



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

B 1,000,944



M



]



M



M



M



]



M



M



M



M



M



--





M



M

CHIGAN

M



M



M



M



THE UNIV

M



M



M



M



CHIGAN

M



M



Bessie M. Eliot
Ann Arbor
Michigan

1907.



NOTE TO THE READER
The paper in this volume is made of
recycled paper and contains no
acid. It is also free of lead and
other toxic substances.
PLEASE HANDLE WITH CARE

Bessie M. Eliot
Ann Arbor
Michigan

1907.



Wm. S. Elliott Jr.

)

Bonum Romen, Bonum Omen

GENEALOGY

OF THE

Descendants of John Eliot

"APOSTLE TO THE INDIANS"

1598-1905



A NEW EDITION, 1905

Prepared and Published by the Committee appointed at the meeting of his
Descendants, at South Natick, Mass., July 3, 1901

Mrs. WILMENA H. (ELIOT) EMERSON, *Chairman*

ELLSWORTH ELIOT, M.D.

GEORGE EDWIN ELIOT, JR.

Committee

07
71
.E42
1905

**"They that on glorious ancestors enlarge
Produce their debt instead of their discharge"**

Copyright 1905
by
WILIMENA H. (ELIOT) EMERSON

THE TUTTLE, MOREHOUSE & TAYLOR PRESS
NEW HAVEN, CONN.



To the Memory of
WILLIAM HORACE ELIOT, JR., A.B., A.M., LL.B.

BORN DEC. 30, 1824

DIED DEC. 8, 1852

WHOSE LABORS IN THE PREPARATION OF THE
"GENEALOGY OF THE ELIOT FAMILY"
PUBLISHED AFTER HIS DEATH, IN 1852, BY SEVERAL
MEMBERS OF THE FAMILY,
ARE THE FOUNDATION AND LARGELY THE SUPERSTRUCTURE
OF THIS VOLUME
1905

FROM
THE BAY PSALM BOOK
The Fift Booke
Psalm 107

"O give yee thanks unto the Lord
because that good is hee ;
because his loving kindness lasts
to perpetuitee."

*Gift
General Library
1-10-1939*

PREFACE

SINCE the publication of the "Genealogy of the Eliot Family," compiled by William H. Eliot, Jr., before 1854, one or more unsuccessful attempts have been made to issue another edition. It was not, however, until the second gathering of the descendants of John Eliot at Natick in July, 1901, that a definite step was taken in the appointment of a committee, who have since pursued their labor of love for nearly four years. The result is in your hands to-day, and we respectfully commit it to your interest and to your leniency. Although great pains have been taken to secure all the Eliot lines, we regret to say that a few have either not been reached or have not responded. Likewise we have sought to ensure accuracy of dates, though this is not always possible, as authorities differ.

For this reason contemporaneous records, as far as possible, have been used rather than those made and copied years afterwards. Those who have the first book will note that with the exception of the Genealogy proper we have not incorporated much of the old material, thus leaving that book still valuable for many purposes. The addition of the family of Bennett Eliot, now known as the Apostle's father, will prove of interest to many. The interest on the part of the descendants of many female lines has been so great that we have ventured to extend some of these lines far beyond the usual limits, and we hope that they will be lenient towards the errors which must of necessity creep in through the effort to disentangle so large a mass of material.

As the editor-in-chief is responsible for the preface, I take great pleasure in informing you of those who have given freely of their time and strength and of placing the credit where credit is due.

97-11-39 G.L.

To Dr. Ellsworth Eliot of New York must be awarded the chief praise and glory, if glory there shall be. He, more than any other, has had the constant enthusiasm to pursue the task and the material to use in its preparation. He was the first to begin and the last to leave off, material having been received from him after the manuscript was ready for the printer. He, more than any other, except the author of the first *Genealogy*, has kept the family together—through his interest in and his social relations with them; through the inception and completion of the Memorial window to John Eliot in the church at Widford, Hertfordshire, England; through the raising of the funds for the Joseph Eliot Memorial Scholarship at Yale College, and of the Eliot Prize Funds at Jesus College (Eliot's College) Cambridge, England. Nor is this all. But these are the things which will stand out in bold relief, and we are all proud to recognize him as the "Chief of our Tribe." May I add that his extreme modesty caused him to decline having his portrait inserted until the last moment, when he yielded to the importunities of many members of the family, and to them we must be duly grateful for this pleasure.

As George Eliot, Jr., has been able to do comparatively little of the work of compilation, though always most ready and helpful as an adviser, his place was partly taken by his sister, Mary C. Eliot of Clinton, who has been a tower of strength in every way. Annie Griffing (Fowler) Davis of Guilford was one of the first to begin and collected the entire line of John (34). Others who have furnished a large amount of material are Henry Hill Elliott of New York, Mrs. Frances Elliott Clark of Milwaukee, Wis., Florence V. Elliott of Bloomington, Ill., William Sidney Elliott of Chicago, Mrs. B. S. Johnson of Little Rock, Ark., Robert Eliot of Milwaukee. To all these our especial gratitude is due, but we are beholden to many others for timely assistance and encouragement.

As the more extended genealogical researches of the past twenty-five years have shown that there are many distinct families of Eliot in America, we have chosen the title "The Descendants of John Eliot, Apostle to the Indians," as this name will differentiate it from all other Eliot books.

In conclusion, we venture to express the hope that this work will serve to draw the family more closely together, that the examples of exalted faith and noble endeavor crowned by success herein chronicled may spur us to renewed enthusiasm and better achievement, for as E. A. Freeman has justly said, "The inheritance of a really great name is an inheritance which should be matter not of pride, but of responsibility."

WILIMENA H. (ELIOT) EMERSON.
(MRS. JUSTIN E.)

128 HENRY ST.,
DETROIT, MICH., March 31, 1905.

"There is a great deal more in genealogies than is generally believed at present. I never heard tell of any clever man that came out of entirely stupid people. If you look around the families of your acquaintance you will see such cases in all directions. I know it has been the case in mine. I can trace the father, and the son and the grandson, and the family stamp is quite distinctly legible upon each of them."

THOMAS CARLYLE.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART I.

	PAGE
The Family of Bennett Eliot and Lettye Aggar, their children and grandchildren, including the Will of Bennett Eliot, .	3

PART II.

The Family of John Eliot and Hannah Mountfort and their Descendants,	15
--	----

PART III.

1 Events having reference to John Eliot, during his life, chronologically arranged,	214
2 Events having reference to John Eliot, subsequent to his death and burial, chronologically arranged,	251
3 Publications of John Eliot, including tracts,	257
4 Lives of John Eliot,	264
5 Extracts relating to Hannah Mountfort, his wife,	267
6 Memorials of the Apostle,	269
7 Family Relics,	275
8 The Royal line of Mary Wyllys, (opposite page)	276
9 The Surname Eliot and its correct spelling,	277
10 Places in England known to be associated with the memory of John Eliot,	279
11 Towns of Praying Indians,	280
12 Other Eliots among the early settlers of New England,	281
13 Sermon of John Eliot,	282
14 Letter of John Eliot to Oliver Cromwell,	284
15 Letters of Joseph Eliot	285
16 Catalogue of Library of Judge John Eliot (No. 9),	290
17 Publications of Rev. John Eliot (No. 96)	293
18 Miscellaneous :—	295
Natick Dictionary—Corporation for the Promoting and Propagating the Gospel of Jesus Christ in New England—Propositions about apparel and fashions by John Eliot—John Eliot's recipe for making ink—Parish Tomb at Roxbury—A Sheaf of Song in memory of Ethel Lynn Beers—Monthly advice published in Beckwith's Almanac 1851 by Charles Wyllys Elliott—The last of Eliot's Indians—Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms—Extracts from Edward Everett Hale's Estimate of Eliot.	

DATES, OLD STYLE AND NEW

Prior to Sept. 1752, the dates in this genealogy are in the Old Style. In those days, the year began March 25th, called Lady Day, or Annunciation Day, in commemoration of the event recorded in St. Luke's Gospel, chap. 1. 5, 26-28. The first month of the year was, then, March: and the twelfth was February. September, October, November and December, were the seventh, eighth, ninth and tenth months, as their derivation indicates.

From the year 1582 to 1752 ten days should be added to dates in the Old Style in order to have them agree with our present reckoning. For example, our ancestors landed at Boston Nov. 4. O.S., but Nov. 14 should be the day observed as our "Forefathers' Day."

LIST OF PORTRAITS AND ILLUSTRATIONS

PORTRAITS				OPPOSITE PAGE
Frontispiece. William H. Eliot, Jr., with autograph.				
Title Page. Photogravure of John Rogers' Statue of Eliot.				
3	Dr. Jared Eliot,	“	. . .	44
4	Prof. Elisha Mitchell,	“	. . .	64
5	The Poet Halleck,	“	. . .	80
6	Charles Wyllys Elliott,	“	. . .	114
7	Dr. Ellsworth Eliot,	“	. . .	140
8	Charles Elliott Perkins,	“	. . .	160
9	Gen. Charles King,	“	. . .	192

ILLUSTRATIONS			
1	Exterior and Interior of Widford Church,	. . .	10
2	Some Eliot Autographs, . . .	. . .	26
3	Eliot Oak at Natick, . . .	. . .	94
4	Joseph Eliot's Court Cupboard, . . .	. . .	102
5	Elisha Mitchell's Monument, . . .	. . .	126
6	John A. Stanton's House at Clinton, . . .	. . .	148
7	Eliot Group taken at Natick, 1901, . . .	. . .	178
8	Eliot Memorial at Tucson, Arizona, 1904, . . .	. . .	268
9	The Parish Tomb at Roxbury, . . .	. . .	294

ABBREVIATIONS AND EXPLANATIONS

are those commonly used in Genealogies.

bapt., baptized.

b., born.

bur., buried.

d., died.

dau., daughter.

m., married.

w., wife.

wid., widow.

Small figures attached to Christian names as exponents denote the generation.

+ preceding a number denotes that the person is mentioned further on.

H. C., Harvard College or University.

Y. C., Yale College or University.

Names inclosed in parentheses are maiden names.

O. S., Old Style.

O. E. G. (old Eliot genealogy).

G., Guilford.

K., Killingworth (now Clinton).

PART I

THE FAMILY OF

BENNETT ELIOT AND LETTEYE AGGAR, THEIR

CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN,

INCLUDING THE WILL OF

BENNETT ELIOT

**"Were I sure to go to Heaven tomorrow, I would do
what I do today."**

(C. M. 21)

THE FAMILY OF
BENNETT ELIOT AND LETTEYE AGGAR, HIS
WIFE: THEIR CHILDREN AND
GRANDCHILDREN

(Prepared by Dr. Ellsworth Eliot.—This part is not indexed.)

1. The family of John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians," has been traced back to Oct. 30, 1598, when his father, Bennett¹, and his mother Letteye (Aggar) were married, as it is recorded in the Parish Register of the Church of St. John the Baptist, Widford, County of Hertford, England. The births or baptisms of their children indicate that they removed from Widford to Nazeing, County of Essex, between 1606 and 1610. Bennett was buried at Nazeing, Nov. 21, 1621; she, March 16, 1620. Both in graves now unmarked and unknown.

CHILDREN.

2. i. SARAH², bapt. Jan. 13, 1599, at Widford; d. March 27, 1673.
3. ii. PHILLIP², bapt. Apr. 25, 1602, at Widford; d. Oct. 22, 1657.
4. iii. JOHN², bapt. Aug. 5, 1604, at Widford; d. May 21, 1690.
5. iv. JACOB², bapt. Sept. 21, 1606, at Widford; d. before Nov. 2, 1651.
6. v. LYDIA², bapt. July 1, 1610, at Nazeing; d. about 1676.
7. vi. FRANCIS², bapt. Apr. 10, 1615, at Nazeing; d. in 1677.
8. vii. MARY², bapt. March 11, 1620, at Nazeing; d. about 1697.

So far as is known, the brothers of John Eliot, Phillip and Jacob, have not descendants in the male line. All of Bennett Eliot's children left "The Old Home" for the new world.

As the first years of their son, John, "were seasoned with the fear of God, the word and prayer"; and as the will of Bennett Eliot shows evidently a large landed estate, besides other possessions, the family doubtless enjoyed an excellent position.

2. SARAH² (*Bennett*¹), married to Wm. Curtis, Aug. 6, 1618.

He was bapt. Nov. 12, 1592; d. Dec. 9, 1672.

They came to Boston, in ship Lyon, and landed Sept. 16, 1632. They built a house on Stony river in 1639, which became famous on account of its antiquity and historical associations, and was torn down in 1886; having been occupied by seven generations of the Curtis family. In 1893 there was a farm at Nazeing, called the Curtis farm.

In John Eliot's Record of Church Members, Roxbury, Mass., it is written: "William Curtis he came to this Land in the yeare. 1632. & soone after joyned to the church, he brought 4 children wth him. Thomas. Mary. John. Phillip. & his eldest soñ Williã, came the yeare before. he was a hopefull scholler, but God tooke him in the end of the yeare. 1634."

CHILDREN.

9. i. William³, bapt. at Nazeing, June 21, 1618; d. 1634.
10. ii. Thomas³, bapt. at Nazeing, March 12, 1619; may have died an infant.
11. iii. Thomas³, bapt. at Nazeing, Jan. 19, 1622; d. June 26, 1650, "of a long and lingering consumption."
12. iv. Mary³, bapt. at Nazeing, March 11, 1620.
13. v. Elizabeth³, bapt. at Nazeing, Feb. 13, 1624; m. to Isaac Newhall, Dec. 14, 1659.
14. vi. Sarah³, bapt. at Nazeing, Aug. 5, 1627.
15. vii. John³, bapt. at Nazeing, July 17, 1629; m. Rebecca Wheeler Dec. 20, 1661. Her death is thus recorded in the Roxbury Church Records: "Month 3 day 16 (1675). Rebecca, wife to John Curtis, dyed of hydropycall humors w^{ch} occasioned the more speedy burial of her, on the Sabath Evening".
16. viii. Philip³, bapt. at Nazeing, March 28, 1632; d. 1675; m. Obedience Holland, Oct. 20, 1658. He was a lieutenant in the war with King Philip, and was slain by the Indians.
17. ix. Hannah³, b. in Roxbury; m. Wm. Cary (or Geary), 1651.
18. x. Isaac³, b. in Roxbury, July 22, 1641 (1642); d. May 31, 1695; m. Hannah Poly, 1670.

3. PHILIP² (*Bennett*¹).

Probably came to this country in the Hopewell, Apr. 3, 1635, with his wife and children. He was freeman, March 25, 1636; member of the Artillery Co., 1638; Deputy to the General Court, 1654-1657; Deacon in the Roxbury Church; one of the five men to order the prudential affairs of the town. Feoffee of the Public School in Roxbury.

His marriage is thus quaintly recorded: "Oct. 20, 1624. Philip Eliot of Nasing, Essex, husbandman, a bachelor aged about 22, and Elizabeth Sybthorpe of Little Hallingbury in Co. Essex, maiden, about 23, daughter of Robert Sybthorpe, deceased: there appeared William Curtis of Nasing aforesaid, husbandman, and testified the consent of Anne Sybthorpe, widow, mother to the said Elizabeth; at Nasing, or Little Hallingbury."

Extracts from marriage licenses granted by the Bishop of London, 1598-1639. "Historical Collections of the Essex Institute," vol. xxviii, Nos. 2 and 3, 1891. Elizabeth died Jan. 8, 1659.

Philip's virtues are thus recorded by his brother John in the Roxbury Church Records: "Philip Eliot he dyed about the 22^d of the 8^t month: 57. he was a man of peace, & very faithful, he was many years in the office of a Deacon w^h he discharged faithfully. in his latter years he was very lively usefull & active for God, & his Cause. The Lord gave him so much acceptanc in the hearts of the people y^t he dyed under many of the offices of trust y^t are usually put upon men of his rank, for besides his office of a Deakon, he was a Deputy to the Gen. Court, he was a Comissioner for the govⁿm^t of the towne, he was one of the 5 men to order the prudential affairs of the towne; & he was chosen to be Feoffe of the Publike Schoole in Roxbury."

See N. E. Hist. & Genealog. Reg., vol. viii, p. 281, for an abstract of his will.

CHILDREN.

19. i. Elizabeth^a, bapt. at Nazeing, Apr. 8, 1627; d. Apr. 18, 1714; m. about 1649, Richard Withington and had several children.
20. ii. Sarah^a, bapt. at Nazeing, Jan. 25, 1628; d. Nov. 12, 1686; m. to John Aldis, Sept. 27, 1650, and had several children.
21. iii. Lydia^a, bapt. at Nazeing, June 12, 1631; m. John Smith of Dedham after the death of her father in 1657.

It has been supposed that Philip (No. 3) had a son Philip, because a child of this name, aged 2 years, came in the Hopewell in 1635 with his wife and daughters. As there is no record in any passenger-list of Philip (No. 3), and as Philip, aged 2 years, does not appear in any previous or subsequent record, the distinguished genealogist, Mr. Wm. H. Whitmore, supposes that

Philip, aged 2 years, should be Philip, aged 32; and that Philip² (No. 3) is therefore the person whose name appears in the passenger-list of the Hopewell.

4. JOHN² (*Bennett*¹).

- | | |
|---------------------------------|---|
| 22. i. Hannah ² , | } Children of John Eliot. See, in the genealogy for John Eliot and his descendants, their record. |
| 23. ii. John ² , | |
| 24. iii. Joseph ² , | |
| 25. iv. Samuel ² , | |
| 26. v. Aaron ² , | |
| 27. vi. Benjamin ² , | |

5. JACOB² (*Bennett*¹).

Probably came to Boston, with his brother John (No. 4), in 1631. They were made freemen simultaneously, March 6, 1631. He was chosen "Deakon" in the Boston Church, May 17, 1640; and was ordained, as one of its "Ruling Elders," Sept. 13, 1649.

Being a follower of the celebrated Mrs. Hutchinson, he, with 57 others, was compelled to give up army and ammunition.

For an abstract of his will, see N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., vol. iv, p. 53. Inventory £579. 2s. 8d.

Married Margery ——— soon after her arrival in Boston in 1632. She d. Oct. 30, 1661.

CHILDREN.

28. i. Jacob², b. Dec. 16, 1632; d. 1693. Captain in Boston; m. Mary Wilcock, wid., Jan. 9, 1654.
29. ii. John², b. Dec. 28, 1634; d. young.
30. iii. Hannah², b. Jan. 29, 1636; m. to Dea. Theophilus Frary, June 4, 1657.
31. iv. Abigail², b. Apr. 7, 1639; m. to Thomas Wyborne, Dec. 16, 1657.
32. v. Susannah², b. July 22, 1641; d. March 14, 1688; m. to Peter Hobart of Hingham, Mass., Dec. 1662, and 2d to Thomas Downes.
33. vi. Mehetabell², b. Apr. 25; bapt. May 4, 1645; m. to Seth Perry.
34. vii. Sarah², bapt. Dec. 5, 1647.
35. viii. Asaph², b. Oct. 25; bapt. Nov. 2, 1651.

6. LYDIA² (*Bennett*¹)

Came to Boston in 1631, with her husband, James Penniman, who d. Dec. 26, 1664. She was m. 2d to Thomas Wight of

Dedham, Mass. (his 2d w.) Sept. 15, 1665. Her will was proved Sept. 27, 1676.

CHILDREN, ALL BY HER FIRST HUSBAND.

- 36. i. James^s, bapt. March 26, 1633.
- 37. ii. Lydia^s, bapt. Apr. 22, 1635.
- 38. iii. John^s, bapt. March 15, 1637.

The family removed to Braintree, Mass., and had

- 39. iv. Joseph^s, b. Oct. 1, 1637; bapt. Nov. 29, 1639.
- 40. v. Sarah^s, b. July 6, 1641.
- 41. vi. Samuel^s, b. Jan. 14, 1645.
- 42. vii. Hannah^s, b. May 26, 1648.
- 43. viii. "Abigail"^s, b. Dec. 27, 1651.
- 44. ix. Mary^s, b. Sept. 29, 1653.

7. FRANCIS^s (*Bennett*¹), Braintree, Mass.

Was in this country before 1641, as, in this year, he was made freeman. Deacon, Oct. 12, 1652. Married Mary, dau. of Martin Saunders of London. She d. Jan. 17, 1697. Assisted his brother John (No. 4) in his Indian work, for which he was paid. His will dated Oct. 30, 1677.

CHILDREN.

- 45. i. Mary^s, b. Jan. 27, 1640; said to have died young.
- 46. ii. Rachel^s, b. Oct. 26, 1643; was married to John Poulter of Cambridge, Dec. 29, 1662; and 2d to Dea. John Whitmore of Medford, Mass.
- 47. iii. John^s, b. Apr. 27, 1650; d. young.
- 48. iv. Hannah^s, b. Jan. 8, 1651; was m. to Stephen Willis, Aug. 3, 1670.
- 49. v. Mary^s, b. Dec. 25, 1653; said to have been married to Caleb Hobart. There is some uncertainty whether Mary, No. 45, or Mary, No. 49, was the w. of Hobart.
- 50. vi. Abigail^s, b. Jan. 12, 1658.

8. MARY^s (*Bennett*¹).

Was married to Edward Payson (his second wife) Jan. 1, 1642.

Edward Payson, b. Nasing, Eng., Oct. 13, 1613, d. Dorchester, Mass., 1689. Came to America about 1636, member of John Eliot's church, Roxbury, land owner 1639.

CHILDREN.

51. i. Marah^a, bapt. Sept. 22, 1641.
52. ii. John^a, b. June 11, 1643; m. Bathsheba Tileson.
53. iii. Jonathan^a, b. Dec. 19, 1644; bapt. Dec. 22, 1644.
54. iv. Ann^a, b. Apr. 26, 1646.
55. v. Joanna^a, b. March 5, 1649; d. March 27, 1668.
56. vi. Ann^a, b. Nov. 3, 1651; bapt. Nov. 30, 1651.
57. vii. Susannah^a, b. Aug. 1650; bapt. Aug. 28, 1653.
58. viii. Susannah^a, b. June 27, 1655; bapt. July 1, 1655.
59. ix. Edward^a, b. June 20, 1657; bapt. June 28, 1657.
60. x. Ephraim^a, b. Feb. 1659; bapt. Feb. 20, 1658.?
61. xi. Samuel^a, b. Sept. 1662.

Samuel (61), b. and d. at Dorchester, Mass., bapt. Sept. 21, 1662, d. Nov. 21, 1721. He married June 14, 1688, Mary, dau. of Rev. Samuel Phillips of Rowley.

Phillips (Payson), son of Samuel and Mary, b. at Dorchester, Mass., Feb. 29, 1704, d. at Walpole, Jan. 22, 1778. A.B. Harv. 1724; ordained at Walpole and preached there nearly fifty years. He married 2d, Oct. 9, 1757, Kezia (Bullen) Morse.

Seth (Payson), only son of Phillips and Kezia, b. at Walpole, Mass., Sept. 30, 1758, d. at Rindge, N. H., Feb. 26, 1820. A.B. Harv. 1777. D.D. Dart. 1809. Trust. Dart. 1813-20. Senator N. H. 1802-3-4. Pastor of the Cong. Ch. at Rindge, N. H. He married Sept. 19, 1782, Grata, dau. of John and Thankful Payson, b. May 15, 1757, d. Mar. 3, 1827.

Edward (Payson), eldest son of Seth and Grata, b. at Rindge, N. H., July 25, 1783, d. Portland, Me., Oct. 22, 1827. A.B. Harv. 1803. D.D. Bowd. 1821. Trustee Bowd. Coll. (see memoir and works by Rev. Asa Cummings). Pastor of 2d Cong. Ch., Portland. He married May 9, 1811, Ann Louisa, dau. of Elias and Sarah (Butler) Shipman of New Haven.

CHILDREN OF EDWARD AND ANN LOUISA.

- i. Edward, b. Portland, Me., Sept. 14, 1813, d. there July 21, 1890. A.B. Bowd. 1832. Memb. Miss. Bar 1834-46; Cumberland Bar 1846; Maine Legis. 1864-6; author of "Law of Equivalents in relation to Political and Social Ethics" and other essays. He married Oct. 3, 1848, Penelope Ann, grand-dau. of Wm. Martin, Esq., of London and Portland, a grandson of Major Samuel Martin, Esq., of Greencastle, Antigua, and dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Morrill) Martin, d. Nov. 16, 1867. Children:

- a. *Edward Payson*, b. Westbrook (now Portland), July 16, 1849; A.B. Bowd. 1869; LL.B. Harv. 1871; counsellor-at-law, author of sundry review articles; m. Ethel Louisa Pratt of Waterville.
- b. *William Martin*, b. Westbrook, Aug. 18, 1852; A.B. Bowd. 1874; counsellor-at-law.
- c. *Francis Galpine*, b. Aug. 1865, d. July 31, 1869.
- 2. Louisa Shipman, d. 1862; m. Prof. Albert Hopkins of Williams College. She was an accomplished woman and a writer of numerous critical articles on Latin and German literature. Child:
 - a. *Albert*, Lieut., killed in Civil War.
- 3. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 26, 1818, d. Aug. 14, 1878; m. George L. Prentiss, A.B. Bowd. 1835, D.D. 1854. She was the author of "Stepping Heavenward" and many other books. She left four children.
- 4. Henry Martyn, b. Oct. 13, 1821, d. Dec. 21, 1898; m. Emma D. Conant. Left child, George S., and three other sons.
- 5. George, b. May 26, 1824, d. Dec. 1, 1893; A.B. Bowd. 1843; m. Margaret Codman of Portland. Author (*nom de plume* "Ralph Raven") of numerous books. Left a son and daughter.
- 6. Charles, b. Sept. 3, 1826, d. Feb. 1890; m. Feb. 5th, 1852, Ann Maria Robinson. Children:
 - a. *Herbert*, b. Dec. 11, 1860; m. Apr. 5, 1893, Sally Carroll Brown; children, Alida, b. Jan. 27, 1895; Anne Carroll, b. Oct. 14, 1896; John Brown, b. Oct. 1st, 1897; Charles Shipman, b. Oct. 16, 1898; Herbert, Jr., b. Mar. 23, 1902. Charles also had two other sons and a daughter.
- 62. xii. Mary^a, b. 1665.

NOTES. The marriage of Bennett Eliot and Letty Aggar is thus recorded in the Widford Parish Register:

"An^o Dom^o 1598.

Bennett Eliot and Lettye Aggar were married
the xxxth of October An^o Sup Dicto."

The will of Bennett Eliot is signed Benedict Eliot. In the body of the will, it is spelled Bennet.

The record of his and his wife's burial at Nazeing is

"Ben'dt Eliot buried y^e 21 of November" (1621.)

"Lettes Ellyot 16 March. (1620).

Mary's baptism, in the Nazeing Register, is

"1620-1. Marrey Eleot, xi March."

It is sometimes difficult to distinguish between dates of births and dates of baptism, the letter *b* being used somewhat indiscriminately.

BENNETT ELIOTS WILL,

recorded in the Commissary Court of London. Register for 1621-1626. Folio 85. B.

Printed in "The Heraldic Journal; recording the Armorial Bearings and Genealogies of American Families. Vol. iv. Boston: . . . 1868" pp. 182-186.

Copied from this, and printed in Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers . . . By W. Winters . . . Churchyard, Waltham Abbey, Essex, 1882." pp. 39-42.

In the name of God, Amen. The fifth day of November, 1621, I Bennett Elliott of Nasinge in the County of Essex, Yeoman, beinge crasy and weake in body yet bleised be god of p'fect memory beinge willinge to render my soule into the hands of my god that gave it and my body to the earthe from whence it came to be buried in decent and xtian manner hopeinge of my eternall salvacon by the death and merritts of Jesus Christ my alone Savio^r and redeemer doe in the feare of god make this my last will and Testam^t. in manner and forme followeing. And first I give and bequeath all the rents and profitts of all my copy and customary lands and Tenements wth theire and every of theire appertenncs lyeinge and beinge in the sevall p'ishes of Ware, Widford, Hunsdon and Estweeke in the County of Hartford unto my Trusty and wellbeloved freinds William Curtis my sonne in lawe, Nicolas Camp the younger and John Keyes all of the sayde parishe of Nasinge for the space of eight yeares from the time of my decease quarterly to pay unto my sonne John Elliott the some of eight pounds a yeare of lawfull money of England for and towards the maintenance in the Univ'sity of Cambridge where he is a Scholler and the residue of rents and profitts I give and bequeath for and towards the bringing up of my youngest children That is to say Francis, Jacob, Mary and Lydia. And the Inheritance of all my sayde lands lyinge in the sayde parishes I give and bequeath as followeth. And first I give and bequeath unto Francis my youngest sonne and to his heires forever one parcell of land called crottwell croft conteyninge twoe acres more or lefs and one oth' p'cell of land called Coles Croft conteyninge one acre more or lefse and one parcell of land called Dameter in great Hyfeild one oth' parcell of land lyeinge in little westney by estimacon one acre and a halfe more or lefse and one parcell of land lyeinge in Souters Common meade conteyninge halfe an acre wth all the rents and profitts after the end of sayde eight yeares expired and I give and bequeathe unto my sonne Jacob and to his heires forev all that my messuage or Tenement in the sayde parishe of Widford wth all the lands hereunto belonginge lyeinge in the sayde sev'all parishes of Widford, Ware, Hunsdon and Estwick wth all oth^r the appurtenncs oth^r than these lands before given to my sonne Francis wth all the rents and profitts of the same from and after the sayde eight yeares. Item I give and bequeathe unto my Daughter Lydia the some of fifty pounds of lawfull money to be payde unto her at



EXTERIOR AND INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF ST. JOHN THE BAPTIST
at Widford, England, where John Eliot was baptized in 1604.

the age of eightene yeares or day of marriage w^{ch} shall first happen. Item I give unto my Daughter Mary the some of twenty pounds of like lawfull money to be payde unto her in like manner and I give unto my goddaughter Mary Curtis the some of three pounds of like money payable to her and the oth^r and my will and mind is that if eith of my saide twoe daughters dye before theire sayde age or marreage, that then the Survivo^r to have her part or legacy as is aforesayde and that if they both happen to dye before the sayde time that then the some of forty pounds thereof be payde to my sonne John and the residue to and amongst my younger children. Item my will and mind is that soe soone as may be after my decease my Executo^{rs} make sale of all my Stock of Cattle corne and all oth^r goods and chattles that be abroade out of my house and of soe much of my moveable goodes wthin the house as in theire discretions cannot well be kept in theire own property till my sayde children be of age to use the same to such psons as will give most money for the same and the money riseinge thereof to employ for the use behoofe and maintenance of my sayde children to the best advantage they lawfully may or can and further, my mind and will is that my daughter Mary and my daughter Lidia shall have the right in the yellowe chamber and all that is in the same over and above theire parts in the rest of my goodes and my will and mind is that my sonne Phillip shall have soe much of my household implem^{ts} as cannot well be removed wthout losse for his part of my sayde goods if it rise to soe much if his part come not to the value then that hee may have them at a reasonable price if he will, before any other, and I give unto my sonne Francis foure silver spoones w^{ch} were given him at his Christning over and above his part of my goodes and my will is that my daughter Mary Curtis have the keepinge of them till he be of age and for that my sayde daughter Mary Curtis hath heretofore had a goode and competent part of my goodes for her portion and preferment in marriage whereby she is already provided for I give unto her onely the some of five shillings to make her a small ringe to were in remembrance of my love to her and because my estate in goodes and chattles will hardly be sufficient for the education of my younge children, Francis, Jacob, Mary and Lydia. Therefore I more give unto my sayde Friends William Curtis Nicolas Camp and John Keyes whom I trust for theire bringinge up the some of tenn pounds a yeare yearly for the space of eightene yeare after my decease out of my messuage and customary lands in the parishe of Nasinge or out of any part thereof for the better maintenance of my s^d children, and the inheritance of my sayde messuage lands & Tenements wth theire appurtennecs wth all the rents and profitts thereof oth^r than the sayde tenn pounds a yeare out of the same for the time aforesayde I give and bequeath unto my sonne Phillip Elliott and to his heires forever and my will and mind is that my sayde Friends pay all such fine or fines as shall be due to the Lord or Lords for theire sayde lands when they shalbe thereunto admitted and the rest of my Estate in goodes rents money debts or chattles with the profitts thereof, if any be to deliver to

my sayde children by even and equall porcons and the end and expiracon of the sayde eightene yeares, and for that cause I doe hereby ordeine and appoint my sayde beloved friends William Curtis Nicolas Camp the younger and John Keyes my full and sole Executo^{rs} of this my last will hopeinge they will pforme the same accordinge to the trust w^{ch} I doe repose in them and I give to eith^r of them for theire paines herein token forty shillings apeece and my earnest request that Mr. John Dey of the sayde parishe of Nasinge Esquier would be aydinge and helpinge to my sayde Executo^{rs} by his good counsell and advice for the better execution thereof and my will and mind is that if any question or doubt doe arise between my s^d Executo^{rs} concerninge this my sayde will that they submitt themselves to be ordered and ruled by him wthout any further trouble or contencon. In witnes whereof I have hereunto putt my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written in the p'sence of Robert Woundon, Parnell Borum, John Dey, John Camp, William Curtis.

Benedict Eliot.

Proved March 28, 1628.

NOTES. "Yeoman" is defined as "a man of small estate in land, formerly ranking immediately below a gentleman or squire; a farmer."

Blackstone has it: "A yeoman is he that hath free land of forty shillings by the year; who was anciently thereby qualified to serve on juries, vote for knight of the shire, and do any other act where the law requires one that is probus et legalis homo."

The word is also defined as belonging to a class of those small landholders, once so important a section of the English Commons, coming next to the gentry, but now hardly known as a class.

The word is occasionally found in the early records of New England.

"Crazy," an unusual word in wills, means weak; broken.

"Coppie and customary lands." "Copy-hold," "a tenure of land or houses by copy of court-roll." "A tenure of estate by copy of court-roll; or a tenure for which the tenant has nothing to show, except the rolls made by the steward of the lord's court."

"Customary," according to a law or a right established by some custom or long-established usage.

Mr. Winters, author of "Memorials of the Pilgrims," informed the writer that it was "customary" to hold up a rod horizontally, under which a tenant passed, in order to acquire from the lord of the manor a certain title (not fee-simple) to real estate. In his opinion, "the inheritance of my sayde lands and Tenements," was about the same as a recommendation to the lord of the manor.

"Croft," a small farm or field. Some of the parcells of land mentioned as "crottwell croft," "Coles Croft," "Dameter in great Hyfeild," "Souters Comon," it would be very difficult, perhaps impossible, to locate.

"Scholler." Stormath defines this word, "An undergraduate partly supported by the revenues of the college."

"Messuage," "a dwelling-house and offices, with the land attached."

"A dwelling-house, including certain outhouses and grounds, as parcel of the house.

"My goddaughter Mary Curtis." Bennett Eliot had a granddaughter, Mary Curtis, baptized at Nazeing, March 11, 1620. This word is defined, "A female child for whom one becomes sponsor at baptism."

"My daughter Mary Curtis." "Mary" should be *Sarah*, probably a clerical error.

PART II

THE FAMILY OF
JOHN ELIOT AND HANNAH MOUNTFORD
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS

"We cannot say that we ever saw him walking any whither but that he was therein walking with God; wherever he satt he had God by him, and it was in the Everlasting Arms of God that he slept at night."

"I think that we can never love and honor this man of God enough."

Shepard.

THE FAMILY OF
JOHN ELIOT AND HANNAH MOUNTFORD
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS

1. JOHN¹, Minister and Missionary to the Indians in America and our great ancestor; baptized at Widford, Hertfordshire, England, August 5, 1604; died May 21, 1690.

He was educated at Jesus College, Cambridge, England, 1618-22; taught in the school of Thomas Hooker at Little Baddow, Essex, England, for part of the time before he came to America, which was in 1631, in the ship *Lion*. He landed in Boston November 4, took Mr. Wilson's place in the Boston church during Mr. Wilson's absence in England, was settled at Roxbury over the church in 1632. He married Sept. 4, 1632, Hanna Mountford, who came from England that year. [Hanna variously spelled Ann, Anna, Hanna, Hannah; Mountford is found as Mountforth, Mountfort, Mumforth, Mumfort, Mumford.]

In the records of the Roxbury church he wrote the name of his wife "Mrs. Ann Eliot." In another part he wrote "he left his intended wife in England to come the next year." Again: "He left behind him in England a vertuous young gentlewoman whom he had persued and purposed a Marriage unto and she coming here the year following, that marriage was consummated in the month of October A.D. 1632." (C. M.)

Nothing is yet known of the family of Hanna, but it is to be hoped that an enthusiastic descendant will some day make researches in England which will give us the true ancestry of this great and good woman. For the estimate of her character and abilities, her skill in the healing art, and her husband's high tribute to her, see Part III.

For Events in the Life of John Eliot, his Bibliography, and other material, see Part III.

CHILDREN.

2. i. HANNAH², b. Sept. 17, 1633; d. Feb. 9, 1708.

In the life of her father, published in 1691, Cotton Mather writes: "This Gentlewoman is yet alive, and one well-approved for her Piety and Gravity" (C. M. 7.).

Jan. 18, 1705. In Sewall's Diary is: "I visited the widow Hannah Glover, who is blind" (p. 135, vol. 2).

Feb. 9, 170⁸/₉. "Mrs. Hannah Glover dies in the 76th year of her Age; was widow of Mr. Habakkuk Glover, daughter of Mr. John Eliot, who married here and this daughter was born at Roxbury in the Fall 1633, just about the time Mrs. Rock was born. So that this Gentlewoman, though born in N. E. passed not only 60 but 70 years, and became a Great-Grandmother in our Israel."—(S. D. vol. ii. p. 250.)

"*Feria Sexta*, Feb. 11th, 170⁸/₉, Mrs. Hannah Glover is buried in a Tomb in the new burying place, Beavers, Winthrop, Sewall, Addington Sargent, Foyerwather, Checkley. Very Cold day."—(S. D. vol. ii. p. 250.)

"Pakemit," "here my dear Son (John) Taught, who is deceased & these have (without the least motion of mine) called my son-in-law Mr. Habbakuk Glover to teach and order y^m, who hath this Summer discharged the work to theire good acceptance & satisfaction."—(John¹ Eliot, in "Some Correspondence" &c.)

She was married May 4, 1653 by Thomas Dudley, Deputy Governor of Massachusetts, to Habbakuk Glover of Dorchester, Mass. He was the son of John Glover, one of the early settlers of that town. He was born in England, May 13, 1628; d. in 1693, aged 65. Their descendants may be traced in the Glover Genealogy.

CHILDREN.

1. Hannah, b. July 3, 1654; d. Sept. 3, 1654.

2. Rebecca, b. July 24, 1655. She was married first to Thomas Smith of Boston, second to Capt. Thomas Clark of Boston.

Both recorded to have been baptized by the Apostle. Two more children are mentioned in some histories, but we find no authority.

+ 3. ii. JOHN², b. Aug. 31, 1636; d. Oct. 13, 1668.

+ 4. iii. JOSEPH², b. Dec. 20, 1638; d. May 24, 1694.

+ 5. iv. SAMUEL², b. June 22, 1641; d. Nov. 1, 1664.

6. v. AARON², b. Feb. 19, 1643; d. Nov. 19, 1655.

+ 7. vi. BENJAMIN², b. Jan. 29, 1646; d. Oct. 15, 1687.

3. JOHN² (*John*¹), A.B. Harvard Coll. 1656. Minister at Newton, Mass., and assisted his father in preaching to the Indians. In the class of 1656, H. C., numbering eight, his name is the sixth in the list. In the early days of the college, the place of the name of a student in his class is supposed to have been determined by the social position of his family.

When he received his second degree, his subject was: "Utrum anima sit subjectum capax cognitionis infinitas." Affirmat Respondens Johannes Eliotess.

For not less than seven years subsequent to his graduation he received compensation from the Commissioners of the United Colonies for his services to the Indians. July 20, 1684, he was ordained minister to the First Church (then just organized) at New Cambridge, now Newton, Mass.

Gookin says he "was not only pastor of an English church . . . and a very excellent preacher in the English tongue, but also, for sundry years, he preached the gospel to the Indians, once a fortnight constantly at Pakemit (Stoughton) and sometimes at Natick and other places: and the most judicious Christian Indians esteemed very highly of him, as a most excellent preacher in their language, as I have often heard them say."

Morton says: "He was a person excellently endowed, and accomplished with Gifts of *Nature, Learning* and *Grace*; of comely Proportion, ruddy Complexion, cheerful Countenance; of quick Apprehension, solid Judgement, excellent Prudence; Learned both in *Tongues* and *Arts* for one of his time, and studiously intense in acquiring more knowledge. His Abilities and Acceptation in the Ministry did excell; His Piety, Faith, Love, Humility, Self-deniall, and Zeal, did eminently shine upon all occasions. . . In a word there was so much of God in him, that all the wise and godly who knew him, loved and honored him in the Lord, and bewailed his death."

Hubbard says: "For his years he was "*nulli secundus*" as to all literature and other gifts, both of nature and grace, which made him so generally acceptable to all that had opportunity of partaking of his labors, or the least acquaintance with him."

Homer says: "A tender affection subsisted between him and the people of his charge. . . He fell sick with an eruption of blood, and died 13, October, 1668."

Cotton Mather says: "He bore his *father's* name and had his *father's* grace. He was a person of notable accomplishments; and a lively, zealous and acute preacher, not only to the *English* at *New Cambridge*, but also to the *Indians* thereabout. He grew so fast that he was found ripe for heaven many years ago; and upon his death-bed uttered such penetrating things as could proceed from none but one upon the borders and confines of eternal glory."

One of these "penetrating things" was found in a "fragment of some students' note book," of which the following is a copy. (See the "Congregational Quarterly," vol. vii, pp. 193-4.)

"A speech of Mr. John Eliot upon his Death Bed. It being said to him, S' yo' crown is even ready for you: to which he answered "my crown is ready: Christ has been a great while preparing a mansion for me, to which I am now going. Oh w^t a solemn thing it is to appear before Jesus Christ, who shall be the judge of all the world! who appeared to John in ye Revelation with eyes as a flame of fire, and his feet of fine brass, yet as he took John by his right hand, and not by his left, so will he take me by my right hand and not by my left, and present me before the Father, and the Father will receive me, and the Son, the mediator of ye covenant will receive me, even me, a worm, that lie here spitting in such a condition, even Christ will kiss me, with ye kisses of his mouth, and I shall kiss him and not be despised. Oh! wonder of mercy! that Christ should love such a worm as I am, y^t can love him but a little, yet do love him with all my soul. Oh, what a wonder of mercy y^t this little soul of mine should enjoy such blessedness that am so unworthy of it. I could put myself under a dunghill I am so vile in myself, yet in the robes of my Saviour, those glorious robes of Christ's righteousness, how beautiful! how comely! how glorious! Glory! Glory! Glory! and if I had strength, I could even do as Abraham did, fall upon my face and laugh in sense of Christ's love to me, and blessed be God, I have done it many a time in my study; many a time have I fallen upon my face in sense of Christ's love to me, many a time have I supped with Christ in my study, and many a time hath Christ supped with me there, and as Paul said, thanks be to God, who always gives us cause to triumph in Christ, in him I do triumph and will triumph though vile in myself; yet as Christ saith, I

have loved you with an everlasting love, therefore with loving kindness have I drawn thee, therefore as Christ saith, look to me and be saved all ye of y^e earth; and I do look to him and shall be saved. And these things have I preached according to y^e narrowness that words could express and some have received them, and I have heard it from them, and others have done as they have done."

His mother said to him, "You have enjoyed too much of heaven here to live long here; you are now going to your Brother Samⁿ and to your dear wife," and he answered, "Oh to my dear Saviour! and I shall go to y^e old patriarchs, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and I shall go to the spirits of just men made perfect, and have communion with them, tho' I know not in what way and manner."

After some more words he said he did believe God would reduce New England into an heap, and leave it a poor and afflicted people, y^t should say, blessed is he y^t cometh in y^e name of y^e Lord. "Boston and Massachusetts Collony is coming down! down! down! apace." Transcrib^d January 20, 1712-13.

Sept. 3, 1668. The Commissioners of the United Colonies write to the Hon. Rob^t. Boyle: "Wee do not understand that there lyeth any discouragement upon the labourers in the worke, yet we cannot but be sensible that the Lord in his wise providence is drawing a black line over it by his afflicting hand upon young Mr. Eliot who lyeth under a consumption distemper so that his continuance is much feared." (S. C. p. 20.)

John Eliot and his first wife were among the first to be buried in the graveyard at Newton, she in 1665, he in 1668. His grave is within a few feet of the pulpit where he preached. The monumental inscription as given in Barber's Historical Collections of Massachusetts is:

"Rev. John Eliot A. M. son of the Apostolic Eliot, assistant Indian missionary. First pastor of the First Church, ordained on the day of its gathering, July 20 (Aug. 1 N. S.) 1664, eight years after the forming of a Society distinct from Cambridge, died Oct. 11. 1668, Ae. xxxiii. Learned, Pious and Beloved by English and Indians, "My dying counsel is, secure an interest in the Lord Jesus Christ and this will carry you safely to the world's end." As a preacher, lively, accomplished, zealous, and Heaven received his ascending Spirit, 155 years since." Erected by the town, 1823.

In King's "Handbook of Newton, Massachusetts, by M. F. Sweetzer," is a picture of a monument to the first settlers of that place. John Eliot's name is in the list.

For his will and inventory, see O. E. G., pp. 138-42.

He married, first, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Willett, first mayor of New York City. She was b. May 4, 1643, d. June 13, 1665; he married, second, Elizabeth, dau. of Major Gen. Daniel Gookins of Cambridge, Mass., who d. Nov. 30, 1700.

CHILD, BY FIRST WIFE.

8. i. SARAH^s, baptized Sept. 21, 1662; d. May 23, 1687.

She married Nov. 16, 1681, Rev. and Hon. John Bolles of Roxbury, Mass., who was baptized by the Apostle Eliot June 27, 1653, and was later married by him. He was the son of John Bolles and Elizabeth Heath of Roxbury, and the grandson of John Bolles and Dorothy ———, who came from England, and were admitted to the church about 1640.

CHILD.

1. John, b. Mar. 15, 1685; d. Mar. 28, 1737. Married first, Lydia Checkley, second a Miss White. Children, four by first, and one by second wife.

a. *Mary*, b. 1709; d. 1790.

b. *John*.

c. *Samuel*.

d. *William*.

e. *Joshua*. (See O. E. G. appendix, p. 143.)

a. *Mary Bolles* married Benjamin Lynde, Chief Justice of the Province of Canada, Nov. 1, 1731, and had three children.

Mary.

Hannah.

Lydia.

Mary Lynde married Hon. Andrew Oliver of Salem, whose son, Thomas Fitch Oliver, married Sarah Pyncheon of Salem, whose son, Daniel Oliver, married Mary Robinson Pullen of Salem, whose son, Fitz-Edward Pullen Oliver, married Susan Lawrence Mason of Boston, who had the following children:

Charles Edward Oliver, b. Aug. 29, 1868.

Andrew Oliver, b. Nov. 1, 1869.

Mary Mason Oliver, b. Mar. 28, 1871.

Edward Pullen Oliver, b. Oct. 3, 1873.

Everard Lawrence Oliver, b. Jan. 11, 1876.

Susan Lawrence Oliver, b. Feb. 15, 1881.

A brother of Fitz-Edward Pullen Oliver, by name Andrew, married Adelaide Imlay, and had children:

Mary Pullen Imlay Oliver.
 Katherine Pynchon Oliver, m. Geo. F. Crane of New York.
 Ethel Digby Lynde Oliver, m. Rev. Charles Smith Lewis, of Lafayette, Ind.
 William Pynchon Oliver, of Morristown, N. J., m. Lydia Winthrop Seabury.

A sister of Fitz-Edward Pullen Oliver, Catherine Sewall Oliver, m. Dr. William Edward Coale of Baltimore, and left one son,

George Oliver Coale.

Lydia Lynde m. Sept. 30, 1766, Rev. William Walter, rector of Trinity Church, Boston, and had six children.

Lynde, b. 1769.
 William, b. 1771.
 Thomas. No issue.
 Mary Lynde. No issue.
 Harriet Tyng, b. May 16, 1776.
 Arthur Maynard. No issue.

Lynde Walter m. first, Maria Van Buskirk, and had Jane and Maria; m. second, Ann Minshull, and had Lynde (founder of Boston Transcript), Louisa, Ann, Caroline, and Cornelia Wells.

(Cornelia Wells Walter m. William Boardman Richards in 1847, and had Elise Boardman Richards and William R. Richards, both of whom live in Boston; and two others who died.)

William Walter m. Sarah Bicker, who died in 1811. They had six children, of whom Harriet Lynde Walter m. Capt. Wm. M. Hunter in 1817 and had a numerous progeny. Another daughter, Eliza Bicker Walter, m. Capt. George Smith, and had

Thomas Kilby Smith, b. Sept. 23, 1820; d. Dec. 14, 1887.

Thomas Kilby Smith was a General of distinction in the Civil War. He was born in Boston, studied and practiced law in Cincinnati, occupied several positions under Government until 1861, when he entered the army as Lieutenant-Colonel of the 54th Ohio, and after a brilliant career as a soldier became Brigadier-General in 1863, and was mustered out of service in 1866, became United States Consul at Panama and later an active business man. He married Elizabeth Budd McCullough of New Jersey, and had five sons and four daughters: Elizabeth Barnett, Arabella Theresa, Walter George, Theodore Dehon, Charles Adrian Worthington, Helen Grace, Caroline G. M. E., William Butler Duncan, and Thomas Kilby Smith, Jr. The latter lives in Philadelphia, and is a lawyer and an historical student.

Harriet Tyng Walter m. John Odin of Boston, Jan. 4, 1804, and had eight children, of whom John Odin, Jr., b. Jan. 16, 1808, m. first Ann Frances Vose, and second her sister Louisa Hayward Vose. He had six children, three by each wife.

John Odin, 3d, b. Nov. 16, 1839; d.
 Anna Frances Odin, b. May 24, 1842.
 Louisa Vose Odin.
 Harriet Walter Odin, b. Apr. 30, 1852; d.
 Harriet Louisa Odin, b. Apr. 29, 1854; d.
 Esther Kettell Odin, b. July 9, 1857.

CHILD OF JOHN² ELIOT BY SECOND WIFE.

+ 9. ii. JOHN³, b. Apr. 28, 1667; d. Mar. 25, 1719.

-
4. JOSEPH² (*John*¹), A.B. Harv. Coll. 1658. Minister at Northampton, Mass., and at Guilford, Conn. All the descendants of John¹ Eliot, having his surname, have Joseph² for their ancestor.

In Sept. 1658, the year of his graduation, "Mr. Joseph Eliot being tendered by his father to bee Employed in the Indian worke and himselfe manifesting his Reddiness to attend the same, was promised due Incurragment according as hee shall Improve himselfe in learning the Language." Compensation to the amount of about £10 was annually given him for three years for this worke.

July 4, 1661. His name appears in the list of those who signed the Church Covenant at Northampton, Mass. Later he was associated with the Rev. Eleazer Mather in the ministry of the Northampton Church, with whom he must have had very friendly relations, as the latter preached the sermon when he was settled over the church in Guilford. It is natural to suppose this duty would have fallen to the lot of his father, "The Apostle to the Indians," but, although he lived twenty-six years after his son's settlement, it is not known that he ever visited him.

Jan. 1, 1663, the town of Northampton voted to build a house for him, and offered other inducements if he would permanently settle with them, but he was prevailed upon to go to Guilford.

After the departure of the Rev. Mr. Whitfield, the father

of the plantation, at Menuncatuck (now Guilford and Madison, Conn.), in 1650, and of his son-in-law, the Rev. John Higginson, in 1659, the church there was apparently like a ship without a rudder in a storm at sea. Several ministers tried in vain to fill the vacancy. The Rev. Thomas Ruggles, pastor of the town, 1729-1770, tells of their deliverance as follows:

"After they, i. e. the inhabitants of Guilford, had Waded thro' these Troublesome times, Providence provided for them a pastor after God's own hart, to feed them with Knowledge and Understanding. For, about the year '64 or '65, The Renowned Mr. Joseph Eliot, Son of the famous and Pious Mr. John Eliot of Roxbury, The Indian New England Apostle, was Called and Introduced, and by the Laying on of the Hands of the Presbytery was Ordained to the pastoral office in the Church. Mr. Mather of North Hampton with whom Mr. Eliot had lived for some time before he came to Guilford being the Chief in the ordination."

Just when he left Northampton for Guilford is unknown, but his letter to his brother Benjamin from there is dated May 18, 1664, from which it may be inferred that Guilford was then his home. Even the scanty records of those early days show that his life must have been a busy one, and that he was called upon many times to assist in the decision of important questions.

The Rev. Thomas Ruggles refers to him in these words: "Mr. Joseph Eliot was for many years the conspicuous minister of Guilford, whose great abilities as a divine, a politician, and a physician, were justly admired, not only among his own people, but throughout the colony, where his praises are in the churches."

And again he adds: "The Church and Town Greatly flourished under his successful Ministry, and Rose to Great Fame in the Colony."

May 16, 1668. At a Court of Election held at Hartford, Conn., he was appointed one of a Committee to find some expedient for the peace of the churches.

Oct. 8, 1668, the same committee was appointed to settle some religious differences at Windsor, Conn.

Dec. 17, 1675. Appointed on a committee "to make diligent search for those evils amongst us, which have stirred up the Lord's anger against us, that they being discovered may, by

repentance and reformation, be thrown out of o^r camp and hearts; and they were also desired to send up their conclusions to the Councill, the following weeke, by Mr. Wakeman and Mr. Eliott."

Nov. 8, 1676. "The County" (New Haven, Conn.) Court, being sensible of a hopeful advantage to^t the furtherance of religion and reformation, by setting an able Lecture where it might be aptest and the greatest concourse to attend the same, doe recommend it, and desire the Rev. Mr. Eliot to begin a monthly lecture at New Haven the first Wednesday in March next and soe continue until this court shall appoint some other to succeed."

Although he must have been chiefly occupied with his ministerial duties, yet great reliance was placed upon him, as a man of science and a physician. The Guilford records relate that in 1683-4 "poyson was to be gotten of the Rev. Mr. Eliot with his directions for the improving it for the poysoning of wolves."

He sent some obscure cases to John Winthrop, Jr., at New London, as in this instance, with a note: "Much honored, Y^e man John Megs his wife hath a gentle beginning of fits of flatus hypochondriacus y^t stir upon grieffe, yet without violence for the present, in fears they may increase help is desired in the use of means if you shal please to take notice of the case.

S^r I am humbly yours to serve
Joseph Eliot.

(Guil. 20. I. 1673)

It may not be out of the way to say that "fits of flatus hypochondriacus" is a disorder known nowadays as "hysterics."

In 1681 the General Court at Hartford, Conn., made a grant of land of 200 acres to Mr. Eliot. Most, if not all, of this tract is owned by one of his descendants, Mr. Franklin Henry Hart, of New Haven, Conn.

Dec. 6, 1681. The people at Branford, Conn., "conclude to seek God's help in regard to obtaining a minister. They invite the Rev. Mr. Elliott of Guilford to come and carry on a day of humiliation and prayer with them."

Oct. 16, 1687. Many attended the funeral of Mr. Benjamin Eliot at Roxbury Mass. Some kame at noon to hear Mr. Joseph Eliot preach.

Oct. 18, 1687. Mr. Joseph Eliot preached at Roxbury lecture. "Mr. Eliot said the King was turned a Puritan and he was ravished at it."

Oct. 27, 1687. Mr. Joseph Eliot preached at Roxbury. the Lecture from 1 Cor. 2. 2. parallels the diseases of New England with Corinth; among others mentions, itching ears, hearkening after false Teachers and consequently Drinking in false Principles and despising, sitting loose from the true Teachers. He advised them to fly into the arms of a crucified Christ, because probably might have no whither else to goe.

May 29, 1688. Judge Sewall in his Diary writes: "Mr. Joseph Eliot preaches at Roxbury when I goe." On the next day, May 30, is this astonishing record by the Judge: "Mr. Joseph Eliot here says the two days wherein he buried his Wife and Son, were the best he ever had in the world." The editors of the diary add this foot-note: "The kindest construction should be put on this remark of the bereaved husband and father."

In Sewall's diary, there are a number of recorded visits to Roxbury and Boston. One under date of Nov. 21, 1692, is: Mr. Joseph Eliot of Guilford, visited supped and prayed with us, went not away till half an hour after nine at night."

From the town of Guilford he received valuable grants of land and other favors. Much of the land has remained the property of his descendants and is now owned and occupied by Edward Eliot.

His will, dated Dec. 1, 1693, is printed in the previous edition of the Eliot Genealogy, pp. 145-7. He left "ten pounds towards the buying of a bell." One was bought June 6, 1725, which having been recast and increased not less than four times, still calls the people to religious worship.

A fruit-bearing pear tree was standing in his home lot until 1865, when it was blown down.

His autograph and some other of his handwriting is owned by Dr. Ellsworth Eliot of New York City.

The Rev. Thomas Ruggles says: "After this Burning and Shining Light had ministered to this Good people About 30 years, he deceased May 24. 1694. to the inexpressible Grief of his beloved flock, whose memory is not forgotten to this Day."

His grave, unmarked, is upon the east side of Guilford Green, but the following circular tells of his perpetual Memorial:

That his good name and the knowledge of his valuable services may not perish from the earth, and that his memory may be lastingly associated with useful deeds, Dr. Ellsworth Eliot and many other of his descendants have decided to establish as his memorial a scholarship in Yale College, to be known as "The Joseph Eliot Memorial Scholarship," under the following rules:

- I. The scholarship is intended for Academical students only.
- II. The fund for this scholarship shall be managed by the "President and Fellows of Yale College in New Haven."
- III. The usual percentage for managing trust-funds may be charged by the College, if the President so direct.
- IV. The names of the subscribers shall be kept in a book which shall be deposited in the archives of the College, when this fund shall amount to \$10000.
- V. The President shall decide all disputes respecting this fund, and his interpretation of these rules shall be decisive.
- VI. One per cent. upon the principal shall be annually added thereto, until it shall amount to \$10000. The remainder of the interest shall be appropriated to a descendant of Joseph Eliot, bearing the name of Eliot, under the rules hereinafter mentioned.
- VII. When the principal shall amount to \$5000, one per cent. having been deducted, and added to the principal as directed in Rule VI, should there be no descendant of Joseph Eliot bearing the name of Eliot entitled to receive the interest, it shall then be given to any other descendant of Joseph Eliot who has another family name.
- VIII. When the principal shall amount to \$10000, should there be no descendant of Joseph Eliot entitled to receive the interest, it shall then be given to a student who is a legal resident of the town of Guilford, Conn.; or secondly, to a descendant of any legal resident of that town. Should there be no descendant of Joseph Eliot, nor any student from Guilford, nor a descendant of a legal resident of that town, entitled to receive the interest on this Fund, then the interest shall be used for buying books for the College Library.
- IX. All students receiving the interest must maintain a grade of scholarship in their classes, which shall give them rank in the first half of the members thereof.
- X. A student who incurs the serious discipline of the college authorities shall not have the benefit of the scholarship while he is the subject of discipline.
- XI. Should there be more than one applicant for the benefit of the scholarship, it shall be given to the one who has the first rank in scholarship.

John Eliot

Joseph Eliot

Jared Eliot

Abiell Eliot

Joseph Eliot

Nathaniel Eliot

Timothy Eliot

JOHN (No. 1) first generation.

JOSEPH (No. 4) second generation.

JARED (No. 14) ABIALL (No. 17) third generation.

JOSEPH (No. 29) NATHANIEL (No. 35) fourth generation.

TIMOTHY (No. 38) fourth generation.

XII. The President shall be allowed to add to the foregoing rules, provided these remain unchanged.

Joseph married, first, about 1675-6, Sarah, dau. of William and Martha (Burton) Brenton, of Rhode Island.

Governor William Brenton was born at Hammersmith, England, came to Boston in 1633, went soon to Rhode Island, where he was in high office in 1638. He was Governor of Rhode Island in 1666-7-8. He lived in Taunton, Mass., 1670-2, and died at Newport, R. I., in 1674. William Brenton, whose wife was Martha Burton, in his will made Feb. 9, 1673, and proved at Newport Nov. 13, 1674, leaves to his daughter Sarah Brenton "a farm on Cononicut" etc., and " $\frac{1}{16}$ of Merrimack lands." Executor, son Jahleel. He left seven children.

From a deed recorded May 22, 1706, we quote the following:

William Wilson, of Kenilworth merchant, and Mehitable, his wife of New Haven Co. Conn. for £64 ye last April past was two years, did grant &c. unto Jonathan Law of Milford, $\frac{1}{4}$ part of a farm, called Green Hill Farm of 640 acres in Kingstown in Petticomscott purchase, which said farm ye four children of Mr. Joseph Elliott of Guilford, which he had by his first wife Sarah Brenton, did agree with Jahleel Brenton of R. I. executor of old Mr. Brenton, to take ye said Green Hill farm in lieu and stead of all their rights in a certain house and lot at Newport R. I. and $\frac{1}{7}$ part of Petticomscott purchase, which belonged to them from their mother."

Dated March 1705.

Signed William Wilson
Mehitable Wilson

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

10. i. MEHITABEL³, b. Oct. 4, 1676.

Married William Wilson, merchant, of Killingworth, Conn. She d. Apr. 4, 1723. Her will follows:

"In the name of God, Amen, the 15th of May Anno Domini 1722: I Mehitable Wilson of Gilford in the County of New Haven and Colony of Connecticut in New England, widdow, being sickly and weake in Body but of sound mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefore and Calling to mind the mortallity of my body, and knowing it is appointed for all men once to Dye. Do make and ordain this my Last will and testament that is to say Principally and first of all I Give and Recommend my soul into the hands of God that Gave it, and my Body to the earth to be buryed in Decent Christian Buriall at the discretion of my executor nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall Receive the

same again by the mighty power of God. And as touching the worldly estate with which it hath pleased God to bless me in this life, I Give Devise and dispose of the same in manner and form following,' my just Debts and funerall Charges being first paid,'

Imprimis, I give and bequeath unto my Loving Brother Abiall Eliot five Pounds money and a mourning ring.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my Loveing sister Mary Eliot my Case of Drawers and Largest Ring, five pounds and the half of my waring apparrell excepting what I have hereafter Given.

Item, I Give and bequeath unto my Loveing Cousin Hannah Eliot, (daughter of my Loveing Brother Mr. Jared Eliot) my hart and hand ring, my Gold snaps, a light silk Coloured petticoat and mantle and fifty pounds in money.

Item, I Give and bequeath unto my loveing cosen Samuel Eliot (son of my Brother Jared Eliot) my Diamond ring and my farm at Merri-mack River being a hundred and twenty-five acres.

Item, I Give and bequeath unto my loveing Cousin Aaron Eliot (son of my brother Jared Eliot) my silver salt seller my land at Allom Brook being twenty-five acres, and ten pounds in money.

Item, I Give and bequeath unto my loveing Cousen Augustus Eliot (son of my s^d Brother Jared Eliot) my silver Dram Cup and twenty pounds in money.

Item, I Give to my Loveing sister Mrs. Hannah Eliot a mourning Ring and all the Remainder of my Estate I Give and bequeath unto my Loveing Brother Mr. Jared Eliot, whom I do hereby constitute make and ordain the sole Executor of this my last will and testament and I do hereby utterly Disallow Revoak and disanull all and every other former Testaments Wills Legacys and bequests and Executors by me in any wise before named willed and bequeathed Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

Mehetabel Willson [SEAL]

Ebenezer Hurd

Elnathan Hurd

John Kelcey

Admitted to Probate Apr. 24, 1723

Copied from the original in the Probate Office at Guilford, Conn.

II. ii. ANN^s, b. Dec. 12, 1677; d. Nov. 16, 1703.

She married Dec. 20, 1698, Hon. Jonathan Law of Milford, deputy governor of Connecticut from 1725 to 1742; governor 1742-1751. Governor Law was descended from Richard Law and Margaret Kilbourne—settlers of Wethersfield in 1635-6. Governor Law was married five times, Ann Eliot being his first wife. He married second, Feb. 14, 1705, Abigail Arnold of Rhode Island (issue, one son). He married third, Aug. 1, 1706,

Abigail Andrew, daughter of Rev. Samuel Andrew, for fifty years pastor of the church at Milford—one of the founders of Yale College and for several years the second rector (or President) of the College. [Abigail Andrew's mother was the daughter of Hon. Robert Treat, Governor of Connecticut for thirty years, founder of Newark, N. J., leader of the Connecticut forces in King Philip's War, and one of the noblest figures in colonial history.] There were four children of this marriage, of whom the eldest son, Jahleel, b. Feb. 5, 1707, was the grandfather of Mary Law, who married Wm. H. Eliot (see No. 211). Fourth, Governor Law married in 1730 Widow Sarah Burr of Fairfield. His fifth wife, married in 1730, was Eunice Hale, sister of his son-in-law, Rev. Samuel Hale. By her he left a distinguished posterity.

CHILDREN OF ANN ELIOT AND GOVERNOR JONATHAN LAW.

1. Jahleel, died in infancy.
2. Sarah, died at age of sixteen.
3. Ann, b. Aug. 1, 1702; d. Aug. 23, 1775. She married Jan. 12, 1725, Samuel Hall of Cheshire, Conn. (Yale 1716). Theodore Parsons Hall of Detroit, Mich., is descended from this line as follows:

Ann Law m. Rev. Samuel Hall, b. 1695, d. 1776 (Yale 1716), of Wallingford and Cheshire.

Their son, Hon. Brenton Hall of Wallingford and Meriden (d. 1820, aged 82), m. Minta Lament Collins (d. 1782, aged 88). Their son, Wm. Brenton Hall, M.D., b. 1764, d. 1809, aged 45 (Yale 1786), m. Mehitable Parsons, daughter of Major General Samuel H. Parsons (Harv. 1756; Hon. Yale 1781). She was b. at Lynn, Conn., 1772, d. 1828. Their son, Hon. Samuel Holden Hall, b. Middletown, Conn., 1804, d. Binghamton, N. Y., 1877, m. Emeline C. Bulkley, b. Rocky Hill, Conn., 1798, d. Ballston, N. Y., 1855. Their son, Theodore Parsons Hall, b. at Rocky Hill, Conn., in 1835, of Tonnancour, Grosse Pointe, Mich., m. Alexandria Louise Godfroy of Detroit, and had the following:

CHILDREN.

1. Stella Holden Hall, b. 1860; m. 1880, } No children.
Wm. T. St. Auburn.
2. Josephine Emeline Hall, b. 1863; m. } Dau., Josephine De Navarre
1886, Maj. R. J. C. Irvine, 9th U. S. } Irvine, b. 1887 in Augusta,
Inf. } Ga.
3. Nathalie Heloise Hall, b. 1866; m. } Son, Brenton Hall Scott, b.
1886, James Lee Scott. } 1890, Ballston, N. Y.

- | | | |
|---|---|---|
| 4. Marie Navarre Hall, b. 1872; m.
1900, Capt. Fredk. W. Fuger, 13th
U. S. Inf. | } | Theodore Hall Fuger, b.
Manila, P. I., 1901.
Fredk. Wm. Fuger, b.
Angel Island, Ft. Mc-
Dowell, 1903. |
|---|---|---|

Living children and grandchildren 9th and 10th generations from Rev. John Eliot.

For further details, see Hall Ancestry by Charles S. Hall.

12. iii. JEMIMA, b. Nov. 14, 1679.

Married Nov. 14, 1699, Rev. John Woodbridge⁴ of West Springfield, Mass. The Woodbridge ancestry is an interesting one and has been compiled by Louis Mitchell of New London, Conn., brother of Donald G. Mitchell (Ik Marvel) of New Haven.

Rev. John Woodbridge¹ of Stanton, Wiltshire, England, m. Sarah Parker; their son Rev. John², who came to New England in the ship Mary & John 1634, m. Mercy Dudley, and lived at Newbury, Mass. Their son, Rev. John³, m. Abigail Leete, daughter of Governor Leete, and lived at Wethersfield, Conn., and were the parents of Rev. John⁴, who married Jemima Eliot.

CHILDREN.

1. Abigail, b. Dec. 20, 1700; m. John Mixer of West Springfield.
2. John, b. Dec. 25, 1702; Y. C. 1726; d. Sept. 10, 1783; minister of South Hadley; m. first Tryphena Ruggles and had Samuel, Emereniana, Tryphena, John and Mary; m. second, Mrs. Martha Strong and had Jahleel, Æneas, Dr. Sylvester, Caroline and Sophia.
3. Jahleel, b. Dec. 11, 1704; d. Apr. 27, 1705.
4. Jemima, b. June 30, 1706; m. Mr. Nicholson of N. J.
5. Hon. Joseph of Stockbridge, Mass., b. Feb. 10, 1707; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Barnard and had Jemima, Isabella, Mabel, Hon. Jahleel (m. Lucy Edwards, daughter of Jonathan) and Stephen.
6. Hon. Timothy, of the Indian Mission in Stockbridge, b. Feb. 27, 1709; d. May 11, 1775; m. Abigail Day and had Jeremiah, Woodbridge, Abigail and Sylvia.
7. Benjamin, b. Feb. 4, 1711; died in infancy.
8. Rev. Benjamin, b. June 12, 1712. No descendants.

John Eliot Woodbridge is a descendant of the line through Jemima Eliot. He was well known before his death through his innovation in the treatment of typhoid fever.

Mary E. (Morgan) Jones of Hudson, N. Y., is a descendant of this line through Timothy and Abigail Day. Their daughter Sylvia m. Phineas Morgan; their son, Miles Morgan, m. Lucy Lester; their son,

Edwin Morgan, m. Mary E. Dutton; their daughter, Mary E. Dutton Morgan, b. Feb. 22, 1846, m. Alfred Akin Jones. Children:

Myra Eloise Jones, b. Dec. 2, 1868; d. Oct. 1, 1896.

Mary Elizabeth Jones, b. Sept. 14, 1870.

Morgan Akin Jones, b. June 27, 1879; A.B. Williams College.

Beatrice Larned Whitney of Detroit is a descendant through Hon. Joseph Woodbridge, who m. Mrs. Elizabeth Barnard; their son, Hon. Jahleel Woodbridge, m. Lucy Edwards; their daughter, Sarah Edwards Woodbridge, m. Moses Lester; their son, Chas. Edwards Lester, m. Ellen Janette Brown; their daughter, Ellen Salsbury Lester, m. Sylvester Larned of Detroit, whose daughter is Beatrice Larned, who married Bertram Cecil Whitney.

13. iv. BARSHEBA³, b. 1683.

She married Augustus Lucas of Fairfield, a French refugee.

The following deposition was produced in the case of "Augustus Lucas of Newport, merchant, vs. Jahleel Brenton of Newport, deceased," in an action of trespass and ejectment, Supreme Court, Newport Co., 1735: "Elizabeth and Mehitable Fowler declare what we know relating to the parentage of Mrs. Barsheba Lucas, dec. late wife of Mr. Augustus Lucas of Newport, merchant. We were neighbors to and well acquainted with Rev. Mr. Joseph Elliot, formerly pastor of the Church of Christ in the town of Guilford, colony of Conn. and his first wife who was called Sarah and was reputed to be the daughter of one Mr. Brenton of Taunton, near Rhode Island, and sister of Jahleel Brenton, Esq., late of said Rhode Island, deceased. We did not witness the marriage of said Mr. Elliot with said Sarah, but knew they lived together in said Guilford as husband and wife, for many years, till said Elliot had four daughters, born of said Sarah, the youngest of whom was the above-named Barsheba, who was born 14 days before the death of her said mother. She was brought up by her father, the said Elliott and was somewhat lame. We were not witnesses to the marriage of said Lucas and said Barsheba, but were conversant with said Barsheba in Guilford, where she visited 24 or 25 years ago, with her two children, viz, a son called Augustus Lucas, and a daughter called Barsheba Lucas. She professed herself the wife of said Augustus Lucas, of Newport, and mother of the children. Further we heard our honored mother Mary Fowler, deceased, say, she was at the wedding of the above said Mr.

Joseph Elliot, with the above Sarah Brenton, at her father's house in Taunton. The above named Elizabeth and Mehitable were both aged persons, but of sound mind and memory. Sworn to before me, Dec. 11, 1735.

Samuel Hill J. P."

(The R. I. Historical Magazine, vol. 5, p. 61-2.)

Inscriptions from monumental slabs, horizontally placed, in the old burial ground at Newport, R. I. They were copied with difficulty in 1889, being time-worn :

Here lieth interred ye body of
Augustus Lucas, Merch't who
departed this Life October ye 8th 1737 in ye 70th yeare of his age.

Here lyeth interred
the body of Barsheba
the wife of Augustus
Lucas who died June
ye 24th 1714
Aetatis suae 31 years.

Remains of the border lines, originally placed near the edges of the slabs, are here and there to be seen.

CHILDREN.

1. Augustus.
2. Barsheba.

Joseph Eliot married his second wife, Mary Wyllys, about 1684-5. She was the daughter of Samuel Wyllys and Ruth Haynes. Samuel Wyllys was born about 1632 in England, and coming to this country in 1638, graduated at Harvard in 1653. He was an influential man, occupying many public offices, and was one of the signers of the Royal Charter granted by Charles II to Connecticut in 1662. He died in 1709. Samuel Wyllys was the son of Governor George Wyllys, who was the son of Richard (or Timothy) Wyllys, gentleman, from Fenny Compton, Warwick, England. George was the third governor of the Connecticut Colony, being elected in 1641-2.

Ruth Haynes, the wife of Samuel Wyllys, was the daughter of Gov. John Haynes. John Haynes was a gentleman from Copford Hall (Essex?), and a graduate of Cambridge, England.

He was born about 1590 and came to New England in 1633 with Rev. Thomas Hooker. He settled first in Massachusetts Bay Colony, of which he was governor in 1636. He then removed to Connecticut, settled at Hartford, and was the first governor of the Connecticut Colony in 1639 and every alternate year till 1653, alternating with Edward Hopkins, except in 1642, when George Wyllys served. He died in 1654. He was twice married, and by his second wife, Mabel Harlakenden, had three children, Joseph, Ruth and Mabel. Through Mabel Harlakenden, whose pedigree will be found in another part of this book, all the descendants of Mary Wyllys inherit "Royal Descent."

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND MARY WYLLYS.

+ 14. v. JARED^s, b. Nov. 7, 1685; minister of Killingworth; d. April 22, 1763.

15. vi. MARY^s, b. 1688; m. about 1734 Hawkins Hart of Wallingford. He had a large family of children by a former wife, who died in 1733. He died in 1735, and had by Mary issue:

1. Samuel, b. July 18, 1735, in Wallingford; m. Abridget Fowler in Durham, Oct. 9, 1759. She died Nov. 26, 1827; he died Jan. 12, 1805. They had five children, Daniel, Samuel, John, Ruth and Lois. Of these Samuel married Patience Hubbard; they had seven children, of whom the eldest, Deacon William Augustus, was born Apr. 26, 1806. He married, June 23, 1828, Sally Maria Jones of North Madison. Nine children were born to them and they both lived to celebrate their golden wedding. Their eldest son, Franklin Henry Hart, attended the Eliot gathering at Natick in 1901. He was born Apr. 29, 1834.

16. vii. REBECCA^s, b. 1690; m. first, Oct. 26, 1710, John Trowbridge; second, Nov. 11, 1740, Ebenezer Fiske; third, William Dudley. She died without issue.

Monumental inscription:

In memory of
Mrs. Rebekah
Relict of the late
Capt. William Dudley
who died Feb^y. 9th 1782
Aged 92 years.

This truth how certain
when this life is ore
Saints die to live
and live to die no more

We add a quaint indenture copied from the Shore Line Times,
Feb. 21, 1901 :

"This indenture made this 18 day of September A. D. 1749 Between Capt. William Dudley of Guilford in ye county of New Haven & Colony of Connecticut in New England on the one part & Rebecca Fisk late of New Milford now resident in Killingworth in ye county of new London widow on ye other part Witnesseth that whereas there is a marriage by ye Grace of God shortly to be consummated and Solemnized Between the sd. William Dudley & ye sd Rebecca Fisk, ye sd William Dudley on his part doth covenant to and with ye sd Rebecca Fisk, her heirs Executors &c. that if he ye sd William Dudley die after Coverture with ye sd Rebecca. Before the sd Rebecca, then the sd. Rebecca shall have the use of the Ground Front Room in ye south end of his Mansion House. The use of ye oven and such Part of ye Cellar as she shall have Occasion for, also ye use of ye Well & convenient place for laying wood, and liberty of passing and repassing for ye full enjoyment of ye premises.

I also give to ye sd Rebecca One good Milch Cow, & I also oblige my heirs Executors or Administrators to provide for ye same Pasture in summer & Hay in Winter & likewise ye use of a Horse to ride to Meeting and on other Occasions & ye same to be provided for Winter & Summer out of my estate.

Also a sufficient quantity of fire-wood suitable for a fire yearly & to be Provided by my Heirs Executors &c Sufficient for one fire. I also oblige my Heirs Executors &c to Provide for ye sd Rebecca Sufficient yearly Provision both of Beef and Pork also six bushels of wheat yearly and two of Indian Corn.

All ye above Articles to be provided by my Heirs Executors or Administrators for ye use of ye sd Rebecca During the whole term or so long as she shall remain the widow of ye sd William & do Furthermore covenant to and with the said Rebecca her Heirs &c to Return all ye Goods Wares Household Stuff Apparel & Chattels of ye sd Rebecca which I ye sd William shall be seized or possessed of by Vertue of ye sd marriage or coverture and ye sd Rebecca on Her Part for & in consideration of any fulfillment of ye above written Covenant doth Hereby Acquitt ye sd William His Heirs Executors and Administrators All her right of Dower or Thirds by vertue of sd marriage she might be entitled to, but thereto and therefrom by vertue of these Presents do fully freely & Absolutely Acquitt & Discharge ye sd William His Heirs Executors &c.

In Witness whereof ye Parties have hereunto Interchangably Sett their Hands & seals the day and date above written.

Rebecca Fisk

Signed Sealed & Delivered
in Presence of
Jared Eliot
Abraham Pierson

She survived her husband 21 years. His gravestone in North Guilford reads:

In memory of Deacn. William Dudley
who died Feb. 28th, 1781, in his 78th year.

+ 17. viii. ABIAL³, b. 1692. (?)

As to date of birth of Abial Eliot. In 1691 it was voted in Guilford that there should be the fourth division of land. Joseph Eliot, his wife, four daughters of the first wife, two daughters of his second wife, and his son Jared were entitled to shares. As Abial is not mentioned, it is fair to suppose that he was not then born. According to Guilford records he died Oct. 28, 1776, aged 84 years. This would make the year of his birth 1692, and he would thus be the *youngest* child of Joseph and Mary Wyllys Eliot.

-
5. SAMUEL² (*John*¹), A.B. Harvard Coll. 1660. He was chosen Aug. 24, 1663, a tutor and fellow of that institution. In a class of eight, not alphabetically arranged, his name is the third.

His college expenses were, in part at least, paid by all kinds of farm produce, such as "barley malte," "wheate," "Calves," "goates," "weathers," "Skines," "Suett," "chickens," "a side of beaffe," "Indian corne," &c. &c.

The subject of his Commencement part on taking his second degree in 1663 was: "On Anima rationalis sit Natura immortalis," to which is added, "Affirmat Respondens Samuel Eliotus."

There is reason for thinking he taught school in Roxbury soon after he graduated.

Cotton Mather characterizes him thus: "A most lovely young Man, eminent for Learning and Goodness, a Fellow of the Colledge and Candidate of the Ministry."

Gookin says: "He gave abundant demonstration of his piety, ability, gravity, and excellent temper. He left this world, and ascended to glory, after he had taken his second degree in the college. He hath undoubtedly arrived to his highest degree in the Empyrean Heaven. He was a person of whom the world was not worthy."—Sibley's *Harvard Graduates* ii, pp. 60, 61.

7. BENJAMIN² (*John*¹), A.B. Harv. Coll. 1665. In the class there were eight graduates, the name of Benjamin Eliot being the first, and that of Calcl Cheehahkaumuk, an Indian, being the last.

The Commencement part on taking his second degree in 1668 has for its subject, "Utrum dexter causa aliqua externa volitionis divinae." Negat Respondens, Benjamin Eliotus.

At a town meeting in Mendon, Mass., Apr. 24, 1668, it was "Ordered to send A Letter to give Mr. Benjamin Eliot a call with his father's leave, and a Letter sent to that effect," but the application does not appear to have been successful. He received invitations from several places to become their pastor, but it had been a cherished object with his father that he should succeed him in his charge.

Mather says, "the Apostle Eliot's Benjamin was made the Son of His Right Hand, for the Invitation of the People at Roxbury, placed him in the same Pulpit with his Father, where he was Assistant for many years; there they had a Proof of him, that as a Son with his Father, he served with him in the Gospel."

Samuel Sewall writes: "May 11th 1685 I accompanied Mr. Moody (H. C. 1653) to Mr. Eliots to persuade Mr. Benjamin to go to the Ordination of Mr. Cotton Mather, in which I hope we have prevailed; the mentioning of it drew Tears from the good Father, so as to hinder his speech." May 13th 1685, "Mr. Benjamin Eliot was there, who had not been at Town these many years." Aug. 24. 1687. "I visit Mr. Benjamin Eliot who is much touched as to his Understanding and almost all y^e while I was there kept heaving up his shoulders: would many times laugh and would sing with me . . . he read three or more staves of the Seventy-first Psalm 9 verses, his Father and Jno. Eliot singing with us; Mr. Benjamin would in some notes be very extravagant, would have sung again before I came away but's Father prevailed with him to y^e contrary, alledging y^e children would say he was distracted. Came with me to the Gate when took horse."

Mather adds: "But his Fate was like that which the great Gregory Nanzianzen describes in his Discourse upon the Death of his honourable Brother, his aged Father being now alive and present; "My Father having laid up in a better World, a rich

Inheritance for his Children, sent a Son of his before to take Possession of it." He d. Oct. 15, 1687.—From Sibley's Harv. Grad., vol. ii, pp. 164-5.

He was probably not ordained as a minister, as his name is not italicized in the College catalogue.

In the library of the Massachusetts Historical Society is a volume in manuscript containing notes of sermons by Benjamin Eliot, his father and others.

Dr. Ellsworth Eliot of New York has an imperfect copy of sermons by Henrie Smith dated 1592, which has the autograph of Benjamin Eliot.

-
9. JOHN^s (*John², John¹*), Guilford and Windsor, Conn.; lawyer and statesman; A.B. H. C. 1685. He was a deputy from Guilford to the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut in 1696-7. In 1701 and for many subsequent years he was a deputy from Windsor, the last time in 1718. He was Speaker not less than eight times, for which he was allowed special compensation. During many sessions he was upon important committees. For many years he was appointed Justice of the Peace and Quorum for Hartford Co. In 1708 he was granted a monopoly to manufacture tar and pitch. He also accepted an offer from the town of Windsor to work iron ore.

The County Court Records in New Haven 1666-1698 show that he was appointed Commissioner of the heirs of Major Thompson, Sept. 9, 1667. During his residence in Guilford he was employed as a school teacher. He had the honor of a gift of land and was sent to the General Assembly.

When the institution which finally became Yale University was in its first beginning, his advice was sought and given in regard to legal procedures connected therewith.

In 1714, at a proprietors' meeting in Northampton, Mass., it was voted to refer a matter respecting a land division to a committee, of which John Eliot was one. According to the "Economic and Social History of New England 1620-1789" by William B. Weedon, his library was of an unusually high character. "The most comprehensive list I have seen covers the library of John Elliott Esq. at Hartford in 1719. It contains 243 titles. (See Part III.) The brilliant and permanent litera-

ture of Queen Anne had made hardly any impression in our colonies, but this collection had two volumes of 'The Tattler.' It is a most heterogeneous lot, old histories, sermons, a few medical books, and more upon law, miscellaneous literature, almost all now unknown to the ordinary reader."

His maternal grandfather, Major General Daniel Gookin, applied to Harvard College for a scholarship for him Sept. 12, 1682, saying, "His father left him but small matters (except his bookes) of outward things in order to bring him up to learning, which was his last desire at his death." After graduation he studied divinity, and "entered upon the work of the ministry," but must have soon discontinued it. When he took his second degree in 1688, his exercise is worded, "An Diversificatio corporum Oriatur a motu." There is added, "Affirmat Respondens Johannes Eliotes."

According to the inscription on a horizontal slab over his grave in Windsor, he died, "March y^e 25. Anno Christi 1719. Aetatus suae LII."

Quotation from will of Joseph Eliot: "Whereas My father, upon the decease of my last brother, Benjamin, gave me deeds of my brother's land and movable estate in immediate possession, yet with this provision that it should be only for covart, he being left alone in his old age, and not to hinder his making his will, according to his meaning and true intent, which he afterwards did, and therein gave a third part of his lands and goods to his grandson, my nephew John Eliot, who hath accordingly received his full part in the movables, and I have given him an imperfect deed of the lands; I do now confirm and ratify my father's will to him, so far as I am enabled by the deeds afore mentioned; but for several reasons see not light or ground any further as to the enlarging his portion, which reasons may be better concealed than published."

It will be seen from the foregoing that John Eliot, "Apostle," made a will; but neither the original, nor a copy of it, can be discovered. The reasons for not enlarging the portion of John^a (No. 9) have been successfully concealed. Sibley (Harvard Graduates, vol. 3, p. 339) says his uncle Joseph² (No. 4) wished him to pursue the clerical profession. Much to the scandal and regret of his uncle, as appears from his will, he became a "lawyer and politician." In his chosen profession his career was eminently useful and creditable. He married, first, Oct.

31, 1699, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Stoughton, and widow of James Mackman. She was baptized Nov. 18, 1660, d. Nov. 24, 1702. He married, second, Mary, dau. of John Wolcott of Windsor. She died about 1746.

CHILDREN, BY HIS SECOND WIFE.

18. i. MARY⁴, b. Mar. 28, 1708.

She married Rev. Isaac Burr, born in Hartford in 1697, graduated at Yale Coll. in 1717, settled at Worcester, Mass., Oct. 13, 1725, and was dismissed in 1745. He died in Windsor in 1751. For issue, see O. E. G.

19. ii. ANN⁴, b. Feb. 12, 1710

She married, first, George Holloway of Cornwall, who died July 13, 1756; second, Joseph Banks of Reading.

20. iii. ELIZABETH⁴, b. May 14, 1712.

She married Thomas Chandler of Woodstock.

21. iv. SARAH⁴.

Married Dec. 26, 1738, Rev. Joshua Eaton, b. in Waltham, Mass., 1714, H. C. 1735. He was at first a lawyer, afterwards a minister in Spencer, Mass.; d. April 2, 1772, aged 58. She d. Oct. 28, 1770. Issue:

1. John, b. May 19, 1741; d. July 11, 1754.
2. Sarah, b. May 12, 1744; d. Oct. 1744.
3. Sarah, b. Oct. 11, 1745.
4. Mary, b. Oct. 1, 1747; d. July 2, 1754.
5. Joshua, b. Jan. 2, 1749.
6. Samuel, b. Mar. 14, 1752; d. Jan. 21, 1754.
7. John Eliot, b. Feb. 9, 1756; d. Dudley, Mass., Oct. 12, 1812.

This John Eliot Eaton, H. C. 1779, was a physician. His daughter, Lydia Wolcott Eaton, was the mother of Henry C. Bowen, at one time a merchant in New York City, and subsequently founder and owner of the Independent, a religious newspaper of wide circulation. Her grandsons were, Clarence Winthrop Bowen, A.B. Y. C. 1873, and John Eliot Bowen, A.B. Y. C. 1881. Another daughter of Dr. John Eliot Eaton was Harriet, wife of Samuel P. Knight. Their daughter Mary Eaton was married to Hezekiah Conant of Pawtucket, R. I., where she is at present living (1904).

Sarah Eaton (b. 1745), m. Dr. Wm. Frink.

William Frink m. Robah Eaton.

Adeline Frink m. Cyrus Birge.

Anna Birge m. Francis H. Smith.

Frank Birge Smith of Washington, D. C., m. Grace Dyer.

- + 22. v. JOHN⁴, b. Jan. 21, 1717; d. Nov. 27, 1790.
23. vi. HANNAH⁴, b. Nov. 9, 1719.
-

14. JARED³ (*Joseph², John¹*), A.B. Yale College 1706, A.M. Harvard Socius, S.R. London Soc. A member of the Corporation of Yale College from 1730 to 1762.

Jared Eliot, the grandson of John, judged in relation to the men of his time holds next to its illustrious founder the most distinguished position in the annals of the family. His immediate ancestry naturally bred the excellence which he so strikingly exemplified. Joseph Eliot, his father, the second son of John, had been graduated from Harvard in 1658 and settled over the church at Guilford, Conn. He was a man of great piety and of marked intellectual strength, which made him a power in the councils of the colony. For his second wife Joseph Eliot married Mary Wyllys, the daughter of Governor Wyllys and the granddaughter of Governor Haynes; and it was from this union that Jared, the eldest child, was born in Guilford, Nov. 7, 1685.

His father's will had directed that one son should be trained up to learning and fitted for the ministry. It was in accordance with this request that Jared was enrolled among the earliest pupils of the Collegiate School of Connecticut, later to be known as Yale College, and from this institution he received his bachelor's degree in 1706. Field in his *Statistical Account of Middlesex County* states that his early progress was slow, but adds: "As he applied himself more and more to study, his mind improved in quickness of apprehension as well as in strength, and he at length acquired a greatness and excellence rarely surpassed, at least in our country." Before his graduation he had won the affection and esteem of Rector Abraham Pierson, for when within the year the venerable man lay upon his death bed, he earnestly advised his parishioners of the church in Killingworth (now Clinton) to call as his successor his favorite pupil, Eliot. They heeded his counsel, and the church records show that Eliot "entered and engaged in the ministerial office in the church of Killingworth June the 1st, 1707," though he was not formally ordained until Oct. 26, 1709.

To accept the call of the Killingworth church he withdrew from the position of schoolmaster in his native town; but he maintained throughout his life a strong interest in educational matters. In 1730 he was elected a Trustee of Yale College, the first graduate of the institution to be so honored, and he filled the position till his death with interest and energy, and in his will left the first bequest for the development of the library of that institution. Nor was his interest in education only objective. He was an indefatigable student and acquired a broad culture in science and letters, attainments which Harvard recognized with an honorary A.M., the second on her list, and which brought him into interesting correspondence and association with President Stiles, Bishop Berkeley, and Benjamin Franklin.

Eliot's ministry in Killingworth covered a period of fifty-six years. These years were full of service. Ruggles, in the discourse preached at his funeral, remarks: "For more than forty years of the latter part of his life he never missed preaching some part of every Sabbath either at home or abroad." The same authority thus defines his theological position: "As he was sound in the faith, according to the true character of orthodoxy, so he was of a truly catholic and Christian spirit in the exercise of it. Difference in opinion as to religious principles was no obstruction to a hearty practice of the great law of love, benevolence, and true goodness to man, to every man; nor of Christian charity to the whole household of faith. Them he received whom he hoped the Lord had received; abhorring narrowness, and the mean contractedness of a party spirit, but heartily loved and freely practiced, in word and behaviour, the great law of true liberty." This broad catholicity and spirit of liberty at one time nearly led him into Episcopacy. He had married in 1710 Hannah, daughter of Samuel Smithson of Guilford, recently from England and firm in the faith of the Established Church. Whether this association influenced his thought, or whether it was a development of his own nature, we find him in 1722 with Rector Cutler, Tutor Browne and four others stating to the Trustees of the College that, "Some of them doubted the validity, and the rest were more fully persuaded of the invalidity, of the Presbyterian ordination." The arguments that followed the declaration satisfied his reason and

established his orthodoxy; and in the theological controversies of later years he took his stand as an Old Light. As a preacher he sought to impart moral truths rather than theological dogmas, and his style is one of laconic simplicity without rhetorical adornment except for the illustrative allusions drawn from his wealth of learning and experience.

But he was not only a divine, he was a physician as well. Dr. William H. Welch, Professor of Pathology in the Johns Hopkins University, stated in his address on *Yale and Medicine* at the Bicentennial of Yale in 1901: "Of all those who combined the offices of clergyman and physician, not one, from the foundation of the American colonies, attained so high distinction as a physician as Jared Eliot." Thacher, in his *American Medical Biography*, remarks: "Eliot was unquestionably the first physician of his day in Connecticut," and in chronic complaints "he appears to have been more extensively consulted than any other physician in New England, frequently visiting every county of Connecticut, and being often called in Boston and Newport." He was particularly quick in diagnosis and ingeniously effective in the application of remedies. In addition he trained so many students in medicine who subsequently attained distinction that he is commonly called "The father of regular medical practice in Connecticut."

Distinguished as a divine, eminent as a physician, Eliot was scarcely less famous in scientific investigation. He discovered the existence of iron in the dark red sea-sand, and as a result of successful experiments made America's first contribution to the science of metallurgy in a tract entitled, "The Art of Making very good if not the best Iron from black sea Sand." These investigations won for him by unanimous vote the gold medal of the London Society of Arts, in 1762. This was not, however, his first European recognition, for some half dozen years before he had attained the then unique distinction of unanimous election as a member of the Royal Society. Another department of investigation which he assiduously pursued was that of scientific agriculture. In this he was quite a century ahead of his time, as is evidenced in the half-dozen tracts which he published and subsequently collected in a volume with the title, "Field Husbandry in New England."

Unlike many a scientific investigator, Eliot was distinctly

practical. He was preëminently a man of affairs. He utilized his knowledge. His interest in metallurgy led to large and profitable investments in the ore-fields of northwestern Connecticut. His agricultural experiments he applied to extensive farming tracts which he had acquired in Killingworth and in other parts of the colony, with the result, according to Thacher, that "these (his farms) were generally better cultivated, and furnished more profits than those of his neighbors." The attainment of such gratifying results was due primarily to his indomitable energy. Ruggles tells us: "Idleness was his abhorrence; but every portion of time was filled with action by him. Perhaps no man, in his day, has slept so little, and done so much, in so great variety." Thacher adds: "He was very industrious and methodical, and was peculiarly careful that whatever he undertook should be well executed."

To strenuous activity and successful accomplishment he added a rare charm of person and of manner. Well proportioned and of commanding presence, with a countenance from which a grave dignity did not altogether banish a gentle kindness, he merits Ruggles' characterization: "He had a turn of mind peculiarly adapted for conversation, and happily accommodated to the pleasures of a social life. . . . No less agreeably charming and engaging was his company, accommodated to every person under every circumstance. Nothing affected, nothing assuming; it is all nature, and shined with wisdom, so that perhaps no person ever left his company dissatisfied, or without being pleased with it." It is no wonder that with a mind so well trained and actively exercised, with a person so attractive and a personality so charming he should have elicited from his friend Benjamin Franklin this affectionate reminiscence in one of his letters: "I remember with pleasure the cheerful hours I enjoyed last winter in your company, and I would with all my heart give any ten of the thick old folios that stand on the shelves before me, for a little book of the stories you then told with so much propriety and humor."

His effectiveness in accomplishment, as well as his charm of manner, remained with him to the end of his long life. He died in Killingworth (now Clinton) April 22, 1763, in the seventy-eighth year of his age. He was buried in the village churchyard. His pastorate was the longest in the history of the

church; and, to quote from Dexter's *Yale Biographies and Annals*: "He had outlived every pastor in the Colony who had been earlier ordained and all who had been graduated at the college before him." Here was a life richly lived. Ceaseless activity and marvelous versatility accomplished fame for himself, but what was to him of vastly greater importance, wrought service for his fellows. [This sketch was prepared by his descendant, George E. Eliot, Jr.]

AUTHORITIES.

- Dexter: *Yale Biographies and Annals 1701-1745*. Vols. I. II.
 W. Allen: *American Biographical Dictionary*. 3d Ed. 333.
 Clinton Church 200th Anniversary, 22.
 Genealogy of the Eliot Family. 1854. 65, 155.
 Field: *Statistical Account of Middlesex County*. 110.
 Franklin: *Works* VI, VII. passim.
 T. Ruggles: *Funeral Sermon of the Great and Venerable Dr. Jared Eliot*.
 Sprague: *Annals of American Pulpit*. I, 270.
 President Stiles: *Ms. Correspondence* VI.
 Thacher: *Medical Biographies*, I, 263.
 Welch: *Yale and Medicine*. *Yale Bicentennial Address*.

JARED ELIOT'S PUBLICATIONS.

1. *The Right Hand of Fellowship*. Boston, 1730.
2. *The Two Witnesses: or Religion Supported by Reason and Divine Revelation*. New London, 1736.
3. *Give Cæsar his Due: or the Obligations that Subjects are under to their Civil Rulers as shewed in a Sermon Preached before the General Assembly of the Colony, May 11, 1738*. New London, 1738.
4. *The Blessings Bestowed on them that Fear God*. (Sermon on the death of Mrs. Elizabeth Smithson.) New London, 1739.
5. *God's Marvellous Kindness*. (Thanksgiving Sermon on the Capture of Louisbourg.) New London, 1745.
6. *Repeated Bereavements Considered and Improved*. (on the death of Augustus Eliot) New London, 1748.
7. *An Essay upon Field Husbandry in New England in six successive numbers*. New London and New Haven, 1748-1759.
8. *Discourse on the Death of Rev. Wm. Worthington*, Nov. 16, 1756. New Haven, 1757.
9. *Essay on the Invention, or Art of making very good, if not the best Iron, from black Sea-Sand*. New York, 1762.



Jared Eliot

He married, Oct. 26, 1710, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Smithson of Guilford. She was born about 1693; d. Feb. 18, 1761, aged 68.

CHILDREN.

24. i. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Oct. 20, 1711; d. Apr. 11, 1713.
 25. ii. HANNAH⁴, b. Oct. 15, 1713; married June 6, 1739, Benjamin Gale, M.D., of Killingworth. Dr. Gale was born Dec. 14, 1715; d. May 6, 1790. Mrs. Hannah d. Jan. 27, 1781.

Benjamin Gale, son of John Gale, Jr., of Goshen, N. Y., and great-grandson of Abel Gale of Jamaica, L. I., graduated from Yale Coll. in 1733, studied medicine with the Rev. Jared Eliot, and practiced his profession for fifty years until his death. He wrote, and wrote well, on a great variety of topics, the Saybrook platform, inoculation, finance, the interpretation of prophecy, the reduction of town representation, and the millenium, and he received a medal from the Society of Arts for the invention of an improved drill plough. Like his father-in-law, Dr. Jared, he disliked confessions of faith, and advocated the largest religious liberty.

The children of Hannah and Dr. Benjamin Gale were: Elizabeth, Catharine, Mary, Juliana, Hannah, Mehitabel, Samuel and Benjamin. Elizabeth Gale was b. Dec. 3, 1740, and d. Nov. 18, 1818; she married her cousin, Samuel Gale, and had seven children. Samuel Gale was b. Mar. 8, 1743, and d. in 1799.

PEDIGREE OF EDWARD COURTLAND GALE.

Benjamin Gale	=	Hannah Eliot
Samuel "	=	Elizabeth Gale
Samuel "	=	Mary Thompson
Ezra Thompson	=	Caroline de Forest

CHILDREN.

Alfred de Forest Gale, Eliot Thompson Gale, Benjamin Herbert Gale, Mary de Forest Gale, Margaret Eliza Gale, Edward Courtland Gale, Caroline de Forest Gale.

Edward Courtland Gale (of Troy, N. Y.) m. Mary Warren Thompson; they have children, Alfred Warren, Harold de Forest, and Marie Carolyn.

For further facts regarding children of Hannah and Benjamin Gale, see Gale Genealogy.

- 26. iii. SAMUEL⁴, b. Mar. 9, 1716; graduated at Yale Coll. in 1735; was a physician; and d. Jan. 1, 1741.
- + 27. iv. AARON⁴, b. Mar. 15, 1718; d. Dec. 30, 1785.
- 28. v. AUGUSTUS⁴, b. June 18, 1720; graduated at Yale Coll. in 1740; was a physician; and died at Saybrook Nov. 26, 1747.
- + 29. vi. JOSEPH⁴, b. Jan. 8, 1723; d. Aug. 1, 1762.
- + 30. vii. NATHAN⁴, b. Apr. 13, 1725; d. Mar. 1798.
- + 31. viii. JARED⁴, b. Mar. 17, 1728; d. Mar. 1811.
- 32. ix. LUKE⁴, b. Aug. 1, 1730; d. Sept. 8, 1730.
- + 33. x. JOHN⁴, b. Dec. 2, 1732; d. Mar. 9, 1797.
- + 34. xi. GEORGE⁴, b. Mar. 9, 1736; d. May 1, 1810.

-
17. ABIAL³ (*Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Guilford. He married in 1726 Mary, dau. of John Leete of Guilford, and great-granddaughter of Wm. Leete, Governor of Connecticut. She was b. Feb. 28, 1701; d. Jan. 12, 1780.

A short account of the Leete ancestry follows:

John Leete of Dodington, Huntingdonshire, England, married Anna Shute, daughter of Robert Shute, one of the justices of the King's Bench.

Their son, William Leete, born in Dodington in 1612-13, was bred to the law and served for a considerable time as clerk in the Bishop's Court at Cambridge. He came to America with the Rev. Mr. Whitfield's company, and was one of the signers of the Plantation Covenant on shipboard June 1, 1639, arriving in New Haven about July 13. The company settled at Guilford, where Mr. Leete was clerk of the plantation from 1639 to 1662. He was one of the four men to whom was entrusted the whole civil power of the plantation until a church was formed July 19, 1643 (O.S.). At this time he was chosen one of the seven pillars. He was deputy from Guilford to the General Court till 1650; magistrate from 1651 to 1658; chosen Deputy Governor of New Haven Colony in 1658, and continued in that office until he was chosen Governor in 1661, which office he held until the union with the Connecticut Colony in 1664-5. After the union he was assistant until 1669, when he was elected Deputy Governor of the Connecticut Colony, holding the office until

1676, when he was chosen Governor, keeping the office until his death, at Hartford, April 16, 1683. He married in England about 1638, Anna Payne, daughter of Rev. John Payne of Southhoe. She died Sept. 1, 1668, and was the mother of all his children. His son John^s Leete (1639-1692) married Mary Chittenden (1647-1712), dau. of William Chittenden and his wife Joanna (supposed to have been daughter of Dr. Edmund Sheaffe of Cranbrook, England, but there is a question on that point, because of some records lately found). John^s Leete is said to have been the first white child born in Guilford.

Their son John^s Leete, b. Jan. 4, 1674, d. 1730, married Sarah Allen, d. Mar. 8, 1712, aged 36. Their daughter Mary, b. Feb. 28, 1701, married Abial Eliot.

CHILDREN.

- + 35. i. NATHANIEL⁴, b. Aug. 15, 1728; d. Apr. 24, 1804.
- + 36. ii. WYLLYS⁴, b. Feb. 9, 1731; d. Sept. 20, 1777.
- 37. iii. REBECCA⁴, b. Sept. 8, 1733; m. May 27, 1750, Nathaniel Graves of Guilford. She died July 27, 1820. He d. Nov. 29, 1799.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 12, 1757; d. July 22, 1832.
- 2. Sarah, b. Apr. 8, 1762; d. Jan. 1839 (Steiner); m. Apr. 8, 1782, Ebenezer Munger, b. June 3, 1755; d. Apr. 10, 1834. Children: Polly, b. 1783; William, b. 1785; Frederic, b. 1787; Martin, b. 1791; Dr. Ebenezer, b. July 22, 1794; d. Oct. 13, 1857. Dr. Ebenezer Munger graduated at Yale in 1814, m. Cynthia Sheldon, and was the father of Rev. Theodore T. Munger, the well known author and pastor for many years in New Haven.
- + 38. iv. TIMOTHY⁴, b. Oct. 23, 1736; d. Apr. 17, 1809.
- 39. v. LEVI⁴, b. Nov. 1, 1739; d. Mar. 21, 1765.
- 40. vi. MARGERY⁴, b. Mar. 19, 1742; married Oct. 26, 1771, Theophilus Merriman of Wallingford.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Ruth, b. July 18, 1773; m. Samuel Frost, Nov. 24, 1794. Children:
 - a. *Maria*, m. Bishop Cook. Children:
 - Charles (m. Miss Martin of New Orleans, and has child, Martin); Jane (m. John O'Harra, and has child, Augusta).

- b. *Amanda*, m. William T. Lancraft. Children:
 - Charles Eliot Lancraft.
 - William M. Lancraft (m. Josephine Chidsey, and had children, Charlotte Josephine (m. Edward F. Thompson—issue, Marjorie E. and Doris E.).
 - John Eliot Lancraft.
 - Charlotte M. Lancraft (m. Smith G. Tuttle, and had children, Charles Smith and Gilbert Walker).
 - George E. Lancraft (m. Ella Armstrong).
 - Henry S. Lancraft (m. Cornelia Tuttle, and had children, Esther Amanda (m. Dr. E. Otis Hovey and had three children, all dead), and Ida Mabel).
 - Harvey B. Lancraft.
- c. *Charlotte Loraine*, m. William B. Goodyear. Children:
 - William B. (m. Nellie Murrey; children, Charlotte and Lizzie); Miles H.; Eliza Amanda (m. Col. Marion Francis Crafts; children, Mary and Francis Goodyear).
- d. *Julia*, m. Lucius Bartholomew. Child:
 - Bennett (m. Clara Burwell. Issue, Eliot, Harvey Clare).
- e. *Noyes*.
 - 2. Mary.
 - 3. Eliot.
 - 4. Sarah.

22. JOHN⁴ (*John³, John², John¹*), A.B. Harvard Coll. 1737. Merchant in New Haven, Conn., where he lived until 1760. From 1760 to 1770 he was a prominent and influential resident of Spencer, Mass., where he owned a mansion house and about 440 acres of land, paid the largest taxes, and was much in public life, filling the most important offices in town. Subsequently he resided at Upper Middletown (now Cromwell, Conn.), where a record of his death is found, and his will, dated Sept. 21, 1790, is recorded in the Probate Records of Middletown. He married Mar. 7, 1739, Lydia, daughter of Jeremiah and Lydia (Rosewell) Atwater, b. Oct. 18, 1715, d. Jan. 28, 1776. She had been divorced from her first husband, Dr. Alexander Wolcott, at his request, by whom she had had three children. A memorial brown stone slab marks her grave in the old burial ground at Cromwell, Conn., with the inscription: "In memory of Mrs. Lydia Eliot, the wife of John Eliot Esq., who departed this life Jan. 28, A. D. 1776, in the 61st year of her age."

After the death of his wife Lydia, it is said that John married Hannah Phelps of Simsbury, Conn. This is not improbable, as "My wife Hannah" is mentioned in his will.

CHILDREN, ALL BY HIS FIRST WIFE.

41. i. MARY^s, b. Jan. 19, 1742; married August 10, 1777, to John Smith.

The tradition is that Mr. Eliot had four tall and stately daughters, and that Capt. John Smith selected one of them for his second wife. One of their daughters was the wife of Jesse Churchill, and the mother of T. G. and Wm. Elliott Churchill of New York City.

- + 42. ii. JOHN^s, b. Apr. 22, 1745; d. Mar. 1808.

43. iii. SARAH^s, b. Nov. 30, 1750; married Dec. 23, 1778, Eli Leavenworth, colonel in the Revolutionary army, b. Dec. 10, 1748.

He was first appointed by the Legislature July 1, 1775, captain of the 10th company of the 2d regiment of New Haven. In 1776 he was captain in Colonel Webb's regiment of Continentals, marched from Boston to New York with Washington, and under him was engaged in fortifying Brooklyn.

In October of the same year he was engaged at White Plains, on Dec. 25, 1776, at Trenton, and on Jan. 3, 1777, at Princeton. At the request of Washington, he remained with his regiment six weeks after its term of enlistment had expired. On May 27, 1777, he was commissioned major in the 6th Continental Line Regiment (Colonel Charles Webb), in camp at Peekskill, and during the summer was with Parsons' Brigade in movements against Fort Montgomery.

On July 15, 1779, he was with Colonel Meigs' regiment at the capture of Stony Point; 1777-8 in winter quarters at West Point, and engaged in construction of Meigs redoubt. Summer of 1778, encamped at White Plains under command of Washington; 1778-9, wintered at Camp Redding; summer, engaged on Hudson; 1779-80, wintered at Morristown.

On the discovery of the treachery of Arnold, Major Leavenworth was ordered to West Point. Owing to the consolidation of his regiment with others, he retired from the army in the spring of 1781.

Lydia is inscribed: "The grave of Lydia Ann Lee, Relict of Dr. Daniel Lee of Westerly, R. I., who died 17 Sept. 1836 Ae. 76 years. "Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord." "

CHILDREN.

1. William Eliot, b. Nov. 5, 1784; m. first, Susan Smith, by whom he had nine children, the youngest being Susan Sophia, wife of Charles Dudley Warner of Hartford, Conn., the well known author. He married second, Mrs. Judge Tousley of Syracuse, N. Y.
2. Nancy Atwater, b. Apr. 30, 1787, at Lyme, Conn.; d. Apr. 12, 1846, and is buried in New Haven, Conn. Monumental inscription ends: "Though dead, yet shall she live." She married John Bassett of Derby, Conn. Their son, William Eliot Bassett, graduated at Y. C. 1850.
3. Sophia, b. Feb. 20, 1789, at Lyme, Conn.; d. April 14, 1833.
4. Harriet, b. Jan. 10, 1791, at Westerly, R. I.
5. Fanny, b. Oct. 20, 1792, at Westerly, R. I.
6. Sophronia Spalding, b. Aug. 25, 1794, at Westerly, R. I.; m. Harvey Gillett of Westfield, Mass. Their daughter Charlotte, b. 1826, d. Dec. 24, 1891, was married to Rev. John De Witt, D.D., of New Brunswick, N. J., in 1847. She was most enthusiastic and persevering in tracing her descent from John Eliot, "Apostle," which she accomplished in the discovery of Lydia Ann (dau. of John Eliot, 22), not in old Eliot Genealogy.
7. Benjamin Franklin, b. May 9, 1796, at Westerly, R. I.; m. Jane Riker Lawrence, niece of Recorder Riker of New York City.
8. Daniel Mather, b. Jan. 15, 1798, at Westerly, R. I.
9. Allen Campbell, b. Oct. 26, 1799, at Westerly, R. I.; m. Jane Ann Pray, niece of Peter Mesier of New York City. Their daughter, Eliza Palmer Lee, m. W. G. Ward of New York City; issue, Alleine Ward, New York City.
10. Charlotte, b. Aug. 16, 1801, at Westerly, R. I.; d. Aug. 19, 1858. Gravestone in New Haven, Conn., says, "Ae. 56."
11. Sally, b. Mar. 10, 1803, at Westerly, R. I.; child, Sarah Maria, She became Mrs. Prof. Barrows, mother of Mrs. Prof. Hitchcock of Dartmouth College.

-
27. AARON⁴ (*Jared³, Joseph³, John³*), Deacon, Colonel, and physician in Killingworth, member of the General Assembly nine sessions. He married, Feb. 14, 1745, Mary, daughter of Rev. William Worthington of Saybrook (Westbrook). Temperance, another daughter of Mr. Worthington, was the wife of

Rev. Cotton Mather Smith of Sharon, and mother of John Cotton Smith, Governor of Connecticut, President of the American Bible Society, etc. Mrs. Mary d. June 28, 1785.

CHILDREN.

48. i. HANNAH^b, b. Aug. 31, 1746.

She was highly educated, and m. Nov. 23, 1773, Gen. Reuben Hopkins, b. in Amenia, N. Y., June 1, 1748, son of Stephen Hopkins, who was born in Hartford. Mr. Hopkins was a lawyer in Goshen, N. Y., and clerk of the court. He d. in 1819 in Edwardsville, Ill. The following notice is taken from the Edwardsville Spectator, Aug. 17, 1822: "Another Revolutionary hero gone"! Died yesterday morning in this town in the 75th year of his age, Gen. Reuben Hopkins, formerly of Orange Co., New York.

General Hopkins was born in Dutchess County, N. Y., in June, 1748. At the commencement of the Revolution he left the practice of the law, in which he was engaged, and joined the army which was contending for freedom, and never ceased to assert with his sword the rights of man until the independence of our country was achieved.

At the battle of Bunker Hill he served as adjutant, as well as at Peeksville and White Plains. Our information is too limited to give in detail his military career, but that he performed his duty as a soldier is well authenticated.

At the close of the war he returned to his professional duties, but not possessing a ready utterance, though distinguished for sound legal knowledge and discriminating judgment, he accepted the clerkship of the Circuit Court of Orange County, which he held for many years.

During the late war (1812) he again appeared in arms at the call of his country. His conduct on that occasion is attested by the newspapers of the day to have been highly meritorious.

Besides the military offices which he has held in regular grade up to that of brigadier-general, he has frequently represented the citizens of Orange County both in the Senate and the lower house. But however praiseworthy his patriotic zeal, we have the satisfaction of recording a fairer trait in his character. He was a pious, humble Christian. As he was free from that wild zeal which is "not according to knowledge," so was he free from fearing to "confess Christ before men." How well his

life accorded with his profession we need not say. Those who knew him can bear witness to the constant zeal with which he strove to adhere to the divine precept, "Whatever ye would that men should do unto you," etc.

In the last trying scene his mind was calm, for his faith was bright, his hope was strong. In his own language, "Death had no terrors, his sting was drawn, he *knew* in whom he believed." "Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord."

CHILDREN.

1. Eliot, b. in Charlotte, Dutchess Co., Sept. 12, 1774; printer and editor; m. Julia Howell, and d. in Cincinnati, O., Jan. 16, 1815, leaving six children.
 - a. *William H.*
 - b. *Henry.*
 - c. *Edward.*
 - d. *Caroline.*
 - e. *Stephen, etc.*
2. Benjamin Bronson, b. in Charlotte, Mar. 16, 1776; d. in Augusta, Ga., Sept. 22, 1852; m. Eliza Skelton of Princeton, N. J. Children:
 - a. *Margaret.*
 - b. *Adelaide.*
 - c. *Caroline.*
3. Mary (Polly), b. Dec. 2, 1777; d. 1820 in Cincinnati, O.
4. Adelaide, b. in Sharon, Conn., Mar. 3, 1780; d. Mar. 3, 1846; m. Samuel Hull of Sussex Co., N. J. They left a family.
5. Rebecca, b. in Goshen, N. Y., Jan. 16, 1782; d. in Ontario Co., N. Y., Apr. 3, 1816; m. Samuel Seeley.
6. William Hector, b. in Goshen, Nov. 12, 1784; d. at St. Louis, Mo., 1840. He m. Frances Gardner Ruffin of Cincinnati. Children:
 - a. *Eliot R.*, m. Mary De Lisle Le Fevre; children, William, Frances, Theresa.
 - b. *Ashley Carr*, m. Mary Chouteau of St. Louis.
 - c. *Adelaide Hull.*
 - d. *Laura Gardner.*
 - e. *Mary Frances*, m. Luther T. Woods of St. Louis.
 - f. *Wm. Ruffin*, m. Laura Hobbs of Baltimore; children, Warner Miller, Frances, Elizabeth Dorsey, Louisa.
 - g. *Richard Rockwell*, m. ———; children, Charles, Adelaide, Grace Miller, Alice, Abbie.
 - h. *Eliza Oliver*, m. Wm. B. Miller; children, Isabelle, Mary Hopkins, Kate Tracy.
7. Hannibal Mason, b. in Goshen, Aug. 8, 1788, and lived in the old homestead; m. Mary Steward.
8. Delinda, b. in Goshen, Mar. 25, 1792; d. May 28, 1823, in Madison, Morgan Co., Ga.; m. Dr. Wm. Johnson of Madison.

49. ii. MARY^s (Polly), b. July 11, 1752; married about 1798 Dr. Christopher Ely of Lyme; d. about 1810, without issue.
- + 50. iii. SAMUEL SMITHSON^s, b. July 2, 1753; d. Apr. 22, 1812.
- + 51. iv. WILLIAM^s, b. June 26, 1755; d. Sept. 1829.
- + 52. v. AARON^s, b. Aug. 15, 1758; d. Aug. 5, 1811.
53. vi. JOSEPH^s, b. Nov. 9, 1760; graduated at Yale Coll. 1784; physician at Montgomery, Orange Co., N. Y., then called Ward's Bridge, and had extensive practice. He married ——— McKinster; d. about 1798, leaving no children.
- + 54. vii. BENJAMIN^s, b. Dec. 9, 1762; d. Nov. 1848.
- In the New Haven Gazette from Oct. 6 to Nov. 23, 1785, is an advertisement as follows: "Balloon Hats to be sold, by Aaron and Benjamin Eliot, at their store on Church st. opposite the church, where Ladies and Gentlemen may be supplied with" (a long list of articles a column in length follows).
55. viii. ELIZABETH^s (Betsey), b. Dec. 9, 1762; resided with her brother Aaron in St. Genevieve; d. unmarried.

-
39. JOSEPH⁴, (*Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). A.B. Yale Coll. 1742, Merchant in Killingworth (Clinton), Deputy to the General Assembly of Connecticut 1752, 1760, 1762. He married June 7, 1748, Sarah Walker, dau. of Isaac and Sarah (Marshall) Walker of Boston, b. July 4, 1727, d. Nov. 19, 1769.

CHILDREN.

- + 56. i. AUGUSTUS^s, b. June 15, 1749, d. March 31, 1774 in K.
57. ii. SARAH^s, b. July 24, 1751, d. Jan. 1818.
- She married first, April 24, 1766, Rev. Eliphalet Huntington, successor of Rev. Jared Eliot, at Killingworth (Clinton). He was b. in Lebanon; A.B. Yale Coll. 1759; was settled Jan. 11, 1764, and d. Feb. 8, 1777.

CHILDREN.

1. Sarah, b. Sept. 19, 1768, d. 1840. She m. Dec. 26, 1804, John Wilcox of Killingworth. Child:
- a. *Eliphalet Huntington*, b. Jan. 1806, m. 1st, ———, child Maurice; m. 2d, Clarissa Hull.

2. Mary, b. Sept. 29, 1770, d. 1853. She m. Dec. 23, 1805, Jonah Rutty of Killingworth, who d. Dec. 21, 1819. Child:
 - a. *Elizabeth Mansfield*, b. April 1808, d. May 29, 1887. She m. first, Asa M. Bowles of Killingworth. Children: David Huntington.
Ellen Mansfield, m. Aug. 13, 1852, Oliver Nichols Payne of Southold, L. I. Children: Edward Townsend, b. Oct. 10, 1853; Ellen, b. Aug. 1855; Anna Grace, b. Mar. 13, 1857 (m. Frank Hamilton Bartlett and has Eleanor Hamilton and Emily Eliot); Ernest Bolles, b. Aug. 6, 1862; Hugh Huntington, b. Mar. 28, 1870.
Married 2d, Nov. 29, 1841, Rev. Owen Street, pastor of the High St. Cong. Church at Lowell for thirty years. He died May 27, 1887, two days before his wife. They had a single funeral service and were buried at Lowell, Mass. Children: Elizabeth Mansfield (m. George S. Dickerman, pastor of Church at Amherst, Mass.); and Edward Payson.
3. Joseph, b. Jan. 15, 1776, d. May 20, 1847.

Mrs. Sarah Huntington married second, March 10, 1779, Rev. Achilles Mansfield, successor of Rev. Mr. Huntington in Killingworth (Clinton). Mr. Mansfield was born in New Haven, graduated at Yale Coll. in 1770; was settled Jan. 6, 1779, and d. July 22, 1814.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND HUSBAND.

1. Elizabeth, d. Apr. 20, 1808. She m. May 6, 1807, Austin Olcott, a physician at Killingworth, Conn. Child:
 - a. *Elizabeth Mansfield*, b. Mar. 24, 1808, d. Apr. 25, 1871, m. Aug. 8, 1827, William Crane Willcox of New York, now (1904) of Phila. Children, Austin Olcott, William Henry, James Freeland, Charles Edward, Oliver, Elizabeth Mansfield.
2. Nathan, b. Aug. 6, 1784, A.B. Yale Coll. 1803, studied medicine, and d. April 6, 1813 in Killingworth.
3. Susan, b. Jan. 31, 1786, d. Dec. 4, 1823.

Soon after her death a book of "Memoirs" was written by Rev. Benjamin Wisner, pastor of the "Old South Church," Boston, which went through several editions in this country, and several in England and Scotland. James Montgomery, the poet, wrote an "Introductory Essay" for the third edition, and an original poem for the same. Some extracts from the "Memoirs" follow.

"Mrs. Susan Huntington was a daughter of Rev. Achilles Mansfield of Killingworth (now Clinton) Conn. In this place her father was ordained in the year 1779 and continued the pastor of the first church until his death, in 1814. Her mother was Sarah Eliot, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Walker) Eliot and granddaughter of Rev. Jared Eliot of Killingworth, who stood in great esteem throughout the country for his learning, philosophical researches and acquirements."

"Susan Mansfield was the youngest of three children. Her childhood was marked by sensibility, sobriety and tenderness of conscience, and a taste for reading. Her education was chiefly under the paternal roof, and at the common schools in her native town. The only other instruction she received was at the classical school kept in Killingworth during two seasons. Her parents however devoted much of their time and attention to her instruction, and as her constitution was delicate from infancy, she was suffered to gratify her inclination in devoting most of her time to the cultivation of her mind, by reading and efforts at composition."

"She was married at eighteen years of age to Rev. Joshua Huntington, a young minister of great promise, who had just been settled as pastor of the 'Old South Church' of Boston. One of her first letters written from that place says:

"Our ride was very pleasant, I am delighted with the country around Boston, and think the town is handsomely situated. But, my dear friend, flattering as is the prospect before us, I cannot contemplate the responsibility of the station in which I am placed, its total dissimilarity to that to which I have been accustomed, and the arduous duties resulting from it, together with my own inability to perform them as I ought, without feeling a degree of anxiety lest I should be found wholly unqualified for the situation. Did I not believe that the bounds of our habitations are not accidental, but determined by the Providence of God, I should sink under the weight of responsibility which now rests upon me."

"God placed her when young and inexperienced in a most responsible and difficult station, where her character and conduct would be scrutinized by multitudes, where hundreds of her own sex would be looking to her example for a model to imitate.

"But this was not the only discipline which fitted her for her high destiny. Though not thirty-three years of age, when herself removed from this state of trial, most of her connections and early intimate acquaintances had been taken from her. At the age of twenty-eight she was written widow. An infant son, born two months after his father's death, and most tenderly beloved, was taken from her at the age of twenty months."

She died of consumption in 1823. She married May 18, 1809, Rev. Joshua Huntington of Boston, who d. Sept. 11, 1819. Children:

- a. *Susan Mansfield*, b. Sept. 10, 1810; m. first, Charles Henry Strong; children, George Augustus, Mary Huntington; m. second, Dr. Wolcott Richards of Cincinnati; children, Harriet De Witt, Susan Huntington.
- b. *Joseph Eckley*, b. Feb. 11, 1812. A.B. Yale 1832. His name was changed to Joshua on the death of his younger brother. He was a man of high scholarly attainments. He never married.
- c. *Sarah Ann*, b. June 23, 1813; m. June 1832, Edward Boylston Huntington, a cousin, and a merchant in Boston. They

were for years members of the Eliot Church in Roxbury. She was living in 1894. Children, Peter Lanman, Susan Mansfield, Edward Trumbull, Edward Norton, Mary Lanman, Frederick Jabez, Elizabeth Moore.

d. *Elizabeth Moore*, b. Mar. 6, 1815.

e. *Mary*, b. Sept. 3, 1816; m. Jedediah Vincent Huntington, a cousin.

f. *Joshua*, b. Dec. 2, 1819.

58. iii. *MARY*⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1756, d. Aug. 20, 1856.

-
30. NATHAN⁴ (*Jared*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹), merchant and farmer in Kent, Conn. He was a member of the General Assembly fourteen sessions. He married Oct. 22, 1754, Clarina (or Clarissa) Griswold of Blackhall, Lyme, daughter of Governor Matthew Griswold and Ursula (Wolcott) Griswold. She was b. Feb. 9, 1733; d. Feb. 11, 1811. He d. Mar. 20, 1798.

CHILDREN.

59. i. *LUCY*⁵, b. at New Preston, Sept. 17, 1755; married Sept. 7, 1781, Rev. Seth Swift of Williamstown, Mass.

He was born in Kent, Sept. 30, 1749, graduated at Yale Coll. in 1774, was settled at Williamstown in 1779, and d. Feb. 13, 1807. Mrs. Lucy d. June 14, 1845, at Killingworth (Clinton).

CHILDREN.

1. Ephraim Griswold, b. Aug. 14, 1782; d. Aug. 1857. Graduated from Williams College in 1804, and was ordained to the ministry at Stockbridge, Mass., in 1810. He preached there as assistant to the famous Dr. Stephen West until 1818. He then settled at Oxford, Conn., and soon after married Miss Sarah Beach, a lady of great beauty and many accomplishments. Their happy married life was of short duration. She died in 1821, her last wish being "Bury me by my child," the infant whose life was measured by months. Mr. Swift preached for many years at Killingworth, Conn., and was held in high esteem by all who knew him. He was a man of superior attainments, dignified and courtly in manners and appearance, a true gentleman of the "old school."
2. Clarinda S., b. Apr. 23, 1785; d. Feb. 7, 1856. She m. Mar. 11, 1809, Philo Clark of Washington, Conn. About 1822 they removed to Ohio with the intention of becoming missionaries to the Indians in the Northwest; but Mr. Clark becoming inter-

ested in the church at Vermillion, remained there to be both financially and spiritually a veritable pillar of the church. He was also mayor and member of the legislature. He d. Sept. 2, 1851, at Sandusky, O. Mrs. Clark then went to live with her daughter in Iowa. Children:

- a. *Seth Swift*, b. June 2, 1811; d. Sept. 12, 1825.
 - b. *Joseph B.*, b. Feb. 24, 1817; d. Apr. 11, 1891. He m. first, Austria Logan of Washington, Conn. She died May 9, 1864. Children: Laura Frances, b. Sept. 13, 1848; d. Sept. 20, 1848. Edward Logan, b. Sept. 18, 1850; m. June 28, 1881, Mary L. Drake of Oberlin, O. Clara Helena, b. Feb. 25, 1852; m. Feb. 26, 1889, Henry W. S. Wood of Cleveland, O. Laura Austria, b. Nov. 13, 1853.—Joseph B. m. 2d, Sept. 2, 1865, Fannie M. Thomson. Children: Edith Margaret, b. May 28, 1868; Carl Thomson, b. Jan. 28, 1875; m. Nov. 15, 1902, Miriam E. Price of St. Louis, Mo. Child: Frances Marguerite, b. Nov. 11, 1903.
 - c. *Clarina H.*, b. Oct. 3, 1819; d. Apr. 23, 1901. She married Dec. 1846, John Johnston of Scotland. Children: Ida Adeline, b. Feb. 28, 1849; m. Sept. 29, 1867, Melancthon H. Welton of Madison, Wis. Children: Rena Belle, b. July 26, 1869 (m. June 4, 1895, Harry S. Simpkins; child, Melancthon H., b. July 13, 1901). Clarina M., b. Feb. 2, 1874 (m. Sept. 29, 1890, Elbert G. Ashcraft of Chicago. Children: Welton, b. Nov. 30, 1893; Adeline, b. Sept. 20, 1897). Walter P., b. Sept. 2, 1852. Clark B., b. Nov. 27, 1853; m. Jan. 24, 1898, Gertrude Wade. Ella May, b. May 22, 1856; m. Aug. 31, 1887, Edward J. Goodrich. Child: Robert James, b. Aug. 6, 1895. John Lincoln, b. June 22, 1861; m. Oct. 25, 1889, Emma H. Hanna. Children: Harold C., b. Apr. 2, 1891; Wendell H., b. Oct. 9, 1893; Lawrence J., b. Aug. 24, 1897.
3. *Lucy Eliot*, b. May 18, 1788; d. Dec. 23, 1862. She m. June 1, 1813, Rev. Sylvester Selden, b. Oct. 19, 1786; d. Oct. 4, 1841; A.B. Williams Coll. 1807. He was a Congregational clergyman. He preached at Westbrook and Hebron, Conn., where he died. Children:
 - a. *Henry Thornton*, b. May 4, 1815; d. May 11, 1853; m. Dec. 25, 1842, Emily M. Stevenson. Child: Henry Sylvester, b. Oct. 1844; d. Mar. 1885; soldier in Civil War.
 - b. *Cynthia Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 19, 1817; d. Aug. 19, 1879; m. Jan. 13, 1853, Selden Townsend May.
 - c. *Sarah Gertrude*, b. Aug. 15, 1825; d. May 22, 1890; m. Sept. 14, 1848, Sylvester Wooster Turner. Children: Henry Selden, b. May 22, 1851 (m. July 19, 1870, Gertrude S. Clark; child, Paul, b. Oct. 2, 1883). Gertrude May, b. Mar. 29, 1855. Jessie, b. Aug. 22, 1860.

4. Nathan Eliot, b. July 10, 1790; d. 1852. He was in the War of 1812. After the war he, with his brother Joseph, went with many other New England people to settle in the "Western Reserve," about forty miles from Cleveland, O. He never married, but lived with his brother until his death at Birmingham, O.
5. Elisha Pope, D.D., b. in Williamstown, Mass., Aug. 12, 1792; d. in Allegheny in 1865 at the age of seventy-three. He was educated at Williams College and Princeton Theological Seminary and ordained to the ministry at Boston in 1817. He offered himself to the American Board as a foreign missionary, but the Board being unable to send him, his long ministry of almost fifty years was spent in the cities of Pittsburgh and Allegheny. During his pastorate in Pittsburgh he originated the "Western Missionary Society," which afterwards developed into the "Presbyterian Board of Foreign Missions." He was a man of exceptional gifts and of rare consecration, and the fruits of his ministry are being gathered to-day all over the world. He married Oct. 2, 1817, Eliza Darling Beach of Hanover, N. J., a great-great-granddaughter of Rev. Abraham Pierson, the first President of Yale College. She d. Jan. 30, 1871. Children:
 - a. *Henrietta Mary*, b. Aug. 3, 1819; d. June 3, 1895; m. Oct. 23, 1839, Rev. Edward W. Wright, b. Sept. 27, 1816; d. Sept. 16, 1866. Children: Rev. Williamson Swift, b. Aug. 7, 1840; m. May 22, 1866, Annie M. Davis; d. Jan. 24, 1904. Children: Edward W., b. Feb. 5, 1868; d. June 21, 1887; Henry Hall, b. Apr. 6, 1870; Will Eliot, b. Apr. 18, 1875; (m. June 29, 1904, Mary de L. Vincent). Rev. John Eliot, b. Dec. 17, 1842; m. May 27, 1869, Ellen M. Kerr. Children: Anne Bakewell, b. Aug. 29, 1870; d. June 5, 1871; Mary Swift, b. June 30, 1872; Gifford King, b. Mar. 19, 1874 (m. Apr. 19, 1900, Elizabeth Ball); Naomi, b. Feb. 14, 1877; Euphemia, b. Mar. 15, 1882; d. Aug. 8, 1883. Janette Eliza, b. July 3, 1846; s. Edward Elisha, b. Mar. 28, 1853; m. May 5, 1874, Agnes M. Alston; she d. 1896. Children: Archie Gilmore, b. May 8, 1875; d. Jan. 24, 1895; Bertrand Edward, b. Mar. 25, 1877 (m. Sept. 1898, Margaret Mitchell; child, William Stone, b. Aug. 3, 1899); Agnes Alston, b. June 2, 1884; d. July 8, 1892; Fitch Perkins, b. Mar. 8, 1888. Lucy Henrietta, b. Jan. 9, 1858; m. May 31, 1894, Albert H. Gerwig. Children: Henrietta Swift, b. Aug. 30, 1895; Mark Albert, b. Sept. 21, 1897. Elisha Pierson Swift, b. Feb. 25, 1862 (m. Sept. 6, 1883, Carrie Ellen Whippo. Children: Janette, b. June 13, 1886; Marguerite, b. June 28, 1888; Elisha Pope Swift, Jr., b. Aug. 25, 1897).
 - b. *Ashbel Green*, b. 1821; d. in infancy.
 - c. *Samuel Beach*, b. 1822; d. in infancy.

- d. *Rev. Eliot Elisha*, b. Sept. 8, 1824; m. first, June 5, 1849, Mary A. Huston. Child: Susan M., b. July 24, 1850; d. Aug. 1850.—*Rev. Eliot E.* m. second, Aug. 12, 1857, Frances L. Damon. Children by second marriage: George Damon, b. June 20, 1861 (m. June 30, 1885, Eleanor M. Blague. Children: Frances Damon, b. June 13, 1886; Carolyn, b. Feb. 18, 1888). Elisha Pope, b. Jan. 15, 1865 (m. June 20, 1900, Mary Clark. Child: Eliot Elisha, b. Sept. 22, 1901). Mary Huston, b. Nov. 1, 1866 (m. June 8, 1893, William F. Greenwood. Child: Eleanor Gray, b. Oct. 10, 1897).
- e. *Henry Martyn*, b. May 4, 1827; d. Nov. 1853.
- f. *Catherine Wilhelmina*, b. Jan. 14, 1829; m. Sept. 15, 1852, Hon. Williamson Wright. Children: Mary Williamson, b. Aug. 2, 1853; d. Feb. 2, 1857. Kate Eliot, b. May 2, 1855; m. Oct. 8, 1884, Edgar Page Tucker of Chicago. Children: Mary Wright, b. Sept. 23, 1887; Florence Henrietta, b. Sept. 20, 1893. Williamson Swift, b. Jan. 11, 1857. Elizabeth Green, b. Oct. 25, 1858; m. Nov. 10, 1881, William Howard Barnhart. Children: Williamson Leaming, b. May 17, 1883; Elisabeth, b. May 25, 1887; Allan Wright, b. Aug. 13, 1899. Anna Lucy, b. Aug. 10, 1861 (m. Oct. 18, 1887, Charles Wilkes Graves). Ettie Darling, b. Nov. 24, 1862. Elisha Pierson Swift, b. Aug. 1, 1864; d. Nov. 10, 1885.
- g. *Joseph Patterson*, b. 1831; d. in infancy.
- h. *Rev. Edward Payson*, b. Dec. 2, 1834; m. May 30, 1872, Emily Griffin, who with their infant son d. 1873.
- i. *Lucy Elisabeth*, b. Mar. 16, 1838; m. June 15, 1865, J. C. McCombs. They live at Avalon, Pa.
- 6. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 20, 1794; d. Feb. 12, 1893, at Grass Lake, Mich., at the age of ninety-nine years. He left his home at an early age, his father, a minister, having died. He enlisted in the army when about seventeen years old and served in the War of 1812. At the close of the war he and his older brother, Nathan Eliot Swift, with many other New England people, went West, settling in the "Western Reserve," about forty miles from Cleveland, O. He took a large tract of land and lived there nearly fifty years, building a beautiful home, and was a man of strength in all good things. He was prominent in building up churches and schools and in all that makes for the public good. He m. Aug. 22, 1818, Elizabeth Root of Westfield, Mass., b. Feb. 22, 1798, d. Feb. 22, 1888. Children:
 - a. *Joseph*, b. Aug. 24, 1819; m. Aug. 1843, Electa Phelps Elder. Children: Ephraim Griswold, b. Dec. 9, 1844; m. July 23, 1867, Charlotte Janet Goodrich. Child, Theodore Tenney, b. Nov. 20, 1871. Ella Mary, b. Nov. 9, 1848; m. Feb. 30, 1879, Dr. Fletcher Rose Ross. Children: Joseph Swift, b.

- Nov. 11, 1880; Sarah Elizabeth, b. Apr. 28, 1883 (m. June 4, 1902, George Loomis Spence).
- b. *Tryphenia*, b. Feb. 5, 1822; d. Feb. 5, 1834.
- c. *Heman*, b. Oct. 28, 1824; d. Sept. 26, 1849.
- d. *Elisha Ephraim*, b. May 16, 1827; m. Jan. 5, 1853, Margaret C. Wells. Children: Mary Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1854; m. Nov. 5, 1879, James Byron Corwin. He died Apr. 6, 1895. Children: Edith Swift, b. Aug. 22, 1880; Walter James, b. May 17, 1882; Margaret Elisabeth, b. Nov. 3, 1889. Margaret Gertrude, b. Oct. 7, 1856; m. Oct. 7, 1875, William S. Winegar. Children: Frederic S., b. Mar. 19, 1878; d. Mar. 20, 1879; Clayton Swift, b. Dec. 17, 1879; d. July 15, 1881; Claus Smith, b. July 24, 1881; d. Oct. 2, 1882; Swift Wells, b. July 16, 1882; Edward William, b. Aug. 10, 1889. Lucy Alice, b. Dec. 27, 1858; m. Dec. 28, 1887, Wm. A. Boland. Children: Ruth Wells, b. Feb. 10, 1889; d. Apr. 12, 1890; Gertrude Woodward, b. Mar. 18, 1892; Margaret Wells, b. Mar. 1, 1894. Josephine, b. June 20, 1861; m. Nov. 9, 1882, C. J. Peck. Children: Lucy Christina, b. Dec. 24, 1886; d. Jan. 31, 1890; Theodore Sherman, b. Nov. 27, 1891; d. Sept. 1, 1892; Robert Virgil and Roland Wells (twins), b. June 10, 1895. Theodore Wells, b. June 10, 1864; m. Mary Leland Miller. Children: Leland Miller, b. May 12, 1896; Gertrude, b. Sept. 28, 1901. Sarah Cooley, b. May 15, 1867. Grace Eliot, b. Oct. 13, 1869; m. Sept. 28, 1888, Arthur L. Watkins. Children: Kenneth Wells, b. Aug. 8, 1889; Fanny Margaret, b. May 4, 1892. Frances Mason, b. May 1, 1871.
- e. *Lucy Elisabeth*, b. Mar. 20, 1831; m. Jan. 27, 1848, Stephen Griggs, physician, at Detroit, Mich. Children: Stephen Adelbert, b. Nov. 16, 1849; m. Minnie W. Langley. Children: Louise, b. Mar. 29, 1878; Edna Swift, b. May 8, 1882; Elihu Cooley, b. Jan. 23, 1886. Frances Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1851. Heman Swift, b. Nov. 19, 1857; m. May 25, 1886, Louise (Thompson) Clark. Lucy Eliot, b. Aug. 23, 1864; m. Dec. 10, 1894, Harvey Farrington. Children: Harvey and Helen (d.), b. April 11, 1896; Eliot Griggs, b. Sept. 11, 1898; Edward Chandler, b. Dec. 18, 1900, and son, b. Feb. 20, 1904.
- f. *Sarah Aurelia*, b. Oct. 21, 1833; m. Sept. 7, 1854, Elihu Cooley. Child: Elizabeth Swift.
- g. *Mary Amelia Bradford*, b. Mar. 22, 1836; d. Apr. 17, 1872; m. Nov. 6, 1855, Frederic William Swift. Children: Anne Kitchel, b. Mar. 13, 1859; m. Sept. 27, 1888, Adoniram Judson Burt. Frederic William, Jr., b. June 5, 1865; d. Oct. 4, 1865. Louise Bradford, b. Oct. 13, 1867; m. June 30, 1902, Walter Robbins. Caroline Brooks, b. Jan. 23, 1870.

7. Sabrina Eliot, b. Nov. 2, 1798; d. 1868. Mrs. Sabrina Swift Logan was a woman of preëminent faith and godliness. She united with the church at the age of about sixteen years, in Saybrook, Conn. (now Westbrook). Her prayers, many and fervent, were presented with unwavering confidence in a sure answer. Her attachment for God's earthly house was beautiful, and her place there was never vacant except when she was providentially hindered from attendance. She loved the ministry; her home was open to them always and her hospitality was enlarged greatly. A former pastor says: "I can never forget the kind, encouraging words in the beginning of my ministry and I shall always feel that much of my success in this church was in answer to her effectual, fervent prayers." Her mould of mind was that of her giant brother Elisha. She had a sound, discriminating judgment; she thought deeply before assuming a position. Her laws were principles and the fear of God. Then she was firm as a rock in maintaining what she believed to be right. She married in 1826, Major Joshua Logan, b. 1794 at Dublin, Ireland, d. 1854 at Pittsburgh, Pa. He was a merchant, but served in the War of 1812, and was made lieutenant-colonel of volunteers in the service of the United States at Fort Meigs. Children:
- a. *Julia Swift*, b. June 10, 1826; d. Mar. 5, 1900; m. 1848, John Rogers Blaine of Beaver, Pa. Children: John Eliot, b. Oct. 4, 1850; m. May 26, 1873, Ella L. Stow. Children: Augusta M., b. Aug. 11, 1875; Julia F., b. Mar. 27, 1877; m. June 1902, B. L. Thane of Juneau, Alaska; Roger Eliot, b. Sept. 20, 1879; m. Dec. 31, 1903, Otilie Jones. Sabrina Swift, b. Feb. 28, 1854; m. Aug. 9, 1879, Charles M. Hobbs.
 - b. *Emily*, b. Oct. 12, 1831; d. Feb. 12, 1904; m. 1851, Thomas Allison. Children: Edward J., b. Feb. 8, 1852; m. Oct. 2, 1889, Margaret M. McGaughey. Children: Dwight Moody, b. Feb. 18, 1891; Margaret M., b. Sept. 11, 1895; James, b. Oct. 12, 1898; Agnes McGaughey, b. Sept. 25, 1900; Ruth, b. Sept. 2, 1903, died.
 - c. *Louisa*, b. Nov. 14, 1833; d. 1878.
 - d. *Rev. David Swift*, b. Jan. 9, 1834; d. 1864; m. 1859, Elizabeth Speer.
 - e. *Henry Eliot*, b. June 4, 1837; d. 1862.
60. ii. NATHAN^s, b. Feb. 3, 1757; d. Apr. 28, 1757.
61. iii. NATHAN^s, b. Mar. 1758; d. Nov. 1759.
62. iv. CLARINA^s, b. July 13, 1759; d. Aug. 14, 1802. She married Feb. 23, 1790, Jonathan Warner, Esq., of Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y., b. Dec. 4, 1747; d. Apr. 8, 1823.

CHILDREN.

1. Griswold Eliot, b. Mar. 19, 1791; d. Mar. 6, 1873; banker, president of Second Nat. Bank of Pittsburgh, Pa., also lumber and iron merchant. He m. at Geneseo, N. Y., Nov. 10, 1821, Maria Sheffield, b. June 18, 1794. Children:
 - a. *Henry Clay*, b. Aug. 18, 1824; d. Aug. 26, 1826.
 - b. *Augustus Eliot*, b. Nov. 10, 1826; d. Sept. 12, 1837.
 - c. *James Sheffield*, b. Apr. 29, 1828; grad. Union Coll., Schenectady, N. Y.; d. Jan. 31, 1883.
 - d. *Maria*, b. Sept. 7, 1829; d. Sept. 12, 1830.
 - e. *Henrietta Williams*, b. Oct. 16, 1831; educated at Packer Institute, Brooklyn. She m. at Allegheny, Pa., Dec. 4, 1851, Franklin Osburn, b. in London Co., Va. Children: James Warner, b. Mar. 6, 1853; Frank Chew, b. Dec. 20, 1854; Clarina Eliot, b. Dec. 25, 1856, d.; Henry Augustus, b. Oct. 8, 1858, d.; Jennie Maria, b. Mar. 28, 1860 (m. Wm. H. Olmsted; children, Mary Warner, Roger Wolcott, Franklin Osburn, Margaret Stanley, Emelyn Stanley, Wm. Pitkin, Henrietta Eliot); Mary Eliot, b. Aug. 3, 1861; Adelina Beatrice, b. Mar. 13, 1864, d.; Harry Griswold, b. Feb. 18, 1866 (m. Edna Howard; children, Mae Marian, Henrietta Warner, Edna Howard); Robert Dudley, b. April 20, 1867 (m. Bertha Howell; child, Virginia Wyllys); Wm. Warner, b. Oct. 4, 1871 (m. Rosa Schley Chaplin; children, Laura Schley, Robert Dudley); Clara Louise Williams, b. Apr. 15, 1874 (m. Samuel Roberts Wilson; children, Samuel Roberts, Franklin Osburn).
 - f. *Maria Jane*, b. Jan. 25, 1836; d. Sept. 4, 1864.
 2. Thomas, b. Nov. 30, 1792; d. June 6, 1848.
 3. Nathan, b. Apr. 4, 1795; d. Apr. 2, 1828.
 4. John Eliot, b. Apr. 25, 1797; d. Feb. 10, 1842.
 5. Clarina, b. July 19, 1799, at Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y.; m. at Allegheny, Pa., Rev. Hart Talcott of Killingworth, Conn. Children:
 - a. *Hart*, m. Emma Munson.
 - b. *Clarina Eliot*.
- + 63. v. JOHN^s, b. Nov. 3, 1760; d. Dec. 13, 1845, in Penn.
- + 64. vi. MATTHEW^s, b. Dec. 1, 1761; d. June 26, 1827, in Ky.
65. vii. LYDIA^s, b. Oct. 5, 1763; d. May 24, 1836.
- She married Jan. 4, 1785, Daniel Sherman Brinsmade, Esq., of Washington, Conn., son of Rev. Daniel and Rhoda (Sherman) Brinsmade, of the Judea Society in Washington. He was Justice of the Peace for many years and d. Jan. 31, 1813.

CHILDREN.

1. Rebecca, b. Feb. 22, 1786; d. June 14, 1864. She m. June 13, 1821, John Mosely of Southbury, Conn., and was his third wife.



REV. ELISHA MITCHELL, D.D.

PROFESSOR OF CHEMISTRY, MINERALOGY AND GEOLOGY.

IN THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA.

E. Mitchell

Eng^d for the Philanthropic Society in the University.

2. Lydia Clarina, b. Mar. 29, 1789; d. Aug. 22, 1821. She m. June, 1814, Charles McMahon of Washington, Conn.
3. Daniel Eliot, b. Dec. 3, 1792; d. July 18, 1863. A successful farmer of Washington, Conn. He married first, Sept. 9, 1819, Abigail, dau. of Simon and Esther (Farrand) Mitchell of Washington. She d. Apr. 26, 1835. He married second, May 3, 1836, Orpha, dau. of Benjamin Sackett of Warren. Children, by first wife:
 - a. *Sherman Mitchell*, b. Nov. 14, 1821; d. Dec. 19, 1893.
 - b. *Frederick Abner*, b. Sept. 2, 1824; m. first, Mrs. Marila Sackett; second, Kate Whittlesey of New York. Child, by first wife: Herman Hine, b. Sept. 17, 1876 of Menominee, Mich.

66. viii. *PHOEBE*^s, b. July 13, 1765; d. 1858, aged 93; buried at Washington, Conn. She married Oct. 16, 1792, Abner Mitchell of Washington.

CHILDREN.

1. Elisha, b. Aug. 19, 1793, in Litchfield, Conn. [See his portrait in this volume.]

He graduated at Yale College in 1813, one of the best students in his class. After several years of teaching in New London, and as tutor at Yale, he married, Nov. 19, 1819, at Lyme, Conn., Maria Sybil, dau. of Dr. Elisha North of New London, Conn. Appointed to the chair of mathematics in the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, he entered upon his duties early in 1818.

He had previously been licensed to preach the Gospel, by the Congregational Church in Connecticut, and was ordained to the full work of the ministry, by Orange Presbytery, N. C., in 1821.

But it was as a professor in the University of North Carolina that he displayed the greatest energy and accomplished the best results. Until 1825, he was professor of mathematics and natural science, but was then transferred to the chair of chemistry, mineralogy and geology, which he occupied until his death in 1857.

During all these years, by indefatigable research, by extended and multiplied excursions over every part of North Carolina, by various and patient investigations, aided by a consuming thirst for knowledge, and a singularly retentive memory, he so ably filled his position, and branched out in so many directions that, on any scientific question, it was a common thing to say, "Go, ask Dr. Mitchell."

In the sixty-fourth year of his age, during his fifth visit of exploration in western North Carolina, he attempted, alone, to descend Mt. Mitchell, the highest peak of the Black Mountain in North Carolina. Being overtaken by a sudden thunderstorm, and losing his way the evening of June 27, 1857, he fell forty feet, into a deep pool of a branch of the Caney River.

As he failed to keep an appointment which he had made, his family and friends became uneasy, and searching parties were organized, numbering at length scores of mountaineers and others, to find the missing one. After ten days of exhausting search, his body was found, at midnight, perfectly preserved from decay by the ice-cold waters of the cataract. Carried down the mountain on the shoulders of relays of men, he was borne to Asheville, where he was temporarily buried for one year. Thence, at the earnest request of the citizens of Yancey County and others, his body was conveyed by ox-sled, and lastly by the strong arms of men, up the mountain steeps, and through almost impassable rocky ways, where no road lay, and was reinterred with most impressive ceremonies, on the summit of the highest point of land east of the Rocky Mountains, which now bears his name. Here it rests, awaiting a glorious resurrection.

A monument of "white bronze" twelve feet high was erected over his grave in 1888. (See illustration.) Children:

- a. *Mary Phoebe*, b. Dec. 19, 1822; m. Richard J. Ashe. Children: Richard Henry, Anna Caroline, Mary Sybil, Margaret Lloyd, Charlotte Elizabeth, Eliot Mitchell, Sophia Evelyn, Samuel Richard.
- b. *Ellen Hannah*, b. Apr. 23, 1824; m. Dr. J. J. Summerell. Children: Anna Maria, John Mitchell, Josephine Eliot, James North Howard, Elisha Mitchell, Gertrude Hope.
- c. *Margaret Eliot*, b. Nov. 21, 1825; living (1904) at Statesville, N. C.
- d. *Matthew Henry*, b. Sept. 30, 1828; d. in infancy.
- e. *Eliza North*, b. May 26, 1833; m. Richard S. Grant. Children: Edward Sims, Richard Mitchell.
- f. *Charles Andrews*, b. Oct. 7, 1838; d. 1866 at Memphis, Ala.
- g. *Henry Eliot*, b. Feb. 11, 1843; d. in infancy.
2. *Elnathan*, b. Jan. 14, 1797; d. Dec. 7, 1867. He married, Aug. 30, 1818, Harriet Wheeler, dau. of Abner Wheeler of Bethlehem, Conn., who d. May 19, 1867. Children:
 - a. *Eunice P.*, b. July 14, 1819; m. Daniel S. Lemmon. Children: Harriet Ida and Charles Edwin.
 - b. *Abner W.*, b. June 26, 1821; m. Lydia E. Leavitt. Children: Frances Eliot, Charles Leavitt, William Wheeler, and Matthew Eliot and Mary Harriet (twins).
 - c. *Mary Helen*, b. Jan. 12, 1833; m. Earle Buckingham. Children: Edwin Wheeler, Francis S., Jennie W., Elnathan Mitchell, infant son, and Walter B.
3. *Matthew Eliot*, b. Nov. 15, 1799; d. — 15, 1827. A.B. Yale 1820. He married Jan. 1823, Eunice, dau. of Seth Noble Wheeler of South Britain, Conn., who d. in 1832. Children:
 - a. *Sarah Maria*, b. Aug. 11, 1824; m. Dr. Nathan C. Baldwin of South Britain, Conn. Children: Mary E. and Willard N.
 - b. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. Apr. 16, 1827; m. first, David Curtis Hinman (child, Edward Curtis); m. second, Charles Cotterren of Red Bank, N. J.

- + 67. ix. NATHAN⁵, b. Feb. 25, 1767; d. Jan. 4, 1828.
- 68. x. AUGUSTUS GRISWOLD⁵, b. Oct. 20, 1768; d. in 1834 without issue.
- 69. xi. SAMUEL⁵, b. July 25, 1770; d. 1774.
- + 70. xii. RICHARD JACKSON⁵, b. Sept. 1773; d. Feb. 12, 1814, in O.
- 71. xiii. SARAH⁵, b. Aug. 27, 1776; d. Nov. 2, 1840; m. Youngs Eliot, Aug. 12, 1799. (See Youngs Eliot 89.)

- 31 JARED⁴ (*Jared³, Joseph³, John¹*). Farmer in Killingworth. He married first, May 10, 1757, Elizabeth Walker of Boston, who died May 3, 1759. He married second, Apr. 7, 1760, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Lord of Lyme, b. in 1735.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- + 72. i. JARED⁵, b. Mar. 1, 1761; d. Sept. 25, 1841, in K.
- 73. ii. RICHARD⁵, b. Apr. 7, 1762; d. June 10, 1762.
- 74. iii. ISAAC⁵, b. Apr. 17, 1763; d. July 27, 1763.
- + 75. iv. RICHARD⁵, b. June 3, 1764; d. July 5, 1848, in Wash., D. C.
- + 76. v. LYNDE⁵, b. Mar. 7, 1766; d. Aug. 3, 1817, in Wash., D. C.
- 77. vi. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Aug. 26, 1768; d. Jan. 15, 1840. She married Oct. 15, 1787, Nathan Wilcox of Killingworth, and Le Roy, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- i. Eliza, b. July 6, 1788, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. Feb. 2, 1840, at Le Roy, N. Y. She married May 17, 1808, at Killingworth, Clark Selden. Children:
 - a. *William Augustus*, b. July 3, 1809.
 - b. *Nathan Wilcox*, b. Nov. 15, 1810; m. Harriet Dudley. Children: Two sons (d. in infancy), and Wm Henry, Nathan Eliot, Eliza Amelia, Stephen Dudley, Mary Elizabeth and Francis Granger.
 - c. *Edmund Clark*, b. Aug. 8, 1812; m. Sarah Mount. Child: Agnes Eliza.
 - d. *Mabel Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 11, 1814; m. William Bingham.
 - e. *Harriet Maria*, b. May 4, 1817.
 - f. *Henry Eliot*, b. June 13, 1819.
 - g. *Hezekiah*, b. Feb. 28, 1821.
 - h. *Claudius Buchanan*, b. July 6, 1822.
 - i. *Theodosia Jerusha*, b. June 13, 1825.

- j. *Richard Lord*, b. Sept. 18, 1827; m. Eunice Maretta Wilcox, dau. of Stephen P. Wilcox. Children: Clara Virginia, Herbert Clark, Claudius Hubert, Mary Electa, and William Augustus.
- k. *Mary Louisa*, b. Oct. 18, 1829.
- l. *Stephen Mortimer*, b. Aug. 16, 1831.
- m. *Jane Amelia*, b. Aug. 13, 1833.
- 2. Eunice, b. at Killingworth, Conn., Apr. 12, 1790; d. Dec. 8, 1825; m. Thomas Selden, Jr., brother of Eliza's husband. Children:
 - a. *Cynthia*, m. George Clark. Children: George, two other sons and a daughter.
 - b. *Charles*, and (c) *Edward* (twins).
 - d. *Sarah*, m. ——— Clark, a brother of Cynthia's husband.
 - e. *Mary*.
 - f. *Augustus*.
- 3. Nancy Lay, b. at Killingworth, Conn., Feb. 28, 1792; d. June 14, 1878. She married Oct. 9, 1812, Linas Pierson. Children:
 - a. *Edward O.*, m. Maria Nichols. Children: Ellen M., Augusta and Araminta.
 - b. *Ellen Eliza*, m. Wm. R. Habert.
 - c. *Emma Nancy*, m. Nelson Miner. Children: two daughters and one son.
- 4. Nathan Eliot, b. Apr. 9, 1794, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., Sept. 30, 1814, of a wound received in battle in the war of 1812.
- 5. Stephen Pierson, b. May 25, 1796, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. Mar. 30, 1871, at Le Roy, N. Y. He was also a son of battle. He married Oct. 20, 1819, at Le Roy, N. Y., Electa Mareta Nettleton. Children:
 - a. *Araminta Eliza*, b. Aug. 2, 1821.
 - b. *Lucius Fitch*, b. Aug. 14, 1823.
 - c. *Eunice Mareta*, b. Aug. 25, 1825.
 - d. *Caroline Amelia*, b. Sept. 3, 1827.
- 6. Maria Mabel, b. Sept. 18, 1798, at Killingworth, Conn.; died Mar. 25, 1836, at Rochester, N. Y. She married Oct. 6, 1831, Rev. Peter Kimball.
- 7. Catherine Ann, b. Apr. 20, 1801, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. Sept. 23, 1871, at Rochester, N. Y. She married Nov. 10, 1824, William J. Wood. Children:
 - a. *Ann Eliza*.
 - b. *Harriet J.*, m. C. Kimball. Children: three sons and one daughter.
 - c. *Catherine Eliot*.
 - d. *Elizabeth*, m. Joseph Armstrong. Children: two sons and one daughter.
 - e. *William Eliot*.
 - f. *Rev. Charles Wiltshire*, m. Clara Hazard. Children: two sons and two daughters.

8. Mary, b. June 22, 1803, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. Oct. 8, 1869, at Brooklyn, N. Y. She married Apr. 15, 1828, Mortimer Strong. Children:
- a. *Harriet*.
 - b. *Charles*, m. Ellen Cook. Children, three daughters and one son.
 - c. *Sarah*, m. John Walker.
 - d. *Henry*, m. Agnes Patterson. Children: four daughters and one son.
 - e. *Julia*.
9. Jared Eliot, b. Oct. 4, 1805, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. Feb. 7, 1884, at Le Roy, N. Y.
10. Clarissa, b. Sept. 21, 1807, at Killingworth, Conn.; d. Feb. 26, 1852, at Le Roy, N. Y.
11. Emeline, b. May 14, 1810, at Le Roy, N. Y., and died there Mar. 6, 1872.
78. vii. NANCY⁵, b. July 28, 1770; married Jonathan Lay of Saybrook, and d. May 25, 1852.
- + 79. viii. RUFUS⁵, b. Dec. 1, 1772; d. Oct. 29, 1826, in Wash.
80. ix. SARAH⁵ (Sally), b. June 17, 1775; married May, 1814, ——— Boardman of Higganum.
81. x. CATHERINE⁵, b. Feb. 1, 1777; died at Vernon, Conn., Apr. 3, 1858; married Sept. 26, 1805, Selden Gates of East Haddam, and Brooklyn, N. Y. He was b. Sept. 13, 1778, and d. Sept. 20, 1828.

CHILDREN.

1. Catharine (Caty) Ann, b. in Chatham, Nov. 23, 1806; d. Aug. 15, 1811.
 2. Jane Elizabeth, b. July 24, 1809; d. Apr. 29, 1832.
 3. Catharine Ann, b. Oct. 15, 1811, in Hartford; d. March 9, 1885.
 4. Sarah Ann, b. in Brooklyn, Apr. 3, 1817; d. at Cold Spring, L. I., Jan. 15, 1818.
- + 82. xi. AUGUSTUS⁵, b. Aug. 10, 1779; d. Jan. 23, 1816, in Killingworth.

-
33. JOHN⁴ (*Jared³, Joseph³, John¹*). Farmer in Guilford; member of the General Assembly fourteen sessions. He married Oct. 19, 1762, Experience, dau. of Robert Hempsted of Southold, L. I. She was born Mar. 6, 1742, and d. Mar. 22, 1807.

CHILDREN.

83. i. HANNAH^s, b. Aug. 11, 1763; married Feb. 12, 1785, Samuel Landon of Guilford. She d. Sept. 9, 1847. He was b. Oct. 17, 1765, d. Aug. 23, 1793, and was the son of Daniel and Rebecca (Ruggles) Landon.

CHILDREN.

1. Nancy, b. Oct. 13, 1787, at Guilford; d. Nov. 6, 1869; m. at Guilford, Sept. 27, 1807, George Griswold, son of Ezra and Mehitabel Griswold. He was b. Apr. 9, 1781; d. Feb. 7, 1843. Children:
 - a. *George Cleveland*, b. Oct. 31, 1809; m. Julia Chapman.
 - b. *Roger*, b. Jan. 3, 1812; m. Sarah Coan.
 - c. *Hetta*, b. May 25, 1814.
 - d. *Fitz Edward*, b. May 15, 1816.
 - e. *Hetta*, b. Sept. 12, 1819; m. Wm. R. Hunter.
 - f. *Fanny*, b. Oct. 27, 1823; m. Lewis R. Elliott (373).
 - g. *Nancy*, b. June 18, 1826; died Jan. 30, 1892; m. Worthington W. Bartholomew.
 2. Hannah, b. Nov. 4, 1789.
 3. Henrietta, b. Nov. 4, 1789; d. July 16, 1861; m. Elihu Hill, son of Noah and Caroline (Parmelee) Hill. He was b. Apr. 30, 1782; d. Jan. 10, 1852. They lived at Osceola, Tioga Co., Pa.
 4. Mary Ann, b. June 29, 1795; m. Michael Thorp.
- + 84. ii. JOHN^s, b. Oct. 3, 1765; d. Sept. 30, 1794, in Guilford.
- + 85. iii. JOSEPH^s, b. Apr. 13, 1767; d. Jan. 11, 1829, in G.
86. iv. DEBORAH^s, b. Apr. 5, 1769; d. Nov. 1802; married Uriah Spencer of Guilford, son of Uriah and Olive (Stow) Spencer, b. Mar. 4, 1770, d. at Washington, D. C.

Uriah Spencer seems to have been a man of note in Tioga Co., Penn., and held some public office at Wellsboro, the county seat. After Deborah Eliot's death he married again, and had sons, George and Charles.

CHILDREN OF DEBORAH ELIOT AND URIAH SPENCER.

1. Fanny, m. — Vail. Children:
 - a. *William*, murdered in Mountain Meadow massacre.
 - b. *Augusta*, and (c) *Augustus* (twins).
 - d. *Eleanor*.
 - e. *Henrietta*.
2. Horace.
3. Nancy, b. Apr. 18, 1792; d. Sept. 21, 1873; m. John Maine, b. Nov. 29, 1779; d. Dec. 14, 1857. Children:
 - a. *Alexander*, b. July 13, 1810.

- b. *Horace S.*, b. May 14, 1811.
- c. *Celia*, b. Jan. 23, 1813.
- d. *Samuel R.*, b. Aug. 16, 1816.
- e. *Harriet*, b. June 15, 1817.
- f. *Uriah*, b. Aug. 4, 1819.
- g. *Deborah*, b. Oct. 8, 1821.
- h. *John A.*, Jr., b. Jan. 24, 1824.
- i. *George D.*, b. July 24, 1826.
- j. *Fanny A.*, b. May 24, 1828.
- k. *Edwin R.*, b. Feb. 28, 1830.
- l. *Sarah A.*, b. June 13, 1833; m. ——— Richards.
- m. *Eleanor M.*, b. Apr. 18, 1835.
- n. *Charles*, b. Sept. 4, 1839.
- 4. *Mary*, called *Polly*, m. *Elijah Welch*. Children:
 - a. *Olivia*.
 - b. *Uriah*.
 - c. *Jefferson*.
 - d. *Herrick*.
 - e. *Amanda*.
 - f. *Elmedia*.
 - g. *Marietta*.
 - h. *Phoebe*.
- 5. *Harriet*, m. ——— Alford.
- 6. *Amanda*, m. ——— Ellis.
- + 87. v. *EDWARD*^s, b. May 28, 1771; d. Jan. 28, 1852.
- 88. vi. *YOUNGS*^s, b. June 6, 1773; d. Nov. 3, 1774.
- + 89. vii. *YOUNGS*^s, b. Dec. 31, 1775; d. Nov. 13, 1852.
- 90. viii. *CATHARINE*^s, b. Aug. 19, 1777; d. Nov. 5, 1843. She married Mar. 6, 1800, *Amos Fowler* of Guilford, son of *Abraham* and *Elizabeth (Bartlett) Fowler*. He was b. Aug. 27, 1773; d. Aug. 8, 1853.

CHILDREN.

- 1. *Sarah*, b. July 2, 1801; d. Jan. 14, 1840.
- 2. *John Eliot*, b. July 24, 1803; d. July 29, 1838. He m. Nov. 29, 1837, *Harriet*, dau. of *Ambrose* and *Katharine (Ward) Leete*. She was b. Feb. 14, 1808.
- 3. *Amanda*, b. Sept. 19, 1805; d. Apr. 27, 1881, at Scranton, Penn. She m. Nov. 21, 1832, *Deacon William Russel Stone*, son of *Bille* and *Rachel Ward*, b. Sept. 18, 1806, at Scranton, Penn.; d. Dec. 5, 1889. Children, born at Mount Pleasant, Wayne Co., Pa.:
 - a. *Henry Augustus*, b. Nov. 24, 1835.
 - b. *Charles Russel*, b. Dec. 6, 1837.
 - c. *Henrietta Fowler*, b. Dec. 12, 1839.
 - d. *John Ward*, b. Apr. 10, 1842.

- e. *Catherine Eliot*, b. July 20, 1844.
- f. *Catherine Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 22, 1845.
- g. *George Eliot*, b. Jan. 21, 1850; m. Martha J. Kays. Children: Eliot Kays, James Kays; reside in Philadelphia.
- 4. *Henrietta*, b. July 4, 1808; d. Oct. 2, 1846.
- 5. *Catharine*, b. May 30, 1810; d. Sept. 24, 1828.
- 6. *Henry*, b. June 30, 1812; m. 1st, Dec. 7, 1837, Sally Amelia Hart, b. Aug. 20, 1815; d. May 4, 1855; dau. of Wm. and Lydia (Griffing) Hart; m. 2d, June 19, 1856, Widow Maria Halleck (Griffing) Hart, b. Mar. 11, 1820; d. Feb. 20, 1861; dau. of Wm. H. and Anna (Young) Griffing; m. 3d, Feb. 11, 1863, Julia Eliot Simmons, dau. (94 xii) in O. E. G. Children, by first wife:
 - a. *Catherine Eliot*, b. Sept. 15, 1839.
 - b. *Clarissa Hart*, b. May 15, 1842; m. Geo. L. Griswold. Children: Robert Eliot, Katherine Linsley, Charlotte Griffing (m. Oct. 12, 1904, Charles Newton Dudley).
 - c. *Henry Eliot*, b. Mar. 13, 1848; m. Sarah Brown of Guilford, daughter of Samuel Wm. Brown and Hannah Humphreys.
 - d. *Amos*, b. Aug. 13, 1853; d. July 1, 1903; m. Marie Washburn. Children: Elihu Washburn, John Eliot, Sallie.
- (Child, by second wife):
- e. *Annie Griffing*, b. June 19, 1857; m. Geo. S. Davis. Children: Henry Fowler, Elizabeth Griffing, Annie Cornelia.
- 7. *Elizabeth*, b. May 26, 1815; d. Oct. 18, 1846.
- 8. *Amos*, b. Apr. 16, 1818; d. May 24, 1841.

91. ix. *EXPERIENCE*^s, b. Dec. 31, 1778; d. May 12, 1803. She married Jan. 1803, George Leete, son of Pharez and Ruth (Savage) Leete, b. Mar. 29, 1782. After her death he married again, and d. in North Haven Dec. 26, 1826.

+ 92. x. *ROBERT*^s, b. Feb. 28, 1781; d. Mar. 10, 1844.

93. xi. *FANNY LEDYARD*^s, b. June 3, 1783; d. July 26, 1828. She married Apr. 3, 1800, Daniel Benton of Guilford, who d. Feb. 11, 1853.

CHILDREN.

- i. *Daniel Smithson*, b. Jan. 22, 1801, at Guilford, Conn.; d. Feb. 16, 1855, at Geneva, Wis. In 1844 he removed with his family to Wisconsin. A new prairie farm was bought, and on that the family lived. In 1851 the farm was bought by the son-in-law, John G. Flack, and is still owned by him. He m. at Windsor, Conn., Oct. 3, 1825, Sarah Marie Adams, b. Apr. 8, 1808; d. June 17, 1849. Children:
 - a. *Ellen M.*, b. Feb. 23, 1827; m. John G. Flack.
 - b. *Elliott H.*, b. Aug. 26, 1828; served in Civil War.

- c. *Abigail Lindley*, b. Mar. 31, 1831.
- d. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 8, 1832; lives in New York City.
- e. *Benjamin*, b. Dec. 17, 1834.
- f. *Elihu Hill*, b. Dec. 31, 1835; d. on the battlefield at Chattanooga, Tenn., June, 1865.
- g. *Matthew Henry*, b. July 2, 1838.
- h. *Charles Henry*, b. Dec. 31, 1840; served in the Civil War.
- i. *Jennette Elisabeth*, b. July 4, 1843.
- j. *Harriet Arabella*, b. Sept. 14, 1847.
- 2. *Urbane Wilford*, b. July 2, 1802; d. 1826, at sea.
- 3. *Abigail Lindley*, b. Aug. 1, 1804; m. in 1830, Lyman Hanks of Allegheny City, and died a few weeks after.
- 4. *Jared Taintor*, b. Feb. 4, 1806, at Guilford, Conn.; d. Oct. 28, 1873, at Auburn, N. Y. His boyhood days were passed under the parental roof, but on attaining manhood, he engaged in mercantile pursuits, first in Ovid, N. Y., in partnership with his brother, and subsequently in Pulteney, N. Y. He early developed a capacity and taste for public affairs. From 1830 he was a prominent citizen of Steuben Co., holding the office of postmaster of Pulteney for twenty-three years, that of Justice of the Peace sixteen years, Supervisor of his town nine years, and various other offices of honor and trust, in all of which he discharged his duties with fidelity and credit, and established for himself a character for integrity and worth, that reflected honor on his name. For four years he was connected with the Custom House of New York City, and later held office at the Auburn State Prison, to which city he removed in 1857. His personal appearance was attractive and commanding, and he had originally the finest physique in a large family circle. He married in 1838, at Pulteney, N. Y., Lucy Ann Ball, b. Mar. 27, 1811. Children:
 - a. *Abigail Lindley*, b. May 18, 1839.
 - b. *Emma Virginia*, b. Sept. 1, 1840; m. John Sym Bedell.
 - c. *Charlotte Elisabeth*, b. June 10, 1843; d. Jan. 25, 1905.
 - d. *Urban Sherwood Wilford*, b. Jan. 25, 1845.
 - e. *Jared T. Julian*, b. Dec. 25, 1846.
 - f. *Julia Ida*, b. July 25, 1849.
 - g. *Lucy Manuela*, b. Dec. 29, 1851; m. John R. Ross.
 - h. *Frances May*, b. Sept. 23, 1854; m. Arthur G. Bedell.
- 5. *Youngs Eliot*, b. at Guilford, Conn., June 8, 1807; d. July 2, 1890; m. Jan. 16, 1828, Mary Anne Ely, b. June 26, 1809; d. Nov. 5, 1900. He was a farmer and lived at Linden, Genesee Co., Mich. Children:
 - a. *Fanny Elisabeth*, b. July 12, 1829; m. Edward Eliot Simmons (94 xii 2).
 - b. *Ledyard Ely*, b. June 24, 1831; m. Emily P. Moore. Children: George D., Anna Eliot, Edward Emerson, Fanny Ledyard, Abner Ely, Hurbert Winfield, and Willie P.

- c. *Mary Lord*, b. Sept. 16, 1833; m. Francis Sackner. Children: Eda Ethelinda, Minnie Arabella, and Musa Viola.
- d. *Youngs Elliott*, b. July 18, 1837; m. Alice Chapin. Children: Youngs Elliott, Mary Olive, Herbert Lester, Charles Elliott, and Reuben Howard.
- e. *Sarah Fowler*, b. Jan. 9, 1840.
- f. *Lydia Griswold*, b. Mar. 19, 1842.
- g. *Laura Ely*, b. Sept. 22, 1844; m. Theodore Crandall. Children: Floyd G., Lulu, Lottie.
- h. *Cornelia Amanda*, b. June 1, 1847; m. Alonzo B. Hyatt. Children: Wallace, Claude Elliott, Maud Ely, and Josie Benton.
- i. *Joseph Augustine*, b. Dec. 14, 1849.
- j. *Jessie Augusta*, b. Jan. 2, 1855.
- 6. *Fanny Ledyard*, b. Feb. 10, 1810; d. Nov. 9, 1882. She married Dec. 31, 1829, William Prentiss of Steuben Co., N. Y., b. May 10, 1801; d. Mar. 18, 1875, at Lancaster, Mass. Children:
 - a. *Cornelia Elisabeth*, b. Apr. 30, 1831; m. Charles N. Wixom. Children: Ella Frances, Fanny Augusta, Harriet Prentiss, Charles Frederic, Cornelia Elise.
 - b. *Catherine Fowler*, b. Mar. 17, 1833.
 - c. *Harriet Augusta*, b. Apr. 17, 1835; m. Monmouth H. Ganong. Children: Wm. Gilbert, Jessie Reynolds, Fanny Maria, Lillian Augusta.
 - d. *Luther Wright*, b. Mar. 18, 1837; m. Elsie Ann Van Syckle.
 - e. *Lillian Gertrude*, b. Aug. 7, 1839; m. Norman Hunt. Children: Caroline Blanche, Floyd Prentiss.
 - f. *Wm. Augustine*, b. Mar. 6, 1844; m. Jane T. Parker. Children: Mabel Irene, Charles Stanley.
 - g. *John*, b. July 27, 1851; m. Adele E. Parker. Children: Stella Irene, Bertha P., Wm. Wright, Joanna E., Fanny Louise, Leon L.
 - h. *Martha Bridge*.
- 7. *Elizabeth*, b. at Guilford, Conn., Nov. 20, 1812; d. June 17, 1899. She married April 17, 1829, at Pulteney, N. Y., Marsena Baker, b. Nov. 6, 1803; d. Mar. 17, 1859. Children:
 - a. *Susan Eliot*, b. June 14, 1832; m. Judge Nelson Cobb.
 - b. *Helen Elisabeth*, b. May 24, 1838; m. Henry Wade. Children: Milton Henry, Helen Cecille.
 - c. *Frances Lamira*, b. Dec. 31, 1840; m. Frank Gilbert.
 - d. *Winfield Scott*, b. Nov. 20, 1846.
 - e. *Julian Benton*, b. Nov. 6, 1848.
 - f. *Maria Antoinette*, b. Dec. 28, 1852; m. Dr. Putnam Francis Peet.
- 8. *Experience Hempsted*, b. at Guilford, Conn., Dec. 15, 1816; d. Mar. 10, 1875. She married, first, June 21, 1835, Edward Judson Hotchkin, b. Oct. 8, 1811; d. Aug. 28, 1840. Child, by first husband:

- a. *Amanda Simmons*, b. May 10, 1837; m. first, Rev. Wm. A. Wolcott. Child: William E.; m. second, Dr. G. F. Case. Child: George E.; m. third, Samuel P. Marvin. Experience married, second, June 9, 1844, Nelson Ball, who d. at Ovid, N. Y., May 29, 1871. Children, by second husband:
 - a. *George Nelson*, b. Dec. 6, 1845; killed 1864 at City Point.
 - b. *Edward Judson*, b. Feb. 3, 1848; m. Clarinda Clark. Children: Wm. George, Julian Nelson.
 - c. *Julia Ann*, b. Nov. 7, 1849; m. David Roff.
 - d. *Sherwood Salle*, b. Feb. 5, 1852; m. Alicia Church. Child: Lillian.
 - e. *Eliot Augustine*, b. Dec. 22, 1853; m. Rose A. Lealbetter. Children: Maggie S., Harrie C., Guy J., Edward J.
 - f. *Harrison Cleon*, b. Feb. 6, 1856; m. Rose E. Horton. Children: Lloyd Benton, Ivan Horton.
- 9. *Joseph Augustine*, b. at Guilford, Conn., May 7, 1818; d. Apr. 8, 1892. He graduated with the highest honors at Yale Coll. in 1842, and at Yale Theological Seminary in 1846. He went to California in July, 1849, to preach the Gospel, and to help build into this new land Christian life and civilization. He was organist and pastor of the church in Sacramento for thirteen years, editor of "The Pacific," and senior professor of the Pacific Theological Seminary. He was for more than fifteen years a member of the Home Missions Committee, and a writer of missionary hymns. He was devoted to the cause of education, and one of the foremost in founding the College of California, and of the academy that preceded it. He made a trip around the world in 1859, and was pastor of the Plymouth Church in San Francisco for five years from 1863. After this date he devoted himself chiefly to teaching theology, received from Yale the degree of S.T.D. in 1870, and was a member of the International Council of Congregational Churches in London in 1891. He married July 7, 1863, Frances Sargent, who died June 27, 1899. No children.
- 10. *John Eliot*, born at Guilford, Conn., Oct. 24, 1820; d. Feb. 1888. He graduated at Oberlin College, studied theology at the New York University, and was a clergyman at Oakland, Cal. He married Nov. 8, 1850, Mary Park Seavy. Child:
 - a. *Mary Frances Eliot*, b. Mar. 8, 1852.
- 11. *George Robert*, b. 1822; d. Mar. 1827.
- 12. *Robert George*, b. at Guilford, Conn., Sept. 14, 1827; d. July 5, 1901. He lived at Oakland, Cal., and m. Jan. 23, 1855, Lydia A. Armstrong. Children:
 - a. *Lucilia Elisabeth*, b. July 24, 1857.
 - b. *Mary Fannie*, b. Oct. 27, 1859; m. Jesse A. Baldwin of Chicago. Children: Louise (m. June 13, 1904, Cecil Price Squires), Jesse R. (d.), Fannie L. (d.), Theodore W., Norman L., and Storrs.

- c. *Silas Wright*, b. Mar. 19, 1863.
- d. *Joseph Augustine*, b. May 30, 1865.
- e. *Hadley George*, b. July 7, 1867.
- f. *Harriet Eliot*, b. Sept. 23, 1870; m. Rev. Loyal L. Wirt.
Children: Joseph Benton, George Boynton, Williston,
Monica Alexandra.
- g. *Ackerson Eliot Armstrong*, b. Sept. 29, 1872.
- h. *Elizabeth Sara*, b. Oct. 24, 1875.

94. xii. AMANDA⁵, b. June 27, 1787, at Guilford, Conn.; d. June 30, 1829. She married June 7, 1821, Tillinghast, son of Deacon Abel and Ruth (Wood) Simmons, of Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y. He d. Nov. 6, 1861.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Julia E., b. at Paris, N. Y., Mar. 25, 1822; m. Feb. 11, 1863, Henry Fowler (90 viii 6).
- 2. Edward Eliot, b. at Paris, N. Y., Mar. 22, 1826; d. Aug. 7, 1903; m. Fanny Elizabeth Benton, dau. (93 xi 5). Children:
 - a. *Mary Ellen*, b. Sept. 16, 1854; m. George L. Brown. She died Jan. 18, 1905.
 - b. *Frederick Henry*, b. Sept. 6, 1857; m. Josephine Helen Dike.
 - c. *Lincoln Fennimore*, b. Nov. 17, 1864; m. Mattie May Brenner.
 - d. *William Benton*, b. Sept. 3, 1868; m. Lulu Davison.
- 3. Frederick, b. at Paris, N. Y., Mar. 3, 1829; d. Oct. 8, 1900; m. Oct. 31, 1854, Elizabeth Anna, dau. of Henry and Anne (Thornton) Carr. Children:
 - a. *Edward Elliott*, b. Jan. 9, 1858; m. Sarah Jane Dygert.
Children: Leslie Elliott, Gertrude Elizabeth.
 - b. *Henry Fowler*, b. Aug. 12, 1863.
 - c. *Charles Abbott*, b. Nov. 8, 1865; m. Mary Ann Lowell.

-
34. GEORGE⁴ (*Jared*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Farmer and deacon of the church in Killingworth. He married July 27, 1766, Hannah, dau. of Samuel Ely of Lyme, Conn. She died in 1820.

CHILDREN.

- + 95. i. GEORGE⁵, b. Jan. 27, 1767; d. Oct. 31, 1828, in K.
- + 96. ii. JOHN⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1768; d. Dec. 17, 1824, in Mad.
(See O. E. G., page 96.)
- + 97. iii. SAMUEL⁵, b. Apr. 3, 1770; d. in 1817, aged 42.
- 98. iv. ISAAC⁵, b. Sept. 8, 1771; d. Oct. 17, 1794.

99. v. TIMOTHY^s, b. Mar. 20, 1773. He married Mary (Polly) Darrow of Greenwich. Was a physician at Unadilla, N. Y. He died at Oxford, Chenango Co., on his way to Connecticut, Nov. 2, 1796.
100. vi. MARY^s (Polly), b. Jan. 24, 1775; d. Oct. 9, 1858. She married, Nov. 4, 1813, Othniel Williams of Wethersfield, Conn. He graduated at Yale Coll. in 1810, and was a lawyer of prominence in his profession. They settled at Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., where he died Dec. 7, 1832.

CHILDREN.

1. Othniel Strong, b. Nov. 27, 1814; d. May 20, 1880. He graduated at Hamilton Coll. in 1831, was a lawyer, surrogate of Oneida Co., Judge of the Supreme Court, and treasurer of Hamilton Coll. He married Sept. 1, 1843, Delia, dau. of Prof. Chas. Amery. Children:
- a. *Eliot Strong*, b. July 5, 1845; m. Rachel Wood Squires. Children: Charles Eliot, Othniel, Ruth Delia, Mary, Delia Amery, Rachel, Sophie.
 - b. *Mary Delia*, b. May 28, 1847; m. Henry Everett Daniels of Cayuga, N. Y. Children: Harriet McDonab, Williams, Janet Williams.
 - c. *Sophie Louise*, b. Apr. 18, 1852; m. Abel Grosvenor Hopkins, Prof. of Latin in Hamilton Coll. Child: Mary Delia.
2. Mary Louisa, b. Nov. 11, 1816; d. Aug. 28, 1837.
101. vii. HANNAH^s, b. May 30, 1777; d. Oct. 9, 1819. She married, Oct. 7, 1801, Rev. John Niles.
- He graduated at Yale in 1797, and was a Congregational clergyman at Prattsburg, N. Y. In July, 1808, he was installed as pastor of the church in Bath, N. Y. He died suddenly, Sept. 13, 1812, while preaching an ordination sermon at Angelica, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1. George, b. Sept. 4, 1803; d. 1863. He married Mary Russell of Hamburg, Conn. They removed to Michigan, where he died.
2. Saloma, b. July 9, 1805; d. Sept. 2, 1854. She married, Nov. 7, 1830, Abel Babcock of Chester, Mass. Children:
- a. *Mary*, b. 1831; d. 1845.
 - b. *Edward*, b. 1834; educated at Hamilton College; removed to Avoca, Iowa, where he died.

3. Mary Anne, b. Aug. 7, 1807. She m. first, John Stannard of Lyme, Conn., second, Feb. 19, 1829, Similias Brockway Ely (her mother's first cousin). Child, by second husband:
 - a. *John Eliot*, b. May 3, 1830; m. Nancy Holmes Warner of Lyme. Children: Eliot Warner, Joseph Niles.
 4. Thomas, b. Nov. 14, 1809; d. in infancy.
 5. Susan, b. Aug. 26, 1811; d. in infancy.
- + 102. viii. ACHILLES HENRY⁵, b. July 26, 1781, in Killingworth; d. Jan. 9, 1856.
103. ix. ELY⁵, b. Feb. 14, 1784; d. May, 1789.

-
35. NATHANIEL⁴ (*Abiel³, Joseph³, John¹*). Farmer in Guilford. He married Jan. 3, 1754, Beulah, daughter of Joseph Parmelee of Guilford. She was born Aug. 30, 1732, and died Sept. 16, 1818.

No very satisfactory records have been obtainable of the Parmelee family. John Parmelee, one of the first settlers of Guilford, and one of the twenty-five signers of the plantation covenant in 1639, married Hannah ———; son, John Parmelee, Jr., b. about 1620, married (3d) Hannah ———; son, Isaac, b. Nov. 21, 1665, who married 1689, Elizabeth Hiland, or Highland; son, Joseph, b. Sept. 14, 1694, married Abigail Kimberly (daughter of Natl. Kimberly, Jr.), and their daughter Beulah married Nathaniel Eliot.

CHILDREN.

- + 104. i. WILLIAM⁵, b. Feb. 10, 1755; d. Feb. 14, 1833, in Guilford.
105. ii. MARY⁵, b. May 1, 1762; married Sept. 20, 1787, Israel Halleck of Dutchess Co., N. Y., a descendant of Peter Halleck (or Hallock), who came over with their pastor, Rev. John Youngs, and landed at New London, Conn., in Nov. 1640. The Hallecks went the same year to Long Island, and some of their descendants still reside in the vicinity of Aqueboque and elsewhere. Mary died Sept. 10, 1819. Israel died Nov. 7, 1839, aged 84.

CHILDREN.

1. Maria, b. July 19, 1788; d. Apr. 21, 1870, in G.
2. Fitz-Greene, b. July 8, 1790; d. Nov. 19, 1867, in G.

It is difficult to write an estimate of the life and work of Fitz-Greene Halleck or to explain the charm of the man unless we recall the flavor of the times he lived in and the names of his contemporaries. The early part of the nineteenth century following the war of 1812 was marked by strong literary tendencies. There was a demand for poetry and belles letters, and it was at the beginning of this epoch, whose greatest brilliancy was not attained until after the Civil War, that Fitz-Greene Halleck flourished. The period produced such men as Washington Irving, Cooper, Channing, Richard H. Dana, N. P. Willis, James Rodman Drake (author of the "Culprit Fay"), Prescott, Percival, Hawthorne, and Bryant, and was the forerunner of the years when Whittier, Longfellow and Emerson reached the zenith of their fame. In England Byron and Scott, Dickens and Thackeray were making their great reputations and Browning and Tennyson were beginning to astonish the world with their genius. Fitz-Greene's career reads like a romance—the only link lacking to complete the chain was "the one woman," for though loving women with delicacy and sentiment and beloved by them in turn, he lived and died unmarried. He was born in Guilford in 1790, and his earlier as well as his later years were passed in that historic town. As soon as he was taught to write he took to rhyming and to reciting pieces. He was a pupil of that period which produced Gray's *Elegy*, the *Lady of the Lake*, and the *Pleasures of Hope*, and was a voracious reader of the four hundred volumes the Guilford Library then possessed. At the age of fifteen he entered the store of his kinsman, Andrew Eliot, with whom he remained as clerk six years. He was noted during his whole business life, which lasted till 1850, for celerity, correctness and courtesy. The long confinement in a country store did not prevent him from composing many pretty verses, for "it was his nature to blossom into song as it is a tree's to leaf itself in April."

When twenty-one years old he left his native village for the wider life of New York, then a city of ninety thousand people. He entered the counting house of Jacob Barker, one of the leading bankers of the town, and began that career which brought him into contact with all the famous men of his day.

His *Life and Letters*, edited by James Grant Wilson, are good reading and give a vivid picture of the life of those times. His many talents and his winning ways soon procured for him a host of friends, and later his merit as a poet won ready recognition. He was one of the members of the "Iron Greys," organized in New York in 1814, and including in its ranks one hundred and twelve of the leading young men of New York; also a charter member of the "Ugly Club," a convivial club composed of very handsome young men and of which he was "poet laureate"; he took part in all the best social life of

the period. Later in life the poet remarked that in those days his New Year's calls were with a single exception made below Canal street, the exception being Mrs. Stuyvesant, whose residence was so remote (the present Stuyvesant Square) that a carriage was always taken to go there. One of his lodging houses was 29 Wall street. A letter written home in 1816 describes a trip he took to Philadelphia, Baltimore, Washington and Mt. Vernon. In March, 1819, "The Croakers" first appeared, a series of satirical and quaint chronicles on people and things of local interest written in rhyme and anonymously contributed to the New York Evening Post. This was the joint production of Halleck and Drake. Next "Fanny," and in 1827 "Alnwick Castle and other Poems," comprising all of Halleck's published work up to that time, was printed in a single volume. "Marco Bozzaris," of which James Grant Wilson said in 1869, "no finer *martial* lyric has been produced" and of which the then Greek minister said, "It is the link between America and Greece," was written in 1823, after a visit to Europe, which included travels in Great Britain, France, Switzerland, and Germany. It was tossed off one day and left at the lodgings of a friend to whom he was accustomed to show his poetic work with the simple question, "Will this do?"

It was first published in the New York Review and attained instant popularity, yet so unconscious was the writer of its real merit that his own family did not know of it till several years later. It has been translated into many languages besides the Greek, and is possibly the best known lyric of that period.

In 1837 an Authors Club was formed in New York, of which Washington Irving was president and Fitz-Greene Halleck vice president. He became well acquainted with Dickens during his first visit to America, also with Prince Louis Napoleon and Lafayette, Thackeray, the Keans, Macready, and every man of distinction of the time. He was one of the most popular "diners out" in New York. In 1837 Columbia College conferred on him the title of A.M. After he left the service of Jacob Barker, when the latter retired about 1831, he became confidential secretary to John Jacob Astor, and when John Jacob died in 1848 he left the poet a legacy of forty pounds a year. This with the royalties derived from the sale of his poems gave him a comfortable if not a large income for the rest of his days. Wilson says his literary labors brought him in altogether only seventeen thousand five hundred dollars! He spent the last fifteen years of his life in dear old Guilford with his sister, making frequent visits to New York at first, but becoming more and more fond of privacy and solitude. His work appeared only a few times during the last years when he gave us "Connecticut" and "Young America," but they added little to his fame.

The writer of this sketch has in her possession a copy of "Young America" with his name written on the flyleaf, which he gave her as a child, and she well remembers his white beard, his kindly, twinkling blue eyes, his courtly bow and the great reverence with which she



Young, H. G.
Fitzgreen, Walter

regarded him. The relation between his sister and himself was most tender and pathetic. She gave the intimate feminine touch to his life and followed him to the grave. A beautiful shaft in Alderbrook Cemetery, Guilford, marks his consecrated resting place.

An estimate of the poet is difficult to frame. We feel the charm but cannot analyze it. Halleck did not belong to the school of rapid writers nor did he belong to the prolific school who write too much. Twenty years nearly covers the period of his literary productiveness. He excels in playful humor, light satire and tender sentiment. In an article written about him Bryant the poet says: "In the midst of a strain of harmonious diction he surprises by a stroke of ridicule . . ." "He venerates the past and laughs at the present . . ." "His poetry is remarkable for the melody of its numbers, it is constructed to please an ear naturally fine . . ." "In no poet can be found passages which flow with more sweet and liquid smoothness." . . . Poe wrote of him, "There is something, too, in the *bonhomie* of certain of his compositions altogether distinct from poetic merit, which has aided to establish him, and much also must be admitted on the score of his personal popularity which is deservedly great."

"With all allowances, however, there will still be found a large amount of poetical fame to which he is entitled."

For grace, natural wit, refinement of fancy, and that delicate handling which is called *true art*, we may among all the poets of the first forty years of the nineteenth century award the palm to Halleck.

Wilson says, "Is it too much to say of Halleck as he said of Burns":

"There have been loftier themes than his
And longer scrolls and louder lyres
And lays lit up with Poesy's
Purer and holier fires.

Yet read the names that know not death,
Few nobler ones than his are there
And few have won a greener wreath
Than that which binds his hair."

[W. H. E. E.]

3. Nathaniel E., b. Nov. 1792; d. Sept. 29, 1793.

-
36. WYLLYS⁴ (*Abial*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Farmer in Guilford. He married July 20, 1763, Abigail, widow of Dr. Giles Hull and dau. of Col. Andrew Ward of Guilford. Abigail was born Apr. 22, 1731; d. Apr. 18, 1801. After Mr. Eliot's death Abigail m. Samuel Parmelee.

CHILDREN, BY WYLLYS.

- + 106. i. SAMUEL^s, b. Mar. 25, 1764; d. Sept. 12, 1843, in G.
- 107. ii. ABIGAIL^s, b. Mar. 25, 1764; d. May 4, 1764.
- 108. iii. ABIGAIL^s, b. Aug. 8, 1765; d. Sept. 18, 1769.
- 109. iv. ELIZABETH^s, b. Dec. 29, 1766; married Jan. 16, 1790, Preserved Betts, son of Samuel Comstock and Mary (Tyler) Betts, of Richmond, Mass., and subsequently of New York City. He was b. Aug. 13, 1759; d. Jan. 31, 1818. Mrs. Betts d. Dec. 1, 1853.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Laura, b. Oct. 23, 1791; d. Sept. 21, 1875.
- 2. Maria E., b. Apr. 22, 1803; d. Nov. 30, 1865. Laura and Maria were Principals of a Female Boarding School in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- + 110. v. REUBEN^s, b. Aug. 23, 1768; d. Oct. 18, 1844, in G.
- + 111. vi. ANDREW^s, b. July 11, 1770; d. July 25, 1824, in G.
- 112. vii. SARAH^s, b. Feb. 29, 1772; married Oct. 21, 1798, John Scoville, Esq., son of John of Waterbury and New Haven. She d. Feb. 12, 1852. He was born Aug. 12, 1770, and d. Aug. 17, 1816.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Charles Montgomery, b. Dec. 23, 1807; d. Sept. 15, 1808.
- 2. Charles Eliot, b. Aug. 10, 1810; d. Feb. 4, 1859.
- 3. Mary Ward, b. Dec. 18, 1812; d. July 2, 1868, at New Haven; buried at Woodlawn, N. Y.; m. Aug. 15, 1833, Frederic J. Betts, son of Uriah Betts of New York City and Newburgh, N. Y. He was b. July 2, 1803; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1879; buried at Woodlawn. Frederic Betts was born in Guilford, received the degree of A.B. from Williams College in 1821, at the age of 19 years, and studied law with Aaron Burr and others. He began the practice of law in Orange Co., N. Y., soon came to New Haven, removed to Newburgh, N. Y., after marrying and remained there many years. For twenty years he was clerk of the U. S. District Court of N. Y., under his brother, Judge S. C. Betts, and in this position amassed a fortune. He was at one time Judge of the Superior Court at Lynchburg, Va. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member and vestryman of St. Paul's Church, New Haven, for several years. Children of Frederic and Mary Ward (Scoville) Betts:

- a. *Charles Scoville*, b. Nov. 7, 1834.
- b. *Mary Eliot*, b. Apr. 9, 1837.
- c. *Sarah Eliot*, b. Jan. 7, 1841; m. Wm. E. Foster of Buffalo, N. Y. Children: Mary H., Frederic B., Louise H.
- d. *Frederic Henry*, b. Mar. 8, 1843; an eminent lawyer in New York; m. Louise Holbrook. Children: Louis, Frederic Holbrook, Mary Eliot, Wyllys Rosseter.
- e. *Charles Wyllys*, b. Aug. 13, 1845; lawyer of New York City, graduate of Yale, Chorister of Trinity Church, N. Y., where there is a memorial tablet.

In Memoriam

Caroli Wyllys Betts

Obit MDCCCLXXXVII Aet. XLI.

Qui ad DEI Gloriam Atque in Pace.

Anima Sua Multa inter hujus domus domini

cantatores suâ sponti diutius stetit

Beati mundo corde quoniam deum videbunt.

Matt. v. viii.

113. viii. ABIGAIL⁵, b. Dec. 15, 1773; married Feb. 10, 1793, Levi Gregory, Esq., son of Ezra Gregory of Milton. He was b. Aug. 12, 1767; d. Oct. 5, 1807.

CHILD.

- 1. Eliot Wyllys, b. Feb. 13, 1794; d. July 3, 1863. He m. Nov. 13, 1851, Charlotte, dau. of Wm. Sellick, Esq., of Milton. She was b. Sept. 15, 1813; d. Oct. 27, 1895, in N. Y.

114. ix. RUTH⁵, b. Oct. 2, 1776; d. Feb. 22, 1856. She married Jan. 16, 1816, Rev. David Baldwin of Litchfield and Guilford. He was b. Feb. 4, 1780; d. Aug. 2, 1862.

CHILDREN.

- 1. William Ward, b. May 7, 1818; d. Jan. 24, 1902, in N. Y. He m. Jan. 24, 1846, Catharine, dau. of Henry Van Schaick of Lansingburgh, N. Y. Children:
 - a. *Henry Van Schaick*, b. June 21, 1848; d.
 - b. *Catharine Lansing*, b. Sept. 23, 1850; d.

-
38. TIMOTHY⁴ (*Abial*³, *Joseph*³, *John*¹). Farmer in North Guilford. He married May 26, 1772, Rebecca, dau. of Jacob Rose of North Branford. She was b. July 16, 1747, and died Aug. 30, 1827.

CHILDREN.

- + 115. i. TIMOTHY^s, b. July 1, 1772; d. Oct. 30, 1848 in Durham.
- + 116. ii. WILLIAM ROSE^s, b. Nov. 23, 1773; d. July 29, 1858.
- + 117. iii. WYLLYS^s, b. Jan. 30, 1779; d. Feb. 25, 1856, at G.
- 118. iv. HENRY^s, b. June 2, 1782; d. Dec. 20, 1864. He was
a farmer in Guilford; married Nov. 23, 1823, Nancy,
dau. of Daniel Hitchcock of Prospect. She was b.
Jan. 23, 1803; d. Apr. 14, 1866.
- 119. v. HARVEY^s, b. Nov. 23, 1784, at North Guilford, Conn.;
d. Feb. 3, 1824.

He was prepared for Yale College by his kinsman, the Rev. John Eliot of East Guilford, Conn., from which he graduated in 1805. After leaving college he kept private schools in New Rochelle and Mamaroneck, N. Y., at the same time pursuing medical studies. At first he practised his profession by the authority of a license from the State of New Jersey. In 1817 he received the degree of M.D. from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York City. He was the leading physician in Harlem and the adjacent country on Manhattan Island and in Westchester Co., N. Y. He was buried in Harlem, where his gravestone recounted that "he enjoyed the confidence and esteem of a large and respectable community, by whom his loss is deeply regretted." In 1867 his remains were removed to his native parish of North Guilford. By his will he left a valuable library and surgical instruments to the first of his nephews who, having graduated in the art, should become a physician. These were inherited by Dr. Ellsworth Eliot of New York City.

-
42. JOHN^s (*John⁴, John³, John², John¹*). He is said to have been educated at either Yale or Harvard, to have entered the ministry, and to have taught school in New Haven when young. The Connecticut Journal (New Haven, Conn.) of March 31, 1808, has this, under the heading of deaths: "At the Alms House in this city, John Eliot, aged 63, descended from a respectable and opulent family in this city, and well known in most parts of the country for his perambulating and wandering disposition." From this, and other facts in his life which have come down to us, he would in our time unquestionably be pro-

nounced insane, although then not so considered. His marriage, Jan. 21, 1795, was thus announced in the Connecticut Journal: "Entered into the connubial circle, Mr. John Eliot, late an instructor of youth in New Haven, with Mrs. Sarah Harlow of Branford." In regard to Mrs. Harlow, the Connecticut Journal, April 22, 1802, contains an interesting obituary sketch, "Died in her Mansion house in North Branford, Mrs. Sarah Eliot, by some called Mrs. Harlow, on the 7th inst. She was found dead in her bed about seven o'clock in the morning, the particular cause being unknown, aged sixty-one years. She was a woman whose fortitude and resolution had been thoroughly tried, by a long series of bodily pains and infirmities, and whose philanthropy, generosity, integrity, and honesty, were generally and happily experienced, and always well known, by her numerous acquaintance."

44. RICHARD ROSEWELL⁵ (*John⁴, John³, John², John¹*) He was a minister at Watertown, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard Coll. in 1774. After leaving college he taught school at Woodstock, Conn., and studied divinity under Rev. Mr. Leonard of that place. In 1779 he was appointed a tutor in Harvard College, and held that office until he received a call to Watertown, March 13, 1780. He was ordained June 21.

His published writings are as follows: "A Discourse delivered at Athol, at the consecration of a Lodge, Oct. 13, 1803"; "A Discourse delivered at Dedham, at the consecration of Constellation Lodge, Oct. 19, 1803"; "Two Sermons preached at Watertown, Sept. 30, and Oct. 7, 1810"; "Two Sermons preached at Watertown, Sept. 22, 1816."

He married at Lyme, Conn., Oct. 5, 1780, Catherine Johnson. For a more extended notice of 44, see O. E. G., page 81.

50. SAMUEL SMITHSON⁵ (*Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant and farmer in Sharon, Conn. A man of large stature, which is rather a peculiarity of the race. He married first, March 28, 1779, Margaret, b. Mar. 17, 1752, d. Oct. 27, 1802, dau. of Col. John Williams of Sharon, son of Park Williams of Lebanon, and prominent among the settlers of Sharon. He was

a physician and sustained, besides his military honors, the offices of deacon, judge, etc., and often represented his town in the General Assembly. He married second, July 17, 1803, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Bailey of Sharon, b. Dec. 19, 1765; d. Apr. 4, 1834, in Michigan.

CHILDREN (EIGHT), BY FIRST WIFE.

- + 120. i. SAMUEL WILLIAMS^e, b. Mar. 31, 1780; d. Aug. 30, 1831, in New York.
- + 121. ii. WILLIAM WORTHINGTON^e, b. Apr. 21, 1782; d. Oct. 13, 1839, in Michigan.
- 122. iii. HANNAH^e, b. May 12, 1784; d. May 12, 1830. She married about 1814, Daniel B. Stowe, tanner and shoemaker, Claverack, N. Y.

CHILD.

- i. Chauncey Eliot, b. Jan. 19, 1821; harness maker, resided at one time in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich.
- 123. iv. MARGARET^e, b. June 19, 1786; d. in Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1836. She married Sept. 6, 1811, Salmon Hunt, son of Phineas Hunt of Sharon. He d. Jan. 7, 1876; buried at Paw Paw, Mich. He resided in Northampton, N. Y., and afterwards in Rochester.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Margaret Emily, b. Sept. 4, 1813, in Sharon, Conn.; d. May 29, 1879. She m. July 17, 1846, at Paw Paw, Mich., Nathan Pugsley of Ilfracombe, England, b. Aug. 21, 1816; d. Nov. 21, 1893. Children:
 - a. *George Henry*, b. July 30, 1847; m. Sarah Tuttle. Children: Lynn, Bertha Margaret, Grace.
 - b. *Jennie Eliot*, b. Sept. 18, 1850.
 - c. *Ella Louise*, b. Feb. 11, 1852.
 - d. *Emma Margaret*, b. Aug. 2, 1855; m. Samuel C. Andrews of Ann Arbor, Mich. Children: Lorrin Claudius, Mabel Pugsley, Louisa Alcott, Howard.
- 2. William E., b. Sept. 19, 1815; d. Dec. 10, 1898; m. Dec. 1842, Adelaide Clark.
- 3. Olive Jane, b. Oct. 28, 1817, at Northampton, N. Y.; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 24, 1865. She married Nov. 15, 1839, Horace R. Fletcher, b. 1814, Alstead, N. H. He was a builder at Rochester, N. Y., and afterwards a grocer at Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:
 - a. *Frank Elliott*, b. Apr. 17, 1841.

- b. *George Horace*, b. Apr. 21, 1845; d. 1879.
 - c. *Luella*, b. Mar. 25, 1847; m. in 1868 Jerome L. Bigelow of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children: Josephine H., George Fletcher, Florence Jerome, Lelia Elliott.
 - d. *Florence G.*, b. 1855; m. 1879 Fred W. Jackson of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children: George F., Frank F.
 - e. *Minnie*, b. 1859; d. 1860.
 - 4. John Philo, b. Aug. 10, 1820; d. in 1889; cooper; settled in Paw Paw, Mich., in 1846; m. Adelia Thompson; d. May 19, 1849.
 - 5. Mary Samantha, b. July 25, 1826; d. Aug. 11, 1848; m. Oct. 18, 1847, Charles Ingersoll of Niles, Mich.
 - 6. George A., b. Sept. 13, 1830; d. Nov. 19, 1897.
- + 124. v. JOHN AARON⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1788; d. Dec. 17, 1864.
125. vi. MARY (POLLY) ELY⁸, b. at Sharon Apr. 13, 1791; d. at Goshen, O., Dec. 1827. She married about 1814, Festus Dunning of Goshen, N. Y., and afterwards of Goshen, O. He was a member of the Legislature.

CHILDREN.

- 1. William, b. Jan. 7, 1815; d. Nov. 19, 1843. He was a wagon maker in Goshen, O.; m. Matilda McNeall, and left children:
 - a. *George Stephen*, b. 1839; m. and d.
 - b. *Amelia Jane*, b. 1841; m. Wm. H. Myers. Children: Frank, Ada, Forest Marion.
 - c. *Edward Eliot*, b. 1843.
- 2. Frances Louisa, b. Jan. 22, 1817. She m. John Smith of Goshen, O. Children:
 - a. *Mary Jane*, b. June 20, 1835; m. Jackson Long. Children: Frank, m. Georgia Simpkins, and had children: Dolly, and son. Flora, who m. August Ellbreeder, and had child: Daisy.
 - b. *Albert*, b. Oct. 19, 1837; m. Lydia Wainwright. Children: Fanny, m. John Mizelle. J. Edwin, m. Edna Edgington. (Children: Clyde Bernice, Charles Bertram.) Mary Alberta, m. Charles Rybolt. Laura, m. D. L. Runyan. (Children: Bertha Lydia Smith, Frances Elizabeth Smith, Daniel Albert Smith, Charles L., who m. Elizabeth Simkins, and had child Laura.)
 - c. *Ann Eliza*, b. Aug. 14, 1842; m. Bart. Skinner. Children: Abby, Daisy May, d., Raymond, d.
 - d. *Austin E.*, b. Feb. 12, 1840; m. Lizzie Clark. Children: W. Austin, Lyman, d.
 - e. *Caroline*, b. Oct. 9, 1844; d.
 - f. *John Lyman*, b. Jan. 19, 1847; m. Annie Cazzade. Child: Hermon.

3. Lewis, b. May 5, 1820; wagon maker in Farmington, Iowa.
 4. Mary Jane, b. June 11, 1821; m. Jonas Houghton of Mass.; merchant in Iowa. Children:
 - a. *William Albin*.
 - b. *Lyman*.
 - c. *Oliver*, b. 1845.
 - d. *unnamed child*.
 - e. *Albert and Albin* (twins). Albert d. 1850.
 5. Ann Eliza, b. Apr. 11, 1823; m. Henry Benson, tailor, Goshen, O. Children:
 - a. *Mary Caroline*.
 - b. *William*.
 - c. *Charlotte*, d.
 - d. *Henry*, d.
 6. Asa, b. Aug. 1, 1825; d. Mar. 24, 1853; wagon maker with his father.
- + 126. vii. JOSEPH BENJAMIN⁶, b. July 23, 1794; d. Dec. 20, 1820, in New York.
127. viii. ELIZABETH⁶ (Betsey), b. at Sharon, July 22, 1799; d. about 1866. She married May 22, 1838, Rev. Noah Cook of Bertrand, Mich. He was afterwards a missionary at Mineral Point, Wis. On the failure of his voice he went into the practice of medicine in Woodville, Ill. No children.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL SMITHSON, BY SECOND WIFE.

- + 128. ix. ISAAC⁶, b. July 9, 1806; d. Feb. 2, 1881.
129. x. SARAH⁶, b. in Sharon, Apr. 14, 1808; d. 1822.

-
51. WILLIAM⁵ (*Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). A.B. Yale Coll. 1774; studied medicine with Dr. Benjamin Gale, and was a physician and druggist. He removed in 1801 from Killingworth to Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y. He married Ethelinda, dau. of Doct. and Col. John and Sarah (dau. of Rev. William Worthington of Saybrook) Ely. She d. Aug. 14, 1829, aged 65.

CHILDREN.

- + 130. i. HORACE WILLIAM⁶, b. in 1788; d. Sept. 21, 1863.
131. ii. SARAH (SALLY) ETHELINDA⁶, b. 1790; d. 1820. She married in 1817 Rev. Benjamin Gildersleeve, Milledgeville, Ga.

CHILD.

1. William Eliot, d. at Goshen, N. Y., aged 4.

132. iii. CHARLOTTE^e, b. 1792; d. 1820, at Milledgeville, Ga.
133. iv. ELIZABETH^e (Betsey), b. 1794; married in 1826, Zechariah N. Hoffman, judge, postmaster, etc., Redbrook, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1. Mary Ethelinda, b. 1828 (*prob.* Mrs. Milton Woolcott).
 2. William Henry, b. 1830; d. 1849, by accidental discharge of a gun in his own hands.
 3. Eda Elizabeth, b. 1834 (*prob.* Mrs. John Osbrey).
 4. One child died in infancy.
- + 134. v. HENRY WILLIAM^e, b. Aug. 14, 1797; d. Dec. 7, 1871.
135. vi. FRANCES MARIA^e, b. 1798; d. June 6, 1880; buried at Greenwood Cemetery. She married Doct. Hudson Kinsley, b. 1769, in Torrington, Conn.

-
52. AARON^s (*Aaron^t, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Physician, settled at St. Genevieve, Mo., before 1810. He married Jan. 15, 1782, Gloriana Austin, sister of Moses Austin, founder of Texas. She was born Dec. 18, 1758; d. Sept. 9, 1811.

CHILDREN.

- + 136. i. HENRY^e, b. Oct. 5, 1782; d. before 1826, in Mo.
137. ii. ELIAS AUSTIN^e, b. Apr. 12, 1784; d. Aug. 25, 1822, in St. Genevieve, Mo. He was a lieutenant in a troop of horse, and was frequently out in repelling the incursions of the Indians.
 138. iii. CHARLES^e, b. Dec. 15, 1786; d. Feb. 12, 1811, in St. G.
 139. iv. ANN MARIA^e, b. Aug. 31, 1788; d. Aug. 11, 1826.
- She was amiable and lovely in disposition, a devoted and faithful wife, mother, and friend, conducting a large household with gentleness and care. She married, Nov. 17, 1807, Judge William Chiles Carr of St. Louis, Mo. He was an educated and refined man, especially fond of flowers. He had a beautiful place, "Hazlewood," now the Protestant Hospital of St. Louis. Many of his flowers and plants were used in starting Shaw's

Garden, now a show place in St. Louis. He gave a park to the city, and was known as a public-spirited citizen.

CHILDREN.

1. William Henry, b. Oct. 23, 1809; d. Oct. 11, 1821.
2. Ann Maria, b. Mar. 19, 1812; d. May 27, 1875. She married, first, at St. Louis, George Washington Kerr; second, Ralph Peters, son of Judge Richard Peters of Philadelphia. Children by first husband (Kerr):
 - a. *Isabel Rippey*, b. in St. Louis, Feb. 28, 1836; m. Wm. Austin Clendennin of Louisville, Ky. Children: Washington Kerr, Ellen (m. H. B. Miltenberger), Anne Eliot, Mildred, Eliza.
 - b. *George Washington*, b. Apr. 9, 1838; m. Annie Ewing Mitchell. Child by second husband (Peters):
 - c. *Katherine*, d. in infancy.
3. Charles Eliot, b. June 28, 1814, at St. Louis, Mo.; d. Sept. 22, 1826.
4. Virginia Eliot, b. Dec. 8, 1816, at St. Louis, Mo.; d. Mar. 1899. She married in 1834 at St. Louis, Mo., John Charles Cabanné, b. in St. Louis in 1807. Children:
 - a. *Joseph Charless*, b. Oct. 17, 1846; m. Apr. 23, 1868, Susan Preston Christy Mitchell. Children: John Pierre, Virginia Eliot (m. E. W. Little), Martha Mitchell (m. Robert Lee Kayser), Susan Mitchell (m. J. Sheppard Smith), Mary Mitchell, Fannie Mitchell (m. A. L. Pearson, Jr.), Arthur Lee.
 - b. *Sarpy Carr*, b. Dec. 1848; m. Apr. 1869, Julia Goode. Children: Lucian Duteil, Frances Goode (m. Sylvester Scovel), Charles Gratiot, Julia Goode, J. Goode, Virginia Eliot, William Christy, Sarpy Carr, Emily Maffit.
5. Cornelia Chiles, b. July 15, 1819; d. Nov. 6, 1898, St. Louis. She married June 26, 1844, at St. Louis, Mo., Thomas Bickley Dyer, b. Albemarle Co., Va., May 3, 1814; d. Aug. 23, 1897. Children:
 - a. *William Carr*, b. June 22, 1845, in St. Louis; m. Emma Willis Rankin. Children: Jane Rankin, John Rankin, Thomas Eliot, William Cornelius, Charles Austin, Cornelia Carr.
 - b. *Samuel*, b. Apr. 7, 1848, in St. Louis; d.
 - c. *Nancy Eliot*, b. Apr. 27, 1851; d.
 - d. *Cornelian Trevilian*, b. Nov. 5, 1853, in St. Louis.
 - e. *Charles Austin*, b. Nov. 29, 1855; m. Alice Maude Simmons. Children: Marguerite Simmons, Charles Austin, Beverly Carr, Alice Maud.
 - f. *Thomas Bickley*, b. Apr. 1, 1858, in St. Louis; m. Elizabeth Lawson. Children: Irl Bickley, Feo, Virginia Carr.
 - g. *Beverly Allen*, b. June 15, 1860; m. Celia Bickley Mason.

Judge Carr married for his second wife, Dec. 10, 1829, Dorcas Bent, by whom he had six children. He d. Mar. 31, 1851.

54. BENJAMIN⁵ (*Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Physician, first settled in Ulster Co., N. Y., then near Richmond, Va., and d. at Little Rock, Ark. He married Frances Panca (or Panky), b. near Richmond, Va., d. at Little Rock.

CHILDREN.

140. i. MARY WORTHINGTON WATKINS⁶, b. Mar. 1798; d. May 25, 1865.

She married at St. Genevieve, Mo., July 4, 1821, Hon. Chester Ashley, b. June 1, 1791, at Amherst, Mass.; d. Apr. 29, 1848, in Washington, D. C. He lived as a boy at Hudson, N. Y., graduated at Williams College in 1813, studied law and was admitted to the bar in Hudson. When he was twenty-seven he went West, and in 1820 settled in Little Rock, Ark. He was a very able lawyer and later formed a partnership with Robert Crittenden. Mr. Ashley was the acknowledged head of the bar in that state as long as he remained in practice. He was United States Senator from 1845 until the time of his death.

CHILDREN.

1. William Eliot, b. Aug. 6, 1823, at Little Rock, Ark.; d. Aug. 12, 1868; m. Oct. 26, 1846, Frances E. Grafton of St. Genevieve, Mo., b. Feb. 5, 1828; d. July 24, 1898 (see 165 ii 2). Children:
 - a. *Chester Grafton*, b. Aug. 15, 1847.
 - b. *Francis Freeman*, b. May 29, 1853.
 - c. *Frances Ann*, (d) *Harriet E.*, died, (e) *Wm E.*, died (triplets). Frances Ann m. first, Dr. Clifton Sidney Gray of Little Rock, Ark., Mar. 4, 1886; m. second, Col. B. S. Johnson of Little Rock, Ark. Mrs. Johnson is a Colonial Dame of Arkansas.
2. Frances Ann, b. Jan. 3, 1825; d. 1852. She m. 1851 Rev. Andrew Freeman of Little Rock, Ark. Child:
 - a. *Mary Ashley*, m. 1872 Sterling Robertson Cockrill of Little Rock, Ark. Children: Ashley, Annie, Sterling Robertson, Mary, Emmet, Garland, Freeman.
3. Mary Van Alstyne, b. Oct. 13, 1826.
4. Chester Pomeroy, b. June 26, 1828.
5. Henry Charles, b. Mar. 1831.
6. Mary Van Alstyne, b. Feb. 20, 1833.

141. ii. ELIZA⁶, married ——— Henderson.

CHILDREN.

1. Margaret F.
2. Catharine E.

142. LAURA⁶, b. Dec. 12, 1813; d. Nov. 9, 1899; married Aug. 2, 1831, Edward Cross of Welsh descent, a lawyer whose history was intimately interwoven with territorial and early Arkansas days. He was Colonel of Militia, Surveyor General of Public Lands, sole Representative to the United States Congress for Arkansas in 1836; later special Judge of the Supreme Court. During the Civil War he was Confederate Depository for Trans-Mississippi Funds. He died in 1886. Eight children were born to them, of whom only two reached maturity.
1. Mary Frances, b. Mar. 12, 1835; d. Mar. 5, 1884; m. Nov. 10, 1859, James Lafayette Witherspoon, lawyer, a lineal descendant of John Knox. He died June 9, 1890. Children: a. *Laura Ann*; b. *James Pinckney*; c. *Edward Cross*; d. *Kate Frances*; e. *Margaret Welch*; f. *John*. All of these are dead but John of Fort Smith, Ark., who was b. Mar. 27, 1868; m. Laura Davis, Mar. 30, 1898. Daughter, Sara Cross, b. Jan. 22, 1899.
 2. Edward, b. Nov. 1837; m. Kate Cloud of Paris, Texas; is a physician in San Antonio, Texas; has four living children: a. *Edward William*; b. *James Lafayette*; c. *Benjamin Elliott*, and d. *Theodore Hartman*.
 3. Nancy, d. aged 15.
 4. Benjamin.
 5. Frank, and others.

143. iv. CHARLES WATKINS⁶, d. in Missouri, Feb. 7, 1846.

56. AUGUSTUS⁵ (*Joseph⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Killingworth. He married Nov. 10, 1771, Mary Lewis.

CHILD.

144. i. JOSEPH⁶, b. Aug. 22, 1772; d. in infancy.

63. JOHN⁶ (*Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Linletown, Steuben Co., N. Y., and in Lawrence, Tioga Co., Pa. He came to the latter place in 1811 and owned what is the central portion of the present village. In 1816 he exchanged this property for a tract of 193 acres of land near what is now known as Rising Station on the N. Y. C. R. R. He was a leader and steward in the M. E. Church. He married, Aug. 7, 1799, Parena Walter, dau. of Peter Walter, of Kent, b. Mar. 11, 1777; d. Aug. 29, 1870.

CHILDREN.

145. i. WILLIAM HILLHOUSE⁶, b. at Linleytown, Dec. 3, 1803; d. Dec. 9, 1874.

He was sent to Connecticut for his schooling; entered into business with his uncle, Augustus G. Eliot, by whom he was adopted as a son, and afterwards continued in business in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he studied law, and was justice of the peace.

146. ii. AUGUSTUS J.⁶, b. Jan. 17, 1808, at Linleytown; d. Mar. 1, 1849. He was an active business man.

147. iii. JULIA PENINAH⁶, b. July 27, 1810, at Linleytown; d. July 27, 1878.

She was an eccentric woman and lived a life of single blessedness. During the latter part of her life she was a recluse and died at an advanced age, possessed of a fine property. She was noted for her good looks and good business qualities, and was respected by her neighbors, who knew little of her socially. She is buried in the Lawrenceville Cemetery, by the side of her parents.

- + 148. iv. HOMER⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1813; d. Dec. 19, 1894.

149. v. NATHAN⁶, b. Mar. 1, 1819; d. Mar. 17, 1819.

- + 150. vi. JOHN⁶, b. May 27, 1820; d. July 11, 1898.

-
64. MATTHEW⁵ (*Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Kent. He married, March 1, 1804, Mary Ann, dau. of Nathaniel Farrand of Washington, b. May 23, 1780; d. Nov. 10, 1860.

CHILDREN.

- + 151. i. WILLIAM FARRAND⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1804; d. Aug. 1, 1881.

- + 152. ii. MATTHEW GRISWOLD⁶, b. Nov. 16, 1805; d. Apr. 17, 1892.

153. iii. MARY ANN⁶, b. Jan. 16, 1807; d. Aug. 25, 1896.

She married, Aug. 6, 1831, Hon. Hiram Howard Barney of Cincinnati. He was State Commissioner of Schools of Ohio, and a man of prominence in educational matters. He d. July 28, 1879.

CHILDREN.

- i. Mary Louisa, b. Dec. 1, 1832; m. Dec. 26, 1856, William D. Yocous of Brooklyn. He d. Jan. 5, 1895. Mrs. Yocous lives (1904) in Brooklyn.

2. Roderick Douglas, b. Nov. 6, 1835. He is President of the Robert Clarke Publishing Co. of Cincinnati, O., is a member of the Ohio Branch of the Society of Colonial Wars, and a man of weight and influence. He lives (1904) at Wyoming, O. He m. Aug. 17, 1875, Clara A. Yates of Newark, N. J. Children:
 - a. *Clara Louise*, b. Feb. 7, 1878.
 - b. *Ethel Wyllys*, b. Apr. 20, 1884.
3. Howard, b. Sept. 10, 1840. He is Secretary of the Robert Clarke Publishing Co. of Cincinnati, and a member of the Ohio Branch of the Society of Colonial Wars. He lives (1904) in Cincinnati. He married Oct. 18, 1881, Sarah Ann, dau. of Hon. H. J. Yates of Newark, N. J. Children:
 - a. *John Eliot*, b. Aug. 21, 1883, student (1904) at Yale.
 - b. *Mildred Gristwold*, b. Mar. 7, 1886.
 - c. *Sarah Adele*, b. Jan. 17, 1888.

154. iv. NATHAN AUGUSTUS⁶, b. July 11, 1810; d. Mar. 13, 1837.

155. v. CLARINA⁶, b. Sept. 12, 1813; d. Oct. 4, 1863, at Woodbury, Conn.

156. vi. REBECCA⁶, b. Jan. 17, 1815; d. Jan. 4, 1875.

She married Apr. 18, 1847, Erasmus D. Kinsley of Marietta, O. He was largely interested in educational matters and was superintendent of schools. He is now (1904) living in Columbus, O.

CHILD.

- i. Mary Louisa, b. Mar. 16, 1850; d. Nov. 28, 1863.

-
67. NATHAN⁶ (*Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Graduated at Yale Coll. 1789. He was editor of "The American Eagle," a newspaper published in Catskill, N. Y., and was also a bookseller and publisher of that place, where he is buried. He married Mary Murdock of Lyme. She was b. Mar. 22, 1771; d. June 28, 1850.

CHILDREN.

- + 157. i. JAMES GUERNSEY⁶, b. 1804; d. in New York, Feb. 13, 1862.
158. ii. NATHAN G.⁶, b. about 1806. Shipwrecked in the Gulf of Mexico on his way to Galveston, Aug. 7, 1837.
159. iii. JOHN MATTHEW⁶, d. May 8, 1808.



ELIOT OAK, AT NATICK, MASS.,
under which John Eliot is said to have preached to the Indians about 1631.

- 70. RICHARD JACKSON^s** (*Nathan^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Farmer and merchant at Boardman, Trumbull Co., O., whither he removed from Kent, Conn., in 1805. He was a man of worth and consequence, a member of the Ohio Legislature in 1808-9. At his last election he received every vote cast in his district, an honor probably never accorded to any other candidate before or since. His epitaph in the cemetery at Boardman, O., is as follows:

"Maj. Rich^d Jackson Eliot
Born at Kent Conn.
Died Feb. 12. 1814.
Aged 42 years.
The tender husband,
Affectionate parent,
And friendly companion
were eminently displayed."

He married, 1793, Joanna, only child of Samuel Hill of Kent. She afterwards married Jared Kirtland of Poland, O., and died Oct. 5, 1852.

CHILDREN.

- + 160. i. DANIEL^s, b. Oct. 14, 1795; d. Sept. 2, 1832.
+ 161. ii. HORACE^s, b. June 11, 1802; d. Sept. 10, 1841.
162. iii. SAMUEL^s, b. Aug. 27, 1805; d. (?)
+ 163. iv. RICHARD JACKSON, JR.^s, b. Oct. 29, 1813; d. Mar. 18, 1851.

-
- 72. JARED^s** (*Jared^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Farmer in Killingworth, Justice of the Peace and member of the General Assembly. He married, Jan. 30, 1785, Clarissa, dau. of John Lewis of Killingworth, b. 1773; d. June 4, 1842, aged 79 years.

CHILDREN.

164. i. AMELIA ZIPPORAH^s, b. 1790; d. Sept. 14, 1846.
165. ii. MARY LEWIS^s, b. Jan. 18, 1792; d. Nov. 14, 1838.

She married first, Jan. 31, 1813, Henry Eliot (136) of St. Genevieve, Mo., and second, Gen. Joseph D. Grafton of Little Rock, Ark., from Newton, Mass. He was a prominent lawyer

and remarkably handsome. He was urged to go to the United States Senate on the Democratic ticket, but declined, being a Whig. (Children by first husband under 136.)

CHILDREN, BY SECOND HUSBAND.

1. Harriet, b. at St. Genevieve, Mo., 1826, a woman of superb mind and character; m. at Little Rock, Ark., to Richard Fatherly. Children:
 - a. *William Ashley*, b. 1850; d. 1887; m. at Little Rock, Addie Ward. Children: Worthen Eliot; Ward, b. July 29, 1881.
2. Frances Eliot (or Eliza), b. Feb. 5, 1828; m. Wm. Eliot Ashley (see 140 i 1). She was one of the most beautiful women of her day, with an intellect equal to her beauty, noted for her grace of heart and manner and well-balanced Christian character.
3. Joseph Dana, b. 1830, at St. Genevieve, Mo. He was in the U. S. Navy (then the Confederate Navy), and was later a surgeon. He was drowned off the coast of Brazil, after heroically saving a sailor. In the July Century 1898, is an account of the Florida and a Mr. Sinclair. The article contains a mention of the death of Dr. Grafton, and states that a peculiar coincidence was the fact that Dr. Grafton and Mr. Sinclair lost their lives in the same way, rescuing the same man. Dr. Grafton was witty and highly cultivated with the Eliot talent for languages, this linguistic talent being very marked.

166. iii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH^a, b. in Killingworth, Mar. 17, 1796; d. Mar. 29, 1866. She married Mar. 29, 1825, John Stanton of Killingworth (Clinton), b. Apr. 5, 1783.

CHILDREN.

1. John Adam, b. June 28, 1826, at Killingworth (Clinton), Conn. Formerly merchant, now retired; is a collector of antiquities. A picture of his rare old house adorns this book.

THE STANTON HOUSE, CLINTON, CONN.

At the venerable homestead of John A. Stanton and Lewis Eliot Stanton, in the center of Clinton, Conn., and completed by their grandfather in 1791, may be found a large collection of antique furniture, pottery, porcelains and other works of art, illustrating early New England life.

The Court Cupboard here shown is entirely of oak, no metals used in construction, everything pinned with wooden pegs, all work hand-made, and carved from riven timber, before the day of saw mills, the workmanship fine, and the cupboard probably made about 1670.

The Corner China Closet was built into the mansion in 1791, and with the variety of wares exposed, presents an attractive feature.

This house stands upon the former home lot of Rev. Abraham Pierson, the second pastor of the church in Killingworth, Conn., now Clinton. He was the first Rector of "ye College in Connecticut." In his house at this place, the earliest senior classes of the college, afterwards named Yale College, were instructed by him from 1701 to 1707. Adam Stanton bought the property in 1791, while the rector's house was still standing, and took it down and placed part of the great oak timbers, a foot square, in the foundation of the chimney of his new house. They are there to-day, with solid mouldings worked upon the corners, odd mortices, bored pinholes and framing marks, the timbers nearly black with age, but still in fairly good condition. In the year 1868 a monument to mark this location was erected near it, by the college authorities, and completed by the late Gen. Wm. S. Pierson of Windsor, Conn.

2. Elizabeth Mary, b. July 23, 1829; d. May 4, 1868.
3. Lewis Eliot, b. July 19, 1833. Fitted for college at Bacon Academy, Colchester, Conn., 1849, 1850 and 1851. Entered Yale Coll. July, 1851, and graduated in 1855. Taught school as Principal of Shaw Academy, East Cleveland, O., and Select School for Boys, Cleveland, O., 1855 and 1856. Admitted to the Bar in New Haven in April, 1859. Practiced law in Norwich, Conn., 1860 to 1865. Removed to Hartford, Conn., Sept. 1865. Formed partnership of Day & Stanton (John C. Day, Yale 1857), which continued six years. While in Norwich, was Assistant Clerk of Superior Court of New London County, and Recorder (Judge City Court) of the City of Norwich. Since 1871 has practiced law alone. In 1870 was appointed assistant to U. S. Attorney for Dist. of Conn. In 1885 was promoted to office of U. S. District Attorney for the District of Connecticut; held office three years, serving under Presidents Arthur and Cleveland, resigned in April, 1888. Representative from town of Hartford in the General Assembly of Connecticut, and House Chairman of Committee on Judiciary, from January to July, 1880. Published an "Account of the Dedication of Morgan School at Clinton, Conn., 1871." His name appears in State and Federal Law Reports for about thirty years.

-
75. RICHARD^s (*Jared^d, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Merchant in Washington, D. C. He married, Feb. 2, 1804, Agnes Gregory of Philadelphia. She d. July 7, 1850.

CHILDREN.

167. i. JARED LAY^d, b. June 24, 1805, at Washington, D. C.; d. Apr. 16, 1881.

His boyhood and early youth were spent on the sea. He studied at the Academy at Princeton, then under Dr. Bacon. United with the First Presbyterian Church Dec. 16, 1828. Graduated at Princeton (Coll. of N. J.) 1831, and at Auburn Theological Seminary in 1833. Was at Princeton Theological Seminary 1833-4. Licensed by N. J. Presbytery in 1834, and ordained in 1835. He was at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., in 1834-5; Mariner's Church, Philadelphia, in 1835-6; stated supply First and Second churches in Washington, and also Frederick City, Md., 1836-39; chaplain U. S. Navy, 1838-42, and U. S. Army, 1844-49; acting master U. S. Navy, 1849-61; chaplain U. S. A., 1861-81. During his career in the navy he made long sea voyages. He established a scholarship in Princeton Theological Seminary in 1871. A man of generous impulses, a faithful follower and servant of Jesus Christ. He is buried in the old cemetery (Presbyterian), 33d and Q streets, Georgetown, near his sisters.

168. ii. MARIA JOSEPHA⁶, b. June 24, 1805; d. Mar. 28, 1880.

169. iii. ELIZABETH⁶, b. 1807; d. Feb. 17, 1816.

170. iv. RICHARD⁶, b. 1810; d. Jan. 14, 1811.

+ 171. v. EDWARD GREGORY⁶, b. Mar. 1, 1812; d. at Cruses, New Granada, Jan. 5, 1849.

172. vi. FLORIDA E., b. 1814; d. June 22, 1879.

76. LYNDE⁵ (*Jared⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in Georgetown, D. C. He married, May 7, 1807, Statira, dau. of Timothy Gates of East Haddam, b. Dec. 28, 1764; d. Aug. 10, 1831.

CHILD.

173. i. EMMA⁶, b. Feb. 24, 1809, at East Haddam, Conn; d. Dec. 20, 1853, at Higganum, Conn. She married Apr. 14, 1835, John May of Haddam, b. Aug. 8, 1792; d. Aug. 27, 1859.

CHILDREN.

1. Lynde Eliot, b. Jan. 31, 1836; d. Sept. 13, 1859, at Worthington, Iowa.
2. Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1837; d. June 11, 1864; was a teacher.

3. Henry Edwin, b. Feb. 17, 1839, in Higganum, Conn.; m. Sept. 3, 1860, Sophia A. Brainard. Children:
 - a. *Dorothy Catharine*, b. Jan. 22, 1861; m. Winfield Scott Hotchkiss of Yalesville, Conn. Children: Agnes May, Dwight Edwin, Roy Francis, Emily Sophia.
 - b. *Edwin Selden*, b. Nov. 26, 1865; m. Hattie Tarbell of Meriden, Conn. Children: Ethel Durrie, Eliot John, Ruth Hubbard, Dorothy Emma, Lynde Henry.
 - c. *Lynde Eliot*, b. Apr. 23, 1870; m. Annie Florence Pimm of Newington, Conn. Child: Edwin Hyland.
 - d. *Henry Alexander*, b. June 17, 1876; m. Jennie May Hartman of Middletown, Conn. Child: Charles Huntington.
4. Statira Emma, b. Dec. 29, 1840, at Higganum, Conn.; m. Nov. 6, 1861, David Huntington, who d. Dec. 8, 1894. The ancestors of the Mays and Huntingtons were under John Eliot's ministry at Roxbury. The Mays came over in 1640, the Huntingtons in 1633.
5. Richard Edwards, b. Mar. 28, 1843, at Higganum, Conn.; m. Apr. 5, 1866, Viola E. Bailey. Child:
 - a. *Eva Leora*, m. Earle Myron Pease of Richland Center, Wis. He was in the Civil War in Co. D, 20th Reg. Conn. Vol., and was with Sherman in his March to the Sea.
6. Sarah Boardman, b. Mar. 18, 1845; d. Mar. 21, 1853.
7. John, b. Oct. 10, 1846; d. May 12, 1888; m. Apr. 8, 1868, at Killingworth, Conn., Fannie O. Stevens. Children:
 - a. *Flora Emma*, b. Nov. 29, 1870; m. John C. Conely of Wichita, Kan. Child: Elliott Raymond.
 - b. *Fannie Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 2, 1875; m. Frank Jewett Emmons of Higganum, Conn.
8. Dorothy Catherine, b. Feb. 26, 1849; d. July 3, 1853.

-
79. RUFUS⁵ (*Jared⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*), of Washington, D. C. He married in 1807, Elizabeth Miller of Nixonton, N. C., b. June 24, 1788; d. July 27, 1871.

CHILDREN.

- + 174. i. LYNDE⁶, b. at Norfolk, Va., May 14, 1808; d. at Washington, D. C., Oct. 3, 1856.
175. ii. MARY ANNE⁶, b. July 3, 1810; d. Mar. 31, 1853. She married Jan. 12, 1836, John C. Rives, b. in Franklin Co., Va., May, 1795; d. Apr. 10, 1864. He was editor of the Washington Globe.

CHILDREN.

1. Wright, b. Jan. 25, 1838; graduated from West Point, 1861; served in the war of the Rebellion until 1864, when he was relieved on account of ill-health; is now retired. He m. Isabelle F. Maury, Oct. 6, 1864. Child:
 - a. *Wright, Jr.*, b. Sept. 22, 1873; d. Apr. 2, 1898. He graduated in medicine June 1896, at Columbian University, went to Garfield Hospital as resident physician 1897. His brilliant and useful career came to a sad close, by his death one year later.
 2. Caroline, b. June 2, 1840; d. Oct. 28, 1889.
 3. Franklin, b. Jan. 17, 1842; m. July 21, 1864, Jeannie M. Tree. Children:
 - a. *John C.* (3d), b. May 28, 1865.
 - b. *Frank Blair*, b. Dec. 11, 1866; m. Delia King of St. Johnsbury, Vt.
 - c. *Isabel*, b. Dec. 16, 1868.
 - d. *Ellen Tree*, b. July 13, 1870; m. Percival L. Waters of Washington, D. C. Child: Percival L., Jr.
 4. Lucy, b. June 7, 1845; d. Nov. 22, 1882.
 5. Jefferson, b. July 4, 1847; m. Aug. 24, 1871, Clara Vickers of Chestertown, Md. He d. Dec. 20, 1874.
 6. John Cook, b. Nov. 16, 1848; d. June 5, 1885.
 7. Blair, b. Dec. 19, 1849; d. Apr. 3, 1869.
176. iii. CAROLINE⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1815; d. Aug. 5, 1895, in Washington. She married, Aug. 15, 1848, William Flinn of Pittsburgh, Pa., clerk in Washington, D. C.

CHILDREN.

1. Mary Ann, b. Mar. 15, 1849; m. Dec. 19, 1894, Edward F. Fane of New York City.
 2. Sarah Emily, b. June 28, 1851; d. Feb. 25, 1885. She m. Oct. 28, 1878, John F. Ancona, of Reading, Pa. Children:
 - a. *John F.*
 - b. *Carrie*, m. Jas. A. Robertson.
 - c. *Mary A.*
177. iv. HARRIET⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1817; d. Mar. 1, 1892. She married, Aug. 11, 1840, Josiah Goodrich of Pittsfield, Mass., b. May 8, 1805; d. Jan. 24, 1874. He was a clerk at Washington, D. C.

CHILDREN.

1. Mary Lay, b. June 23, 1841; m. July 24, 1862, Dr. William M. Mew, b. in Isle of Wight, England; d. Sept. 19, 1902, at Washington, D. C. He came to this country in 1858, living

in Warren, Pa., until the breaking out of the Civil War, when he enlisted a company, being appointed Captain in August 1861. Owing to exposure on the Peninsula in the spring of 1862, his health was so impaired that he was on account of this honorably discharged from the Army; he filled several positions under the Government, doing signal service as Chemist in the Army Medical Museum, holding this office up to the time of his death, a period of nearly thirty years. He also practiced medical electricity with great success in his private capacity as a physician. Child:

- a. *Emily Goodrich*, b. May 6, 1863.
2. Elizabeth Eliot, b. Sept. 26, 1843; d. July 14, 1880, at Wilmington, Del. She married Jan. 22, 1879, Thomas K. Porter of Wilmington. Child: a dau., b. and d. July 10, 1880.
3. Josepha Franklin, b. Mar. 28, 1845, at Washington, D. C.; d. Sept. 1, 1871, at Wilmington, Del. She m. Feb. 14, 1865, Rev. George H. Smyth of New York. Children:
 - a. *Alexander Goodrich*, b. Dec. 8, 1867, died.
 - b. *Elizabeth Eliot*, 3d, b. June 22, 1869, died.
 - c. *Josepha Franklin*, b. Aug. 31, 1871; lives at E. Orange, N. J.
4. John C. Rives, b. July 13, 1847; d. June 16, 1848.
5. John Howard, b. July 19, 1849. Bank clerk in Washington, D. C.
6. Edward Payson, b. Sept. 10, 1851; m. Oct. 7, 1879, Lizzie Maury Warnall. Child:
 - a. *Charles Edward*, b. Dec. 26, 1880. Graduate of Cornell 1904.

178. v. WILLIAM RUFUS⁶, b. 1824.

No account has been obtainable of this line, though repeated attempts have been made through letters. He is said to live in Idaho.

-
82. AUGUSTUS⁵ (*Jared⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Killingworth. He married, Dec. 26, 1809, Mary Deborah, dau. of Abner Kirtland of Saybrook, b. July 21, 1789.

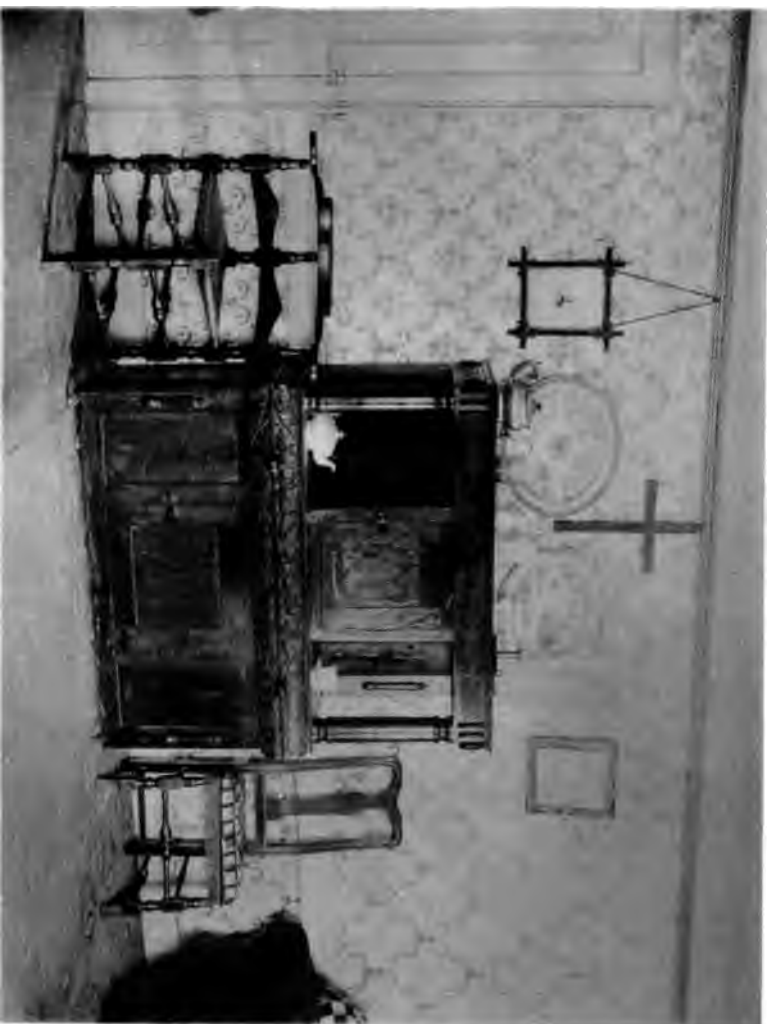
CHILDREN.

179. i. GUSTAVUS JOHN⁶, b. Nov. 6, 1810; d. May 6, 1846. He was a merchant in Saybrook, afterwards removed to Mississippi, where he died.
180. ii. SUSAN ANN⁶, b. at Clinton, Conn., Nov. 18, 1812; d. at Meriden, Conn., June 1, 1875. She married, Sept. 18, 1831, Hiram Bradley of Meriden, Conn., b. Apr. 11, 1811; d. Aug. 17, 1873.

CHILDREN.

1. Augustus Eliot, b. Jan. 19, 1834; d. July 2, 1837.
 2. Augustus Eliot, b. Jan. 7, 1841, at Meriden, Conn. He went to the front during the Civil War as clerk to Col. Dexter Wright, 15th Conn., but only stayed a few months on account of illness. He moved to San Francisco in 1890; m. Nov. 19, 1867, Alice Eliza Bushnell of Westbrook, Conn. Child:
 - a. *Frank Eliot*, b. Oct. 30, 1870; joined the navy in 1894, served in the Baltimore during the battle of Manila, transferred to Olympia, and came home with Dewey around the world as Admiral's orderly; is now (1904) on battleship Iowa.
 3. Elisha Kirtland, b. at Meriden, Conn., May 25, 1842. He lived at home until he was sixteen; attended the Academy for a time; worked on a farm; as a clerk for his father, and in the grocery business. He was in the army during the last two years of the Civil War, as a cavalryman, under Wilson, Custer, and Sheridan. He was never sick or off duty a day, was in all the engagements of the regiment, including Winchester, Sept. 19, 1864, and Cedar Creek, Oct. 19, 1864, the famous "Sheridan Raid," never received a scratch, and came home in perfect health. He has never used tobacco in any form, does not know the taste of liquor yet, and has not been sick a month in his life all put together. He has been in various kinds of business, and is at present (1904), with the Hartford Life Insurance Co. at Meriden. From 1893-98, he traveled on the Pacific Coast, and through the west and northwest.
 4. Gertrude Elizabeth, b. Aug. 11, 1847. She lives at present (1904) in Bridgeport, Conn.
 5. Lucy Maria, b. June 12, 1851. She lives at present (1904) in Meriden, Conn.
 6. Hattie Eliot, b. at Meriden, Conn., Oct. 10, 1852; d. May 1, 1882; graduated with honors at State Normal School, New Britain, Conn.
 7. Fernando Wood, b. Nov. 3, 1854; d. July 12, 1855.
- + 181. iii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁶, b. June 27, 1815, in Baltimore; d. Sept. 14, 1902, at Round Valley, Mendocino Co., Cal.

-
84. JOHN⁵ (*John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Guilford. He married Sarah (Sally), dau. of Hooker and Ruth (Parmelee) Bartlett of Guilford. She was b. July 6, 1766; d. Sept. 6, 1838.



THE COURT CUPBOARD OF JOSEPH ELIOT (No. 4).

CHILDREN.

182. i. RUTH⁶, b. at Guilford, June 7, 1791; d. at Cheshire, Conn., Feb. 27, 1861. She married Oct. 25, 1824, William, son of Wm. and Sarah (Hotchkiss) Law, b. Aug. 24, 1781; d. Jan. 2, 1862.

Wm. Law was the brother of Mary Law, who married Wm. Horace Eliot. (See 211.) He was also the great-grandson of Governor Jonathan Law. (See No. 11 for Law marriages.)

CHILDREN.

1. Sarah, b. Oct. 13, 1825; d. Aug. 29, 1873, at Cheshire.
 2. William, b. Feb. 11, 1828; M.D.; lives (1904) in Washington, D. C., and Cheshire.
 3. John Eliot, b. Aug. 12, 1832; d. Sept. 16, 1885, at Cheshire.
183. ii. JULIA⁶, b. Oct. 18, 1793, in Guilford; d. July 10, 1872, in Cheshire, and is buried in Guilford.

-
85. JOSEPH⁶ (*John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Sea captain in Guilford. He married first, June 22, 1788, Mindwell, dau. of Obadiah and Mindwell (Griffing) Spencer, b. Aug. 7, 1769; d. June 12, 1794. He married second, Sept. 5, 1796, Nancy, dau. of Lewis and Mehitabel (Waterous) Fairchild, b. Oct. 2, 1778; d. Dec. 27, 1834. The following is copied from tombstones in West Cemetery, Guilford, probably removed from the Green:

"Joseph Elliott, died Jan. 11, 1829, aged 62.
Mindwell, wife of Joseph Elliott, died June 12, 1794, aged 25.
Nancy, wife of Joseph Elliott, died Dec. 27, 1834, aged 56."

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- + 184. i. HARVEY SPENCER⁶, b. Feb. 27, 1789, at Guilford, Conn.; d. Mar. 27, 1819, at New Albany, Ind.
185. ii. MORTIMER SMITHSON⁶, b. Mar. 30, 1793; d. May 4, 1799.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

186. iii. NANCY⁶, b. June 8, 1797; d. Aug. 16, 1869. She married, Oct. 22, 1822, Henry, son of John and Hannah (Dudley) Griswold of Guilford, Conn., b. Nov. 6, 1795; d. Jan. 19, 1874.

CHILDREN.

1. John Eliot, b. Dec. 31, 1825; d. May 24, 1899; m. Jan. 24, 1852, Mary Deborah, dau. of Daniel and Laura (Frisbie) Goldsmith, b. June 13, 1829. Children:
 - a. *Henry Daniel*, b. Mar. 7, 1853; m. first, Jennie L. Dudley; second, Caroline A. Parker.
 - b. *Russell Eliot*, b. May 3, 1855.
 - c. *Lydia Goldsmith*, b. Oct. 3, 1857; m. Robert E. Davis.
 - d. *Frank Russell*, b. Jan. 30, 1860; m. Lucy M. Woodruff.
 - e. *Edward Eliot*, b. Feb. 27, 1862; m. first, Jennie M. Dudley; second, Abbie L. Leete.
 - f. *Jennie Frisbie*, b. Mar. 7, 1864.
 - g. *John Lewis*, b. Jan. 23, 1866.
 - h. *Walter Slocum*, b. June 13, 1868; m. Carrie Limont.
 - i. *Minnie May*, b. Mar. 2, 1871; m. Newton Hine.
 2. Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1826; d. July 18, 1830.
 3. Ellen, b. Apr. 5, 1831; d. Mar. 18, 1903.
187. iv. DEBORAH⁶, b. Dec. 7, 1802; d. Jan. 18, 1841. She married, May 18, 1824, Sylvanus Clark of Haddam, afterwards of Guilford, Conn. He was b. Mar. 20, 1800; d. Apr. 9, 1882.

CHILDREN.

1. Charles Goodwin, b. Apr. 27, 1826, at Guilford, Conn.; d. Mar. 8, 1889, at Allston, Mass.

Having gained an excellent place as school teacher, he ended a most successful career as Master of the Gaston School, South Boston, which position he held for more than a quarter of a century. His school-boy days were spent in preparing for Yale College, and for the life of a lawyer. He was known as a thorough, accurate scholar. Adverse circumstances compelled a change of plan, and without at first giving up hope for a college education, he began his career as a teacher in the central district school in North Guilford. In subsequent years he was at the head of schools, in Elizabethport, and Newark, N. J., and in New Haven, Conn.

As a student and teacher in the Normal School of Connecticut, under John D. Philbrick, LL.D., he increased his equipment for a higher position. He was wanted as a public school teacher in Boston, where at first he was sub-master in the Bigelow School, and soon master, then he was master in the Lincoln School, and when the Gaston School was organized, he became its Principal.

The memorial tributes at his funeral in Allston, Mass., where he resided, before "an audience of teachers and friends, such as has been rarely gathered hereabouts," bore abundant testimony to his superiority as a teacher, and his worth as a man. The Head Master of the Normal School characterized him as "one of God's noblemen." After

speaking of his great efforts to magnify the office of a teacher, he adds, "As a result, he grew in wisdom, power, and influence, till the day of his death."

The Master of the Emerson School said: "He was ambitious to make his own school the best possible, but he was not contented to stop there. All over the city, youths and maidens, men and women in the prime of life, fathers and mothers, rise up and call him blessed. They remember with grateful hearts, his kind care, his fatherly counsels, and his faithful teaching."

The Master of Dwight School remarked, that when depressed, Clark's "lambent wit and happy humor would restore him" to his normal condition. And then he adds, "Endowed by nature with personal presentability, gifted with a charming power of statement, and a gracious manner, what wonder that our hearts went out to him."

Other acquaintances were not lacking in words of praise.

He married in 1850, Rosalin Loper, dau. of James and Content (Davis) Loper. Children:

- a. *Wilma Eliot*, b. at Guilford, Oct. 4, 1851; d. Feb. 1, 1904; m. F. F. Moore, M.D
- b. *Eugene Loper*, b. at Guilford, July 13, 1855; m. Edith Gardner.
- c. *Robert Eliot*, b. at Schenectady, Mar. 12, 1859; m. Florence Coffin.
- d. *Gertrude Rosalin*, b. in Boston, Feb. 24, 1861; m. Orville Coffin.
2. *Caroline Francis*, b. May 13, 1828; d. Jan. 26, 1866; m. Daniel C. Auger.
3. *William Henry*, b. Feb. 17, 1831; d. Dec. 28, 1901. He was a farmer and stock raiser at Sheridan, Mo. He m. about 1857, Judith M. North. Children:
 - a. *Amanda Ann*, b. Dec. 29, 1858, in Marshall Co., Kan.; was m.
 - b. *Caroline North*, b. Nov. 5, 1860, in Marshall Co., Kan.; was m.
 - c. *Sylvanus Henry*, b. Jan. 26, 1863, in Marshall Co., Kan.; was m.
 - d. *Charles Elliott*, b. Nov. 26, 1867, in Nodaway Co., Mo.
 - e. *Mary May*, b. Oct. 1, 1869, in Nodaway Co., Mo.; was m.
 - f. *George Erasmus*, b. June 3, 1873, in Nodaway Co., Mo.
 - g. *Bert Opsie*, b. Mar. 19, 1877, in Nodaway Co., Mo.
 - h. *Leonora Naomi*, b. Nov. 30, 1880, in Nodaway Co., Mo.
4. *Amanda Frisbie*, b. July 4, 1835, at Guilford; m. May 5, 1856, Harvey G. Brown; lives (1904) in New Britain, Conn. Children:
 - a. *Sara Hale*, b. June 27, 1857; d.
 - b. *Eliot Clark*, b. Mar. 17, 1859; d.
 - c. *Sara Hale*, b. May 26, 1861; m. June 15, 1886, Frank J. Porter. Children: *Eliot Hale*, b. June 22, 1887; *Maxwell Stoddard*, b. Sept. 18, 1895.

- d. *Lillian Clark*, b. May 24, 1869.
 - e. *Mary*, d. in infancy.
 - f. *Ruth*, d. in infancy.
 - 5. Joseph Eliot, b. Apr. 23, 1838; lost at sea, Jan. 1857.
188. v. HARRIET⁶, b. July 10, 1806; d. Aug. 19, 1882. She married, Jan. 1, 1838, Davis Lee of Guilford, Conn., son of Joel and Mary (Davis) Lee, b. Oct. 11, 1798; d. Nov. 2, 1867.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Henry Eliot, b. Dec. 6, 1838; d. Oct. 3, 1902. While painting on the Conn. River bridge he fell from the staging and was drowned. He was a veteran of the Civil War, Co. E. 15th Conn. Vol. He m. Apr. 28, 1890, Mrs. Caroline E. (Stannard) Fowler. Child:
 - a. *Iva May*, b. Aug. 1, 1891.
- 2. Edwin Davis, b. July 22, 1840; d. Feb. 10, 1856.

-
87. EDWARD⁶ (*John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Clinton, N. Y. He married, Nov. 20, 1803, Betsey, dau. of Lewis and Mehitabel (Waterous) Fairchild of Guilford, Conn., b. June 2, 1785; d. July 26, 1856.

CHILDREN.

- 189. i. ELIZA⁶, b. Aug. 1, 1807; d. June 3, 1866, at Clinton, N. Y.
- 190. ii. SUSAN⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1812; d. Oct. 6, 1815.
- 191. iii. MARY⁶, b. Oct. 3, 1814, at Guilford, Conn.; d. Sept. 27, 1874. She married, Aug. 26, 1842, Rev. George Nelson Todd of Marcellus, Onondaga Co., and Dundaff, Pa., son of Caleb Todd of Wallingford. He was b. Apr. 3, 1810; d. Apr. 1, 1887.

CHILDREN.

- 1 Edward Elliott, b. at Phoenix, N. Y., July 14, 1844; d. July 13, 1897. He m. July 5, 1866, Emma Faster. Children:
 - a. *Mary Elliott*, b. Mar. 1867.
 - b. *George Faster*, b. Dec. 8, 1868.
 - c. *Edward Herman*, b. Feb. 21, 1872.
 - d. *Louie Augusta*, b. Sept. 1874; d. in infancy.
 - e. *Ammi Backus*, b. 1878; d. young.
 - f. *Albert*, b. Oct. 1881.

2. Adelaide Stoyell, b. Sept. 18, 1847, at Ararat, Pa.; m. June 21, 1868, Morris N. Holly, b. May 7, 1842; d. June 9, 1891.
Children:
 - a. *Ethel May*, b. Mar. 18, 1873; d. in infancy.
 - b. *William Todd*, b. June 6, 1881; d. in infancy.
 - c. *George Morris*, b. July 18, 1886.
 3. Herman Adelbert, b. June 5, 1850, at Ararat, Pa.; m. Apr. 1882, Dora Rose.
192. iv. SUSAN⁶, b. Mar. 23, 1817, at Paris Hill; d. Apr. 7, 1894, at Clinton, N. Y. She married, Apr. 30, 1844, Rollin, son of Eleazar and Electa (Patton) Root of Clinton, N. Y. He was b. in Farmington, Conn., Dec. 18, 1817; d. at Clinton, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1888.

CHILDREN.

1. Charlotte Smithson, b. June 20, 1845.
 2. Hubert Arthur, b. Feb. 15, 1847; m. July 13, 1869, Matilda Shonten. Children:
 - a. *Arthur Rollin*, b. Nov. 22, 1870; m. Lou Loomis.
 - b. *Frederick Shonten*, b. Mar. 19, 1873.
 - c. *Frank Elliott*, b. Apr. 8, 1878; m. Ruby Nelson.
 - d. *Edward*, b. Feb. 5, 1882.
 - e. *Emma Susan*, b. July 12, 1887.
 3. Frederick Augustine, b. May 23, 1848; m. Dec. 7, 1871, Mary Sutton. Children:
 - a. *Lizzie*, b. Mar. 1, 1875; d. young.
 - b. *Percy Ray*, b. May 16, 1884.
 4. Susan Eliot, b. June 7, 1856.
- + 193. v. JOHN EDWARD⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1821; d. July 6, 1880.
194. vi. JOSEPH⁶, b. Feb. 9, 1828; d. Feb. 25, 1831.

89. YOUNGS⁵ (*John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Locksmith and farmer in Washington, Conn. He married, Aug. 12, 1799, Sarah (71), daughter of Nathan (30) and Clarina (Griswold) Eliot of Kent, Conn., b. Aug. 27, 1776; d. Nov. 2, 1840.

CHILDREN.

195. i. FANNY GRISWOLD⁶, b. May 19, 1800; d. Jan. 6, 1881.
She m. at Washington, Conn., Dec. 18, 1822, Ithiel, son of Curtiss and Sally (Brown) Hickox, b. June 9, 1799; d. Jan.

19, 1870. He was one of the leading democrats of Washington, for many years Judge of Probate, and was sent to the Legislature. As he belonged to the minority party, liberal support from the republicans was necessary to elect him. He was prominent in all progressive movements in his town, a public-spirited and liberal citizen.

CHILDREN.

1. Frances Amelia, b. Nov. 2, 1823, in Washington, Conn.; d. Nov. 2, 1856, in Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Jan. 9, 1855, Caleb Jewett. Child:
 - a. *Frances Hickox*, b. Oct. 26, 1856, in Buffalo, N. Y.
2. George Augustus, b. June 11, 1830, in Washington, Conn.; d. June 7, 1903. He graduated from Trinity Coll. in 1851 with high honors, and later from the Yale Law School. He settled in the historic town of Litchfield, Conn., the county seat and a place celebrated for its intellectual and social life. There he became prominent in his profession and through his exceptional character and strong mind a loved and honored citizen. In 1866 he assumed proprietorship of the Litchfield Enquirer, and was for twenty-five years its editor, making his paper an educational and political power throughout the State. He was a man of rare gifts, intellectual and moral, and was highly cultivated in the arts of music and literature. He m. Apr. 22, 1856, at Charleston, S. C., Mary Catherine, dau. of Wm. and Julia (Lowndes) Brisbane, b. Jan. 13, 1832. She is a great-granddaughter of Rawlins Lowndes, a successful lawyer in Charleston, S. C. Lowndes was member of the Council of Safety in 1775, in 1776 was one of a committee to draught a constitution for the province and was a member of the legislative council created by the constitution. In 1778, he was elected president of the province. Children:
 - a. *Wm. Brisbane*, b. Mar. 18, 1863; m. Zaydee B. Keese of Brooklyn. Children: Zillah Keese, Frances Eliot.
 - b. *Frances Eliot*, b. Apr. 1, 1864.

196. ii. JOHN SPALDING^a, b. Feb. 8, 1802; d. June 30, 1806.

-
92. ROBERT^s (*John^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Druggist, and afterwards postmaster in Albany, N. Y. He married, Nov. 7, 1809, Rachel, dau. of Isaac Denniston, b. Apr. 18, 1789; d. Apr. 27, 1843.

CHILDREN.

- 197. i. ISAAC DENNISTON^e, b. Aug. 10, 1810; d. Oct. 17, 1842.
- 198. ii. ELLEN ELIZABETH^e, b. July 29, 1812; d. July 2, 1838.
She married Apr. 1836, Rufus King, Esq., of Albany, N. Y.
- 199. iii. EDWARD^e, b. Jan. 29, 1814; d. Feb. 2, 1837, at St. Croix, W. I.
- 200. iv. FRANCES^e, b. Aug. 9, 1816; d. May 16, 1884, at Montreal, Canada. She married in 1836, Charles L. Austin, who d. in 1866. He graduated at the Univ. of Vermont and was a lawyer at Albany, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Edward, b. Feb. 1837; m.; d. without issue.
- 2. Ellen, b. Mar. 12, 1839; m. Edmund Barnard, a lawyer of Montreal. Children:
 - a. *Fanny A.*, b. May 29, 1859; m. Hon. Jules Tessier of Quebec, a life senator of the Dominion of Canada.
 - b. *Archibald*, b. Nov. 10, 1860; lawyer in San Francisco, Cal.
 - c. *Ellen*, b. Apr. 1862; m. J. A. Richard, a merchant of Montreal. Child: Elodie.
 - d. *Mary*, b. Oct. 10, 1863, a Sister of the Sacred Heart.
 - e. *Kate*, b. Mar. 12, 1865; m. Hon. C. J. Doherty, Judge Superior Court of Montreal; one son and one daughter.
 - f. *Charles A.*, b. Aug. 12, 1866, lawyer in Montreal; m. Marie Lamotte. Child: one son.
 - g. *Edward*, b. Oct. 8, 1869.
 - h. *Juliette*, b. Apr. 1872; m. J. P. Cassidy of Albany, N. Y., Mrs. Cassidy is now Ste. Agathe des Monts, of Quebec, Canada. Children: Clinton, b. Dec. 31, 1893; Frances, b. June 2, 1895.
 - i. *Elodie*, b. Jan. 16, 1875.
 - j. *Madelaine*, b. Nov. 5, 1876.
- 3. Charles, b. 1841; d. 1845.
- + 201. v. JOHN DENNISTON^e, b. Feb. 7, 1818; d. Feb. 2, 1885, at Schenectady, N. Y.
- 202. vi. HUGH DENNISTON^e, b. Mar. 29, 1820; d. May 2, 1849, at Schenectady, N. Y.
- 203. vii. SUSAN McKNOWN^e, b. June 29, 1826, at Albany, N. Y.; d. at Lausaune, Switzerland, Feb. 14, 1892.
She was educated at Albany Female Academy; m. Nov. 9, 1843, Gen. Rufus King, b. at No. 3 Pearl street, New York City, Jan. 26, 1814; d. Oct. 13, 1876. He was one of the star

graduates of West Point, class of 1833, and served as lieutenant of engineers a few years. He then resigned, to accept the position of civil engineer in charge of one of the divisions in the survey of the New York and Erie Railway.

He was appointed Adjutant General of the State of New York, Jan. 1, 1839, by Governor Seward, and served until Jan. 1, 1843. At the same time he was editor of the Albany Daily Advertiser, and later, associate editor, with Thurlow Weed, of the Albany Journal until the fall of 1845, when he moved to Milwaukee to take charge of the Milwaukee Sentinel.

In 1861 he was appointed Minister to the Pontifical States at Rome, Italy, but resigned at the outbreak of the Civil War, that he might tender his services to his country. He was appointed May 17, 1861, Brigadier-General of volunteers, and commanded a division of the Army of the Potomac until 1863, when failing health compelled his resignation. He was at once reappointed Minister to Rome, serving there until the summer of 1867, when he returned to America, and resided in or near New York City until his death.

CHILDREN.

1. Charles, b. Oct. 12, 1844, at Albany, N. Y.

Charles King, the military hero and well known story-teller, is surely a figure of which any family may be proud. Those who know him say that one discerns in him the best traits of character in the bravest heroes which he has pictured.

His great-grandfather on his father's side was Rufus King, signer of the Declaration of Independence, one of the shapers of destiny of New York State at that period, twice United States Minister to England.

His grandfather, Charles King, was one of the early presidents of Columbia College, a scholar of noble attainments. His father's fine career is noted above.

Charles was a lad at school in New York when the war of the Rebellion began. The guns of Fort Sumter fired his soldier's blood—he made his way to Washington and became drummer boy to the Wisconsin Volunteers and busily engaged in teaching the art to others. He was promoted to the post of mounted orderly, and in time, in 1862, when his abilities were recognized, was given a cadetship at West Point by President Lincoln. After his graduation he was removed in succession to posts at New Orleans, Fort Hamilton, and in 1871 to Arizona.

In New Orleans he met the lady who became his wife, Miss Yorke, the daughter of a southern gentleman. In his fights with the Apaches he displayed that coolness and recklessness and indifference to danger

which have made of him the ideal leader. He was seriously disabled in the historic fight at "Sunset Pass" in Nov. 1874, but recovered sufficiently to take part in the Big Horn and Yellowstone expeditions and later, in the Nez Perces campaign. By this time, 1878, he was Captain, but the old wound in the right arm giving him serious trouble, he retired from the service and returned to Wisconsin, where he became instructor in military matters in the Madison University and Colonel and Aide-de-Camp in the State military organizations. In 1895 he was appointed Adjutant General of Wisconsin. After this we are not surprised to know that when the war with Spain broke out he was ready to go. Renewed health enabled him to respond to his country's call and he accepted the post of Brigadier General of Volunteers. He left for the Philippines June 1898, where he commanded the men of the First Washington, First California, and First Idaho. But he counted too much on his health, and after a series of exciting adventures, was forced to retire in Aug. 1899; not, however, until he had done such signal service to his country and shown such conspicuous bravery that he was recommended for promotion, in March 1899, to the position of Major General of Volunteers.

Since his last two experiences he has devoted himself to the writing of stories and magazine articles, which he turns off in rapid succession, having accumulated the material during his active and eventful life. "Between the Lines" and the "General's Double" are his favorite stories. His first book "Kitty's Conquest" was written in the seventies. "The Colonel's Daughter" appeared in 1881. The writer of this sketch having asked him for a list of his books, he replied: "I have written forty-five books—forty more than I would have written *if*—; *don't* ask me for their names!" He married Nov. 20, 1872, at Avoca Plantation, Carroll Parish, La., Adelaide L. Yorke.

CHILDREN.

- a. *Adelaide Patton*, b. Dec. 25, 1873, at Avoca, La.
- b. *Carolyn Merritt*, b. Aug. 30, 1877, at Fort Russell, Wyo.
- c. *Elinor Yorke*, b. Sept. 24, 1881, at Madison, Wis.
- d. *Rufus*, b. Jan. 16, 1885, at Nemahlin Place, Wis.
2. *Frances*, b. Oct. 11, 1846, at Milwaukee, Wis.; educated partly in New York, partly at Rome, Italy; m. Oct. 16, 1869, at Staten Island, N. Y., Edmund A. Ward. She lives at present (1904) in Lausanne, Switzerland, though her American home is at Richfield Springs, N. Y. Children:
 - a. *Edward*, b. Oct. 28, 1870; d.
 - b. *Henrietta King*, b. Apr. 29, 1872, New York.
 - c. *Anne Williston*, b. Dec. 26, 1873.
 - d. *Susan Eliot*, b. Feb. 5, 1877; m. Oct. 10, 1902, Thomas A. Airey of London, England.
 - e. *Frances*, b. Nov. 18, 1880, at Biarritz, France.

204. viii. JULIA FRENCH⁶, b. Apr. 26, 1828; d. June 4, 1903.
She married first, at Albany, N. Y., in 1846, Patrick
Smythe; d. at Milwaukee, July 5, 1857. Child:

a. *Rufus King*, b. Oct. 2, 1847.

Married second, March, 1859, Charles A. Hamilton, grandson of Gen. Alexander Hamilton, d. Nov. 1901. He served with distinction during the Civil War, was lieutenant-colonel of 7th Wis., commanded regulars during latter part of engagement and was severely wounded at Gainesville. In 1880 he was elected Circuit Judge of Milwaukee County and served six years. Child:

b. Daughter, d. 1876.

- + 205. ix. ROBERT⁶, b. Jan. 14, 1830.

95. GEORGE⁵ (*George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Killingworth, a man of weight in the community, filling many public offices, and for several years representing his native town in the Legislature. He was courtly and dignified in manner, known by the title "Esquire George." He married, Dec. 23, 1790, Patience, dau. of Noah Lane of Killingworth. She died Oct. 6, 1852.

CHILD.

- + 206. i. ELY AUGUSTUS⁶, b. Sept. 18, 1791; d. Jan. 7, 1870.

96. JOHN⁵ (*George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). A.B. Yale Coll. 1786; S.T.D. Yale Coll. 1822; pastor of the church in Madison. He married Sarah, dau. of Lot Norton of Salisbury. After his death she married Hon. Elisha Sterling and d. July 9, 1841.

Dr. Elliott is thus described by the Rev. Dr. John Todd:

"He was a tall, very thin and slim man. His legs, always dressed in black stockings and small clothes, seemed too slender to hold him up. How neatly he was always dressed—not a spot or wrinkle on his garments! What a broad-brimmed hat

he wore—renewed just once in two years. His manner and bearing were most gentlemanly. He was a fine scholar, a genuine lover of study, a capital preacher, a wise and shrewd man, never trying to be rich or known, but well-known, and all his life long he received the enormous salary of four hundred dollars a year. He was the life and soul of the village library, and ready for every good work. How we boys and girls were wont to look upon him with awe and reverence, unable to believe that the common frailties of human nature hung about him! I never dared to enter his front door till I had been a member of college a year or two. I have never since met the minister who seemed to *me* so great."

One instance of his wise foresight was the establishment of the Ministerial Fund in Madison, Conn.

Prior to 1818 the institutions of the Gospel were supported by taxing all the inhabitants within the bounds of a society. By a provision of the constitution then adopted, the support of religion was made entirely voluntary. Dr. Elliott was so apprehensive of the failure of this plan that he determined a ministerial fund should be raised for the benefit of the church and society. It should be kept at interest until it amounted to \$10,000. It became available in 1855. In 1901 it amounted to about \$12,000.

Dr. Elliott's grave is surrounded by the graves of those to whom he ministered. It is marked by an obelisk, upon which is inscribed:

Sacred
to the memory of the
Rev^d John Elliott D.D.
Fellow of Yale College &
Pastor of the church &
Society in this place.
After having faithfully discha-
-rged the duties of the ministry
33 years, he died Dec. 17, 1824
Ae 56
Much beloved by the people of his
Charge, & respected by all who knew him.

After his death, his widow returned to her native Salisbury, Conn., and married again. The inscription upon her grave-stone shows the pride she felt in her first husband.

Sally, Relict of the Hon. Elisha Sterling
 formerly the Wife of the late John Elliott, D.D.
 late of Madison Conn deceased and daughter
 of the late Lot Norton Esq. died July 9, A. D. 1841:
 aged 75 years.

My flesh shall rest in hope.

In the Reports of the Treasurer of Yale University, in the List of the Funds of the Theological Department, is the "Elliott Fund." This fund amounted in 1901 to \$1,780.80.

The origin of this fund was as follows: "Rev. John Elliott of Madison, Conn. (formerly called East Guilford), bequeathed to the College 'The Neck Lot,' subject to two conditions: i. That the lot should be sold and the proceeds used for the benefit of the Theological Department. ii. That the interest should be spent for books except one per cent which should be added to the permanent fund." One of these days it will amount to "something handsome."

In the Catalogue of Relics exhibited at the 250th anniversary of the settlement of Guilford, Conn., Sept. 8th, 9th and 10th, 1889, is:

"Profile Picture of Rev. Dr. John Elliott and wife, taken nearly 100 years ago."

The picture was owned and loaned by Miss Lucy Norton of Madison.

For other material relating to Rev. John, see O. E. G., pages 96, 97, 98, 99.

-
97. SAMUEL⁵ (*George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Sea captain in Killingworth. He married Mrs. Jane Towner, dau. of J. Crane of Killingworth. She d. Mar. 1802, aged about 34.

CHILD.

207. i. LOUISA⁶, b. Feb. 23, 1800.

She married first, Mar. 17, 1823, Daniel Hewitt of Lansingburgh, N. Y., who died in 1826. She married second, Jan. 19, 1830, John W. Turner of Oswego, N. Y., b. Feb. 23, 1800. He removed in 1846 to Northampton, Saginaw Co., Mich., where he was extensively engaged in the lumber business. In 1852 he was a member of the Michigan Legislature.



Charles W. Eliot

CHILDREN, BY SECOND HUSBAND.

1. John Eliot, b. Oct. 10, 1831; d. May 17, 1838.
2. Mary Louisa, b. Jan. 24, 1834.
3. Jane Elizabeth, b. Nov. 7, 1836; d. Feb. 5, 1842.
4. Ellen Calista, b. Jan. 31, 1839; d. Jan. 2, 1842.
5. Ada Frances, b. Jan. 13, 1844.

-
- 102. ACHILLES HENRY^s** (*George^a, Jared^a, Joseph^a, John¹*). He graduated at Yale Coll. in 1802, and settled in Clinton, Conn., where he was a farmer, and for many years postmaster. He married, Sept. 5, 1811, Mary, dau. of William Stannard of Saybrook, b. Oct. 6, 1790.

CHILDREN.

208. i. MIRIAM JERUSHA^a, b. July 6, 1812; d. Aug. 7, 1815.
209. ii. MIRIAM JERUSHA^a, b. Sept. 10, 1815; d. Sept. 15, 1850.
She married, Oct. 4, 1845, Justin A. Bliss, a merchant of New York.
- + 210. iii. JOHN HENRY^a, b. Jan. 31, 1819; d. Feb. 17, 1864.

-
- 104. WILLIAM^s** (*Nathaniel^a, Abiel^a, Joseph^a, John¹*). Farmer in Guilford. It is said that he loved to write and to make rhymes. The rhyming faculty is strong in this branch of the family. He kept a diary—part of this is still in existence, and many of its rambling accounts are quaint and full of interest. He married, Nov. 26, 1780, Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel and Deborah (Fowler) Rossiter of Guilford. Ruth was born Apr. 17, 1757; d. July 19, 1814. Nathaniel Rossiter was born in 1716, and Deborah in 1722. He was the son of Ensign Nathaniel Rossiter and Anna Stone (daughter of Lieutenant Nathaniel and Mary (Bartlett) Stone), and this Nathaniel Rossiter was the son of Josiah Rossiter (d. Jan. 31, 1716) and Sarah (Mitchell) Sherman of Woodbury. Josiah was one of eleven children and was himself the father of seventeen! Josiah's father was Dr. Bryan (or Bray) Rossiter, who came to America with his father, Edward Rossiter, in the "Mary & John" in June, 1630. Edward Rossiter came as Governor

Winthrop's assistant, and died the same year. Dr. Bryan was the chief promoter of the Dorchester Colony in 1631, whence he removed to Windsor, Conn., in 1639, where he was first town clerk. He removed to Guilford in 1651 and died Sept. 30, 1672. His wife was Elizabeth Alsop, dau. of John Alsop and Temperance Gilbert of Alsop-in-the-Dale, England. She came over with her brothers Timothy and George, and joined the church in Milford, Conn., in 1642.

Mrs. Emerson of Detroit has a deed signed by both William and Ruth Elliot, also by Nathaniel Rossiter, in regard to property coming from Deborah (Fowler) Rossiter (later, Mrs. Nathaniel Ruggles). It is dated 1812.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND RUTH ELLIOT.

- + 211. i. WILLIAM HORACE^a, b. Sept. 13, 1781; d. Feb. 10, 1865.
- + 212. ii. CHARLES^a, b. July 29, 1787; d. May 14, 1870.
- + 213. iii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS^a, b. June 6, 1792; d. July 23, 1870.

106. SAMUEL⁵ (*Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in Guilford. He married, Aug. 10, 1817, Mary Butler, dau. of William Baldwin, Esq., of Litchfield, and sister of Rev. David Baldwin of Guilford. She was b. Mar. 11, 1791; d. Mar. 1, 1882.

CHILDREN.

- 214. i. GEORGE WYLLYS^a, b. Dec. 18, 1818; d. Aug. 31, 1863, at Guilford. He was a merchant in Albany.
- 215. ii. JOHN SCOVILLE^a, b. Dec. 25, 1820; d. Nov. 21, 1903. Farmer in Guilford.
- 216. iii. WILLIAM HENRY^a, b. Sept. 3, 1823; d. Aug. 24, 1897, at Guilford. He was a merchant in California and Guilford; married Mar. 26, 1883, Sarah Augusta, dau. of David K. and Mary E. (Stone) Parmelee of Guilford, b. Jan. 11, 1843.
- 217. iv. ANDREW WARD^a, b. Jan. 28, 1826; d. Feb. 9, 1890. He was a merchant in New York and a member of the N. Y. Produce Exchange.

None of the brothers left any issue.

110. REUBEN⁶ (*Wyllys*⁴, *Abial*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Merchant in Guilford, and for several years Judge of Probate and Postmaster. He married, Aug. 17, 1794, Grace, dau. of Asher and Thankful (Hubbard) Fairchild of Guilford. She was b. Feb. 26, 1775; d. July 28, 1841.

CHILDREN.

218. i. CLARISSA BETSEY⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1795; d. Nov. 8, 1831. She married first, Dec. 30, 1818, Elisha Parmelee of Guilford; b. May 21, 1795; d. July 21, 1821; second, Apr. 11, 1827, David Parmelee of Guilford, b. Oct. 3, 1784; d. Apr. 6, 1870.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST HUSBAND.

1. Edward Fairchild, b. Aug. 11, 1819, of Trenton, N. J.
2. Elizabeth Hart, b. Jan. 29, 1821; d. Aug. 25, 1898. She was a school teacher in Philadelphia.

CHILD, BY SECOND HUSBAND.

3. Clarissa Emma, b. Feb. 25, 1828; m. Oct. 10, 1847, Horace Redfield of Meriden, Conn. He was b. Apr. 4, 1821; d. Feb. 28, 1889.

219. ii. CAROLINE RUTH⁶, b. Jan. 26, 1797; d. Jan. 7, 1881. She married, Sept. 18, 1817, John Hart Bartlett of Guilford, b. Sept. 4, 1796; d. Jan. 7, 1881.

CHILDREN.

1. John, b. July 26, 1818; d. Aug. 2, 1818.
2. Caroline Ruth, b. May 18, 1821; d. July 26, 1851. She m. Samuel King of Albany and left a family (?)

- + 220. iii. RICHARD SAMUEL⁶, b. June 22, 1799; d. Olmstead, O., Aug. 18, 1869.
- + 221. iv. NELSON JAMES⁶, b. May 11, 1801; d. Feb. 13, 1864.
222. v. HARRIET WARD⁶, b. Apr. 22, 1803; d. Aug. 17, 1843. She married, Oct. 12, 1823, Lewis Leete of Guilford, son of James Leete and Zibeah (Richards) Miller.

CHILDREN.

1. Elizabeth Heaton, b. Sept. 30, 1827, at New Haven, Conn.; d. Feb. 18, 1896; m. Feb. 18, 1845, at Philadelphia, Pa., John Strickland Struthers (son of the John Struthers who presented

to the Washington family the marble sarcophagus wherein the remains of the first President of the United States now repose). He was, during the entire war of the Rebellion, a captain in the Pennsylvania Cavalry, and for three months was a prisoner in Libby prison, Richmond, Va. He d. Oct. 26, 1901. Children:

- a. *Helen*, b. Feb. 28, 1847, at Tuscarora, Pa.
 - b. *William*, b. Oct. 14, 1854, at Tuscarora, Pa.
 - c. *Mary Leete*, b. June 18, 1857, at Germantown, Pa.; m. Aug. 1899, Edwin Starr Ward of Germantown, Phila., Pa.
 - d. *Agnes Marion*, b. Jan. 17, 1860, at Newark, N. J.
2. Ellen Augusta, d. 1851.
 3. Mary Chittenden, b. June 10, 1832, at Guilford, Conn.; d. July 12, 1903, at Germantown, Pa. She m. Feb. 1856, at Germantown, Pa., Charles Witman Otto, b. Feb. 27, 1824, at Pottsville, Pa.; d. Nov. 22, 1901, at Germantown, Pa. He was a person of great worth and prominence in Germantown and was connected with the National Bank of Germantown for over fifty years as cashier, vice president and president. In 1901 a jubilee was given in his honor in commemoration of his fifty years of service in the bank. Child:
 - a. *Elizabeth Leete*, b. Sept. 30, 1859, at Germantown, Pa.
 4. Lewis Eliot, d. Apr. 29, 1853, at Pottsville, Pa.

223. vi. CORNELIA MARIA⁶, b. May 6, 1806; d. June 5, 1895, at Guilford.
224. vii. GRACE FAIRCHILD⁶, b. Mar. 19, 1810; d. Aug. 21, 1858. She married Oct. 16, 1834, Abraham Coan of Guilford, b. Mar. 30, 1809; d. in Mobile, Ala., Aug. 18, 1841.

CHILD.

1. Grace Eliot, b. Mar. 4, 1841; d. at Orange, N. J., Mar. 17, 1889; buried at Alderbrook Cemetery, Guilford, Conn. She was a teacher.
225. viii. JANE AUGUSTA⁶, b. Feb. 1, 1812; d. Oct. 18, 1858, at Guilford.
 - + 226. ix. FRANKLIN REUBEN⁶, b. in Guilford, Conn., Apr. 27, 1817; d. Cleveland, O., Jan. 10, 1878.

-
111. ANDREW⁸ (*Wyllys*⁴, *Abial*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Merchant in Guilford. He married Sept. 22, 1796, Catharine, dau. of Henry Hill, Esq., of Guilford, b. July 19, 1776; d. Feb. 8, 1862.

CHILDREN.

227. i. CATHARINE HILL^e, b. May 11, 1799; d. May 3, 1854.
She married, Sept. 9, 1824, Rosewell Woodward of
Georgetown, D. C., later of New York City, b.
Sept. 7, 1795; d. Sept. 3, 1869, at Guilford.

CHILDREN.

1. John Ruggles, b. June 17, 1825; d. Sept. 14, 1898, at Stamford, Conn.
 2. Elizabeth Eliot, b. July 15, 1827; d. July 10, 1899, at Milton, Mass.
 3. Richard Hill, b. Feb. 14, 1830; m. Dec. 14, 1858, at Clinton, Conn., Julia A. Brooks, dau. of Nathan and Nancy Brooks of Guilford, b. Aug. 30, 1832, at Clinton, Conn. Children:
 - a. *Catherine Eliot*, b. Aug. 30, 1860.
 - b. *John Brooks*, b. May 9, 1864; m. Helen L. S. Pettit of Chicago.
 - c. *Charles Rosewell*, b. Sept. 15, 1865.
 4. Catharine Virginia, b. July 23, 1832.
 5. Charles Henry, b. Aug. 14, 1835; d. Mar. 30, 1900, in Washington, D. C.
 6. William Rosewell, b. Aug. 21, 1840; d. July 5, 1890, at Brooklyn. He m. Mar. 5, 1867, Mary Louise, dau. of Sylvanus S. Townsend, of Brooklyn. Children:
 - a. *William Townsend*, b. Apr. 16, 1868; d.
 - b. *Edward Sylvanus*, b. Mar. 22, 1871; m. Mabel C. Richards.
228. ii. WYLLYS HENRY^e, b. June 11, 1801; d. Mar. 9, 1802.
229. iii. ABIGAIL WARD^e, b. Dec. 24, 1803; d. Mar. 7, 1838.
- + 230. iv. HENRY HILL^e, b. Aug. 30, 1805; d. Sept. 2, 1868.
231. v. ELIZABETH BETTS^e, b. Nov. 16, 1807; d. May 30, 1878.
She married Sept. 9, 1827, Samuel Edmund Foote of Guilford, later of Cincinnati and New Haven, b. Oct. 29, 1787; d. Nov. 1, 1858.

CHILDREN.

1. George Augustus, b. Mar. 2, 1829; d. Nov. 3, 1834.
2. Frances Elizabeth, b. Oct. 6, 1835; d. Apr. 12, 1875. She m. July 29, 1859, Edwin Lawrence Godkin, b. Oct. 2, 1831, at Moyne, County Wicklow, Ireland; d. May 21, 1902, at Greenway House, Brixham, Devonshire, England. He was the son of Rev. James and Sarah (Lawrence) Godkin. He was admitted to the English Bar, and went to the Crimea as war correspondent for the London Daily News. He came to the United States in the autumn of 1856, and traveled through

the Southern states to make a study of the economic and social conditions of the South. He afterwards studied law in the office of David Dudley Field in New York, and was admitted to the New York Bar. He started the "Nation" in 1865, and later became one of the editors of the New York Evening Post, which position he held until shortly before his death. Children:

- a. *Lawrence*, b. May 31, 1860; graduated at Harvard College 1881, Columbia College Law School 1883; lives (1904) in New York.
- b. *Elizabeth Eliot*, b. May 3, 1865; d. May 30, 1878.
- c. *Ralph*, b. July 10, 1868; d. Sept. 12, 1868.
3. *Katharine Virginia*, b. Aug. 9, 1839; d. Mar. 24, 1902; m. June 20, 1865, Gen. Alfred Perkins Rockwell, son of John Arnold and Mary W. (Perkins) Rockwell, b. at Norwich, Conn., Oct. 1834; d. at New Haven, Conn., Dec. 24, 1903. He graduated from Yale in 1855; studied mining engineering in London and Freiburg; became professor of mining engineering in the Sheffield Scientific School of Yale, and later held the same position in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in Boston. He was president of the Eastern R. R. from 1876-79, and later, head of the Fire Department of Boston.
Before becoming professor in the Sheffield Scientific School, he went into the War of the Rebellion, as Captain of the First Conn. Artillery, and was afterwards Colonel of the Sixth Conn. Infantry. He saw service in South Carolina and Virginia, and took part in many battles, and in the siege of Petersburg. His last exploit was the capture of Fort Fisher in North Carolina, which took place on the last day of his term of service, and his service was so conspicuous that he was brevetted Brigadier General. He retired from business about seventeen years before his death. Children:
 - a. *Mary Foote*, b. May 5, 1868; d. Aug. 2, 1868.
 - b. *Frances Beatrice*, b. Jan. 25, 1872; d. Mar. 5, 1886.
 - c. *Samuel Edmund Foote*, b. July 28, 1873; d. Mar. 18, 1884. } twins.
 - d. *Katharine Diana Ward*, b. July 28, 1873.
4. *Harry Ward*, b. Aug. 5, 1844; d. June 28, 1873, at New Haven.
232. vi. *CHARLES S.*, b. 1809; d. Jan. 3, 1811, aged 16 mos. (See tombstone at Guilford.)
233. vii. *SARAH HART*, b. July 5, 1814; d. Feb. 4, 1885. She married, Dec. 17, 1834, Rev. James H. Perkins of Cincinnati, O. He was b. in Boston, July 31, 1810; d. Dec. 14, 1849.

CHILD.

1. Charles Elliott, b. Nov. 24, 1840.

Charles Elliott, for twenty years president of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad, is a native of Cincinnati, Ohio, and on both the paternal and maternal sides is descended from ancestors who were of old Puritan stock, and were prominently identified with the early history of the New England colonies. The first family to settle in America was Edmund Perkins, who emigrated from England in 1650, and was a member of the Salem Colony of Massachusetts, and from him descended a line of ancestors of the Perkins family, who have ever been distinguished, not only in the New England States, but in the western country, in which many of them subsequently made their homes. Our subject takes his middle name from his mother's family, the Eliots, who were no less distinguished in the early annals of New England. Their first ancestor also landed in Massachusetts, but the family afterward removed to Connecticut.

Charles E. Perkins was educated in Cincinnati, Ohio, until sixteen years of age, when he engaged as clerk in a store, where he learned practical bookkeeping and business methods. After some years' service in that line, he came to Burlington, Iowa, in August, 1859, and was given a clerkship in the office of Charles R. Lowell, the assistant treasurer of the Burlington & Missouri Railroad, at the munificent salary of \$30 a month. He was soon made paymaster under Mr. Lowell, and filled that position until late in the autumn of 1860, when Mr. Lowell, having accepted the position of manager of the Mt. Savage Iron Works, at Cumberland, Md., left the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad service, and Mr. Perkins, who was only twenty years of age, was promoted to the office of assistant treasurer.

Until January, 1865, Mr. Perkins continued to serve as assistant treasurer, when Hans Thielsen (the superintendent of the road at that time) was called to Nebraska to serve as chief engineer in making a survey of the road to be built from Plattsmouth to Kearney Junction, and Mr. Perkins was made acting superintendent, to fill the vacancy. Some months later, it having been determined to extend the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad to the Missouri River, and that Mr. Thielsen was to devote his attention to that part of the work, Mr. Perkins was promoted to be superintendent of the road, which at that time extended only from Burlington to Ottumwa, a distance of seventy-five miles. During the period of construction of the road through to the Missouri River, he served both as superintendent and vice president. In the meantime he had been active in promoting the organization of the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad Company in Nebraska, of which he was one of the incorporators and a member of the first board of directors, being chosen to that position October 28, 1869. On the 26th day of July, 1871, he was elected a director of the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad Company in Iowa; the Nebraska road was opened through to Kearney Junction in the summer of 1872, and

November 4th of that year Mr. Perkins was chosen vice president of that company. Upon the consolidation of the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad Company of Iowa with the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad of Illinois, on January 1, 1873, he was deprived of his official connection with the former company through the changed condition of affairs. On the 2d of April, 1875, Mr. Perkins was chosen a member of the board of directors of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad, then owning and operating the original road in Illinois and the newly acquired extension in Iowa; and on the 2d day of March, 1876, he was elected vice president of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Company, still retaining the vice presidency and general management of the road west of the Missouri River. On the 5th day of May he was elected president of the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad in Iowa; and on the first day of January, 1880, the Burlington & Missouri River Railroad in Nebraska became consolidated with the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad, throwing the whole under one corporate management, Mr. Perkins remaining as vice president until September 29, 1881, when he was chosen president. He has been re-elected at each succeeding election, and is now serving his eighteenth year in that capacity. Mr. Perkins is also officially connected with several other railroad corporations which are connected with the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad, and is director and president of the Hannibal & St. Joseph and the Kansas City, St. Joseph & Council Bluffs Railroads, the two named being maintained as distinct and separate corporations.

When Mr. Perkins first came to Burlington, nearly thirty years ago, in August, 1859, he was not quite nineteen years of age, so that it may be said of him that he began his connection with the important corporation of which he is now chief executive officer, or rather with a constituent part of it, while but a boy, and that he has earned and won, by superior executive ability, energy and fidelity to the trust reposed in him, an honorable promotion through all the grades of service, from that of a clerk in the treasurer's office to his present prominent and responsible position, as chief executive officer of one of the greatest railway systems of the country.

It may be an item of interest to make some mention of the places of abode and the manner of Mr. Perkins' way of living in his early days in Burlington. He first made his home with Mr. Lowell and Leo Carper, both of whom were connected with the railway company. They lived together in what was known as Patterson's hollow, now Agency street, until the fall of 1860, when they removed to Shepard Leffler's farm, now West Burlington. Mr. Lowell had taken a lease of Mr. Leffler's farm and house, which he transferred to Mr. Perkins when he left Burlington for Mt. Savage. The following spring (1861) Mr. Perkins succeeded in getting Mr. Leffler to take the farm off his hands and thus escaped becoming a granger. He then returned to the city, and for a while boarded at the Barrett House, and later with Mrs. Fletcher, on North Hill, in the house owned and occupied by

R. M. Raab. Remaining there until the fall of 1862, Mr. Perkins then rented a house on South Hill, of Mr. Nelson Dills, which he afterwards purchased, and in which he now resides. There were originally sixty acres in the place, but he has sold off several tracts until he now has but twenty acres, which, with the commodious residence, beautiful groves and lawns, makes an elegant and pleasant suburban home. At the time of his marriage, in the autumn of 1864, he established his residence on the place now owned by Mrs. Erastus Chamberlain on North Hill, remaining there until the spring of 1867, when he sold to Mr. Chamberlain, and purchased the Dills farm, to which he removed at once. While Mr. Perkins and his family spend some months each year in Boston, Burlington is their home.

Mr. Perkins is a republican in his political sentiments, but is not in any sense a politician. His important business relations, both private and official, leave him no time, even were he so disposed, to win prominence in the political arena. As a rule, large corporations recognize superior ability and integrity of character in their employes, and reward true merit with promotion, and while the motive on the part of the corporation may be purely selfish, the success of the individual officer is none the less creditable. This is well illustrated in the career of Mr. Perkins in Burlington. Beginning before reaching his majority as a clerk at \$30 per month, he has steadily risen through all the grades. —(From "Progressive Men of Iowa," published in 1899.)

He m. at Milton, Mass., Sept. 22, 1864, Edith, dau. of Com. Robert B. and Rose G. Forbes, b. Mar. 4, 1843.

CHILDREN.

- a. *Robert F.*, b. Aug. 9, 1865; m. Annie R. Bowditch. Children: Francis Bowditch, Edith Forbes, Anna Bowditch.
- b. *Alice F.*, b. July 2, 1867; m. Wm. Hooper.
- c. *Edith F.*, b. Jan. 1, 1873; m. Edward Cunningham. Child: Edward.
- d. *Margaret F.*, b. July 8, 1876; m. Geo. T. Rice. Children: Margaret, Geo. T., Jr.
- e. *Charles Eliot*, b. Feb. 21, 1881.
- f. *Mary R.*, b. Nov. 22, 1883.
- g. *Samuel G.*, b. May 3, 1889; d.
2. William Channing, b. Sept. 1, 1842; d. Feb. 8, 1884; m. Annie Edith Taylor of Club Orchard Spring, Ky.
3. Edward Cranch, b. in Cincinnati, Feb. 25, 1844; A.B. Harvard Coll. 1866. He went to Texas and was clerk for three years to Alexander H. Todd, and later a partner. He went to Boston in 1869, was admitted to the Bar in 1872, and has since practised law. He m. June 10, 1869, Jane Sedgwick, dau. of Robert S. and Mary (Hathaway) Watson. Children:
 - a. *Thomas Nelson*, b. May 6, 1870; A.B. Harv. Coll. 1891; m. Louisa, dau. of Charles Francis Adams. Children: Elliott, James Handasyd.

- b. *Elliott*, b. Oct. 23, 1873; d.
 - c. *James Handasyd*, b. Jan. 11, 1876; A.B. Harv. Coll. 1898;
m. Alice Mandell, dau. of Henry B. Stone. Child: Eleanor.
 - d. *John Forbes*, b. Mar. 6, 1878; A.B. Harv. Coll. 1899.
 - 4. Henry Hill, b. Aug. 7, 1845.
 - 5. James Handasyd, b. Feb. 20, 1848; d. Dec. 3, 1889; m. Mary
Longworth Stettinius.
- + 234. viii. CHARLES WYLLYS⁶, b. May 27, 1817; d. Aug. 23,
1833, at G.
-

115. TIMOTHY⁵ (*Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in
Durham. He married, Dec. 18, 1799, Lydia, dau. of Samuel
and Irene (Munson) Bartholomew of Northford, b. Jan. 25,
1777; d. Oct. 18, 1860.

CHILDREN.

- + 235. i. ALEXANDER MCGILVRAE⁶, b. in Middlesex Co., Conn.,
Jan. 24, 1802; d. at Lewis Centre, O., Mar. 19, 1861.
236. ii. LUCY ROSE⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1803; d. June 14, 1861. She
married in Durham, Feb. 22, 1826, Erastus Jones of
Wallingford, b. Mar. 14, 1801, in Prospect, New
Haven Co.; d. May 4, 1858.

CHILDREN.

1. Jennett Eliza, b. Mar. 2, 1827; m. first, Apr. 21, 1856, Henry
L. Baldwin of Meriden, Conn. He d. Oct. 24, 1862. Children:
a. *Eda L. J.*, b. Oct. 26, 1860; d. 1862.
b. *Henry L.*, b. Mar. 4, 1863; d. 1865.
Married second, Sept. 30, 1872, James R. Mershon. He d.
July 19, 1901.
2. Frances Maria, b. June 18, 1828; d. Sept. 14, 1886; m. June
17, 1862, Frederick Ives of Meriden, Conn. Children:
a. *Rosa J.*, b. Sept. 4, 1864; d. 1867.
b. *Nettie A.*, b. Jan. 8, 1867.
c. *Fannie R.*, b. July 23, 1868.
3. Henry Elliott, b. Nov. 13, 1832; m. Sept. 1872, America Becca.
Lives (1904) at Clifton Forge, Va.
4. Adolphus Erastus, b. Aug. 5, 1844; m. May 1869, Annie Gay.
Child:
a. *Harry E.*, b. June 1877. Lives (1904) at New Haven, Conn.

- + 237. iii. LUCIUS⁶, b. July 9, 1807; d. Mar. 31, 1873.
 238. iv. JENNETTE⁶, b. March 2, 1811, at Durham, Conn.; d. Aug. 23, 1888, at Maysville, Ky. She married Aug. 15, 1836, William Robinson of Durham, later of Sharpsburg, Bath Co., Ky., b. Oct. 31, 1806; d. at Maysville, Ky., Apr. 16, 1868.

CHILDREN.

1. Ellen Maria, b. Apr. 22, 1837; d. Apr. 1874; m. Hon. F. B. Trussell.
 2. Eliot Kelly, b. July 16, 1843, at Sharpsburg, Ky.; m. Dec. 10, 1874, at Augusta, Kan., Mary Alice Yowell. Children:
 - a. *Baker Trussell*, b. Nov. 8, 1875, at Benton, Kan.
 - b. *Ellen Imogene*, b. Oct. 15, 1877, at Benton, Kan.
 3. Eugene Algernon, b. Feb. 2, 1849, at Sharpsburg, Ky.; m. Nov. 27, 1873, Laura Anderson Stockton; d. Jan. 23, 1899. Children:
 - a. *Jeannette Elliott*, b. Sept. 24, 1874; m. Rev. John C. Molloy. Children: Laura Stockton, Jeanette Elliott Robinson.
 - b. *Roberta Stockton*, b. Apr. 25, 1878; m. Frank O. Barkley. Children: Eugene Robinson, Frank Owens, b. June 14, 1904.
- + 239. v. LUZERNE⁶, b. Mar. 4, 1814; d. Oct. 26, 1884, at Newton, Iowa.
240. vi. LYDIA MARIA⁶, b. June 16, 1818, at Durham, Conn.; d. June 16, 1897, at Caldwell, Kan. She married, Oct. 6, 1844, Peter Jackson Mann, b. June 20, 1817, at Forest Retreat, Nicholas Co., Ky.; d. July 29, 1901, at Caldwell, Kan. Lived at Warsaw, Hancock Co., Ill.

CHILDREN.

1. Adelaide Rebecca, b. Aug. 22, 1845, in Nicholas Co., Ky.; m. Oct. 15, 1868, in Knox Co., Mo., James Jackson Browning, b. Aug. 20, 1847, in Hancock Co., Ill. Children:
 - a. *Anna Lee*, b. Dec. 23, 1869, in Knox Co., Mo.; m. William C. Myers. Children: Paul Browning, William Russell, Mary Helen.
 - b. *Connie May*, b. Feb. 27, 1874; m. Wm. B. McKinney. Children: Ivan Browning, Wanna Jannita, William Wendell.
2. Virgil Alexander, b. Sept. 8, 1852, at Warsaw, Ill.; farmer and stock raiser at Caldwell, Kan.
3. Miriam Annette, b. Sept. 6, 1855, at Warsaw, Ill.; school teacher and poetess; m. Oct. 2, 1893, at Caldwell, Kansas, David Nelson Sayrs.

116. WILLIAM ROSE^s (*Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in North Guilford, and built a "fair house" on his land, which was a part of the grant from the original town of Guilford to Joseph Eliot in 1665, and devised by him to Abial. (See will of Joseph Eliot, O. E. G., page 145.) He married, Nov. 3, 1811, Sarah (Sally), dau. of Jonah and Hannah (Tyler) Clark of North Branford, b. Sept. 25, 1782; d. Feb. 8, 1851. For many graces of person and disposition she was known as "the prettiest lady in Northford," and was teacher in the village school, when few women essayed such a position. That she was well educated and accomplished much in advance of the woman of her time is proven by her letters, still preserved by some of her descendants.

CHILDREN.

- + 241. i. FREDERICK TYLER⁶, b. Aug. 15, 1812; d. Apr. 20, 1888.
- + 242. ii. JOHN HARVEY⁶, b. Mar. 16, 1816; d. Aug. 10, 1898.
- 243. iii. GUSTAVUS ROSE⁶, b. July 5, 1822; d. Nov. 25, 1869.

His youth and early manhood were spent at home, and devoted to the care of his mother, who was for many years an invalid. He managed, however, to secure a thorough education, and developed fine literary taste. He studied law at home, driving many miles to New Haven for recitations and examinations, which he passed with honors. He received the degree of Bachelor of Laws from Yale College in 1858.

He spent some years in England as the American representative of a manufacturing business in which he had become interested. Upon his return to this country he settled in New Haven and pursued the practice of law until his death.

In personal appearance he was to an unusual degree of marked Eliot type. Over six feet in height, but well proportioned, with fine complexion, dark hair, straight nose, and a steady blue gray eye that bespoke great reserve power, he impressed all who met him as a man of distinct character and ability. Upon his decease, resolutions of respect were passed by the members of the New Haven County Bar.

He married, Apr. 9, 1863, Josephine W., daughter of Dr. Sheldon C. and Hannah (Stoddard) Johnson of Seymour, Conn. She was born Oct. 10, 1838; d. Oct. 22, 1900, and is



ELISHA MITCHELL'S MONUMENT
on Mt. Mitchell, North Carolina.

buried beside her husband at Seymour. She was of kindly and charitable disposition, and was for many years a devoted member of Trinity Episcopal Church at Seymour.

117. WYLLYS^s (*Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in North Guilford. He married, Feb. 19, 1823, Lucy, dau. of Nathan O. and Phoebe Camp of Durham, b. Dec. 1799; d. July 4, 1891.

CHILDREN.

- + 244. i. WHITNEY^e, b. Nov. 24, 1823.
- 245. ii. RUTH^e, b. Sept. 16, 1826; d. Oct. 29, 1826.
- + 246. iii. ELLSWORTH^e, b. Sept. 15, 1827.
- + 247. iv. HARVEY^e, b. Aug. 12, 1830; d. Nov. 23, 1890.
- 248. v. LAURA MARIA^e, b. May 6, 1842, in North Guilford, Conn.; married Apr. 3, 1867, in New York City, Ralph Ladd Cutter, son of Ralph Cross and Hannah Hurd (Ladd) Cutter, a successful merchant in New York City.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Laura Eliot, b. June 17, 1868, in Brooklyn; m. June 8, 1893, Bryan Herbert, son of Bryan Hooker and Elizabeth (Buckley) Smith of Brooklyn, N. Y. Child:
 - a. *Cyrus Porter*, b. Mar. 12, 1896, in Brooklyn.
- 2. Ralph Eliot, b. Jan. 4, 1870; d. Apr. 26, 1876.
- 3. Miriam, b. Jan. 5, 1874; d. Feb. 19, 1874.
- 4. Eliot, b. May 10, 1877; Ph.B. Yale Coll. 1901.
- 5. Anna Ladd, b. Apr. 18, 1878.
- 6. Guilford Eliot, b. Dec. 6, 1882; d. Dec. 10, 1882.

120. SAMUEL WILLIAMS^e (*Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer, Northampton, Montgomery Co., N. Y. About 1830 he removed to Penfield, Monroe Co., N. Y. He married, Jan. 31, 1809, Sarah (Sally), dau. of Josiah and Freelove (Canfield) Bierce of New Milford. She was b. Dec. 27, 1781; d. Apr. 29, 1864. After Mr. Eliot's death she married Clark Wymans of New London, Huron Co., O., and removed with her children to Lorain Co., O. In 1840 Harvey and Joseph

came to Steuben Co., Indiana, and began carving out a home in the wilderness. In a few years Horace, the mother, Chauncey and family, John and Alonzo Sage and family came and founded homes. They and their descendants have for the most part continued to reside in Steuben Co., and those who have gone elsewhere still call it home. The family were raised under the strictest code of morals and kindness to each other, and as a result there has always existed an unusually strong tie between all the branches of this line.

CHILDREN.

- + 249. i. CHAUNCEY SMITHSON⁷, b. July 6, 1810; d. Apr. 30, 1879.
- 250. ii. HORACE BIERCE⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1811; d. Aug. 13, 1863, at the home of his brother Joseph in Steuben Co., Ind. He was a farmer.
- 251. iii. HANNAH POLINA⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1813; d. 1897, in Foster, Ind. She married Sept. 1839, James Johnson McClellan of Rochester, Lorain Co., O.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Child, unnamed; d.
- 2. Amelia Maria, d. 1891; m. James Connor; had two children, who d. in infancy.
- 3. William, d.
- 4. Child, unnamed, d.
- 5. Alwilda Medora, d. 1894; m. Mr. Woodbury of Danville, Ill.
Child:
a. *Fanny*. No further record.
- 6. Mary Jane, d.
- 7. James Johnson of Foster, Ind.; m.; has a large family. No record.
- 8. Lucy, m.; d.
- 252. iv. SARAH (SALLY) AMANDA⁷, b. Dec. 27, 1814; d. Apr. 19, 1887, in Steuben Co., Ind.; married Jan. 1, 1843, George Austin (born in Ireland) of Huntington, Lorain Co., O.
- 253. v. BELINDA MARIA⁷, b. May 9, 1816; married Mar. 27, 1833, Isaac Vosburgh, blacksmith, of New London, Huron Co., O., b. Nov. 26, 1809.

CHILDREN.

1. Mary Jane, b. Apr. 19, 1835, in Huntington, O.; lived in New London, O.
 2. William Henry Harrison, b. in Huntington, O., Oct. 20, 1837; d. May 8, 1865. He served in the Civil War three years and a half, and died in the hospital at Newark, N. J., where he is buried in the "Soldiers' Plot," Fairmont Cemetery. He m. at Janesville, Wis., Ruth M. Warner, b. Sept. 10, 1839, in Sutton, Canada. Children:
 - a. *Charles Hiram*, b. in Shopiere, Wis., Dec. 14, 1858; d. 1880.
 - b. *Harriet B.*, b. in Shopiere, Wis., July 14, 1863; m. Byron T. Buck. Child: Glen W. Buck.
 3. Jacob Harvey, b. Feb. 26, 1841; d. May 19, 1841.
 4. Melissa, b. in Huntington, O., Sept. 23, 1843; d. in New London, O., Nov. 23, 1895; m. Harry M. Phipps, Jan. 13, 1872.
 5. Child, unnamed, b. 1845; d.
 6. George Washington, b. June 28, 1847; d. May 17, 1852.
 7. Horace B., b. in New London, O., Apr. 14, 1849; d. in Mt. Sterling, Ill., Oct. 12, 1873.
 8. Zorada Medora, b. Sept. 5, 1851; d. May 31, 1852.
- + 254. vi. SAMUEL HARVEY⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1818; d. Sept. 8, 1895.
255. vii. MARY ELIZABETH⁷, b. May 1, 1820, at Northampton, N. Y.; d. June, 1899. She married Feb. 14, 1838, Alonzo Blossom Sage of Homer, Medina Co., O., d. Sept. 11, 1869.

CHILDREN.

1. Freeloze Maria, b. Feb. 3, 1839; d. Apr. 24, 1867; m. Oct. 2, 1856, Darwin Soule. Children:
 - a. *Freeloze Mary*, d. in infancy.
 - b. *Alonzo B.*, d. in infancy.
 - c. *David*, d. in infancy.
 - d. *Willard D.*, b. June 9, 1865; m. Viola Woodworth. Child: Lillian Maud.
2. Amine V. Blaker, b. June 29, 1840, in Ohio; m. June 23, 1857, Sylvester Marquis La Rue, b. Sept. 7, 1832, in Cayuga Co., N. Y.; d. Feb. 20, 1885. Children:
 - a. *Minnie B.*, b. Nov. 21, 1859; m. first, George C. Taylor. Children: Pierce C., Morris L.; m. second, Edward R. Walker. Child: Vernon.
 - b. *Aggie W.*, b. Sept. 15, 1863; d. 1880.
 - c. *Mary E. Hayes*, b. Dec. 29, 1869.
 - d. *Ollie R.*, b. Mar. 15, 1871, in Steuben Co., Ind.; m. James Curtis Austin. Children: Mildred Imogene, Charles Herschel, William Sylvester.

- e *Bidd Orley*, b. Nov. 21, 1879.
 - 3. Mary Louisa, b. July 12, 1842; m. first, Sept. 29, 1861, David Soule; killed Aug. 25, 1864, in the battle around Atlanta, Ga. Child by first marriage:
 - a. *Ellen L.*, b. Jan. 18, 1863; m. first, Charles M. Young. Children: Roy Alonzo, Willis Milton; m. second, Wm. T. Gurley of Battle Creek, Mich.
 Mary Louisa m. second, May 25, 1866, John Dotts. Children by second marriage:
 - b. *John D.*, b. Feb. 3, 1867; d. 1873.
 - c. *Mary E.*, b. Mar. 7, 1870; m. Sherman Cole of Angola, Ind. Children: Wavel, Ora, Wilma.
 - d. *William Elmer*, b. July 18, 1875; m. Ruth A. Klock. Children: Lois Esther, Leon Elmo.
 - e. *Eva Lena*, b. Apr. 1, 1877; m. Jay Swift of Hillsdale, Mich. Child: Oscar Don.
 - f. *Carl Milton*, b. Dec. 21, 1884.
 - 4. Polly Munson, b. July 23, 1849; m. Jan. 1, 1874, James W. Dotts of Angola, Ind., b. Nov. 4, 1844. Children:
 - a. *A. J.*, b. Nov. 26, 1874.
 - b. *George Elmer*, b. Aug. 12, 1876; d. 1893.
 - c. *Mary Ethel*, b. May 25, 1878; m. Charles Wilkinson.
 - d. *Edna Rebecca*, b. Apr. 20, 1881; m. Jesse Alfred Brown.
 - e. *Earl Elliott*, b. Feb. 3, 1893.
 - 5. George A., d. in infancy.
- + 256. viii. JOSEPH CANFIELD⁷, b. in Montgomery Co., N. Y., June 20, 1822; lives (1904) in Reading, Hillsdale Co., Mich.
257. ix. WILLIAM AARON⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1826; d. in early youth in Northampton, N. Y.
- + 258. x. JOHN HARMON⁷, b. Apr. 26, 1828, in Montgomery Co., N. Y.; d. Sept. 13, 1900, at Angola, Ind.

121 WILLIAM W.⁸ (*Samuel S.*⁵, *Aaron*⁴, *Jared*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Farmer in Northampton, N. Y. He removed in 1821 to Ballston Springs, and in 1836 to Niles, Mich. He was an Elder in the church in both places. He married, Jan. 12, 1809, Eunice Thomas of Ballston, N. Y.; d. June 24, 1854; buried at Niles, Mich.

CHILDREN.

259. i. EUNICE HARRIET⁷, b. Mar. 12, 1810, in Sharon, Conn.; d. July 27, 1851, at Niles, Mich. A Christian character in the highest sense. She married, June 12, 1834, Allen G. Kellogg, b. Mar. 4, 1811, in New York. He resided in Niles, Mich., was an officer in the church and a colporteur of the Tract Society. He went to the war, and was supposed to have been killed in battle.

CHILDREN.

1. Caroline Eliot, b. Aug. 19, 1835; d. July 30, 1888, at Michigan City, Ind. She m. June 15, 1862, Thomas Dawson of Michigan City, Ind., b. May 2, 1836, at Alba, Scotland; d. Aug. 3, 1900. Children:
 - a. *John William*, b. Jan. 18, 1864, at New Albany, Ind.; m. Effa D. Harlan of Chicago, Ill.
 - b. *Allen*, d.
 - c. *Mary*, and (d) *Harriet* (twins), d.
 2. William Allen, b. Dec. 20, 1841; died.
 3. Sarah Amanda, b. Oct. 26, 1843; d. July 7, 1845; and two others who died.
- + 260. ii. WILLIAM SIDNEY⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1813, in Northampton, N. Y.; d. Oct. 17, 1899, at Chicago, Ill.; buried at Niles, Mich.
261. iii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH⁷, b. Jan. 5, 1815, at Northampton, N. Y.; d. Mar. 24, 1890, at Michigan City, Ind. A woman of noble character. She married, Jan. 18, 1842, at Milton, Cass Co., Mich., John Orr, b. Nov. 30, 1816, in Scotland; d. May 16, 1873, at Michigan City, Ind.

CHILDREN.

1. James William, b. May 14, 1843; d. May 27, 1862.
2. John Sidney, b. Sept. 5, 1845, at Michigan City, Ind.; d. May 29, 1901. He was a soldier in the Union Army during the Civil War, and in private life obtained the respect of all who knew him. He m. Oct. 11, 1871, Emma Jane Hulbert of Ann Arbor, Mich., b. Sept. 9, 1846. Children:
 - a. *William Hulbert*, b. Aug. 11, 1874; d. in infancy.
 - b. *John Sidney*, b. May 10, 1876; d. in infancy.
3. Louisa Fanning, b. July 16, 1848; d. Oct. 21, 1849.

4. George Coan, b. Aug. 28, 1851, at Michigan City, Ind.; d. Feb. 23, 1892. One of the kindest of men. He m. Dec. 2, 1880, Fanny Elizabeth Niemer, b. Aug. 14, 1857. Children:
 - a. *George Raymond*, b. Mar. 28, 1886.
 - b. *Margaret Amelia*, b. June 16, 1889.
 - c. *John Eliot*, b. Jan. 16, 1891.
 5. Chauncey, b. Jan. 1855; d. May, 1855.
-

124. JOHN AARON⁶ (*Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*), of Sharon. He was at first a printer, afterwards a watchmaker and goldsmith. He lived in Redhook, N. Y., where he was an officer in the church; also in Michigan, but finally returned to Sharon. He married first, June 4, 1809, Joanna, dau. of Joseph Bailey of Sharon, b. June, 1789; d. Jan. 11, 1848; second, Nov. 8, 1848, Hannah Eliza, dau. of Benjamin Janes of South Canaan. She d. Dec. 17, 1864.

CHILDREN, BY HIS FIRST WIFE.

262. i. ANNA MARIA⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1810, at Sharon; d. Sept. 30, 1884.

She was for several years a teacher and an active and ardent member of the Congregational Church at Sharon. She married first, Sept. 12, 1833, George, son of Henry, and grandson of Thomas Heath of Sharon, of Hamburg, N. Y., and afterwards of Michigan. He lost his health, and returned to Sharon in 1840, traded at Gaylord's Bridge, and died Jan. 5, 1843. His widow taught school in Sharon, and in Eutaw, Ala., assisted by her daughter. She married second, Sept. 21, 1862, Henry Cowles of Sharon; d. May 28, 1870.

CHILD, BY FIRST HUSBAND.

- i. Ann Eliza, b. Aug. 24, 1837, in Michigan; d. Aug. 17, 1859, at Grove Hill, Ala. She was educated in Connecticut, and m. July 20, 1859, Mr. Williams of Alabama.
263. ii. MARGARET ELIZABETH⁷, b. June 25, 1812, at Redhook, N. Y.; d. Sept. 18, 1846.

She taught school for several years with great success in Sharon, in Indiana, and in Michigan. She married, Jan. 1839, Robert H. Getty of Sharon, Ill., b. Feb. 28, 1810. Schools being very much needed, she established one in her own house.

CHILDREN.

1. Frances Maria, b. July 5, 1840; m. 1867, Horace R. Fletcher of Geneseo, Ill. Child:
 - a. *Horace Elliott*, b. 1870, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; d. 1903.
 2. Ann Eliza, b. Jan. 31, 1842, at Sharon, Conn.; m. Sept. 23, 1869, Philando Curtis Langdon of Geneseo, Ill., b. July 14, 1836, at Monterey, Mass. Children:
 - a. *Robert Getty*, b. Nov. 22, 1870, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; Columbia Law School 1892; m. at Montclair, N. J., Mary A. Marvin. Children: Katherine, Florence.
 - b. *Camilla Louise*, b. Mar. 10, 1872; d. at Naples, Italy, in 1898.
 - c. *Frederick Harmon*, b. Nov. 1, 1873.
 - d. *Annie Elliott*, b. at Monterey, Mass., June 30, 1879; A.B. Vassar 1901; m. Edwin Lee Allen, Jr., of Brooklyn, N. Y.
 - e. *Philip Cuyler*, b. Mar. 26, 1881; Princeton 1902.
 3. Robert Eliot, b. Apr. 1845; d. Aug. 4, 1845.
 4. Child, b. Sept. 16, 1846; d. next day.
- + 264. iii. JOHN WILLIAMS[†], b. Oct. 18, 1814, at Sharon; d. June 17, 1888.
265. iv. MARY AMELIA[†], b. Dec. 20, 1816, at Sharon; d. Dec. 16, 1819.
- + 266. v. HENRY[†], b. Feb. 27, 1819; d. May 11, 1868.
- + 267. vi. JOSEPH BAILEY[†], b. July 21, 1821, at Sharon; d. July 4, 1898.
- + 268. vii. SAMUEL WORCESTER[†], b. Apr. 4, 1824, at Sharon; d. May 11, 1868, at Yonkers, N. Y.
269. viii. GEORGE WEBSTER[†], b. Sept. 17, 1826, at Sharon; d. Feb. 13, 1832.
- + 270. ix. CHARLES FREDERICK[†], b. Dec. 27, 1830, at Sharon; d. Mar. 13, 1859.
271. x. FRANCES AMELIA[†], b. Aug. 27, 1835, at Sharon, Conn.; married May 23, 1870, Rev. Edwin Lines Janes, b. Apr. 27, 1807, at Sheffield, Mass.

CHILD.

- i. Amelia Elliott, b. May 23, 1872, at Flushing, L. I.; m. Oct. 10, 1893, Wm. C. Roberts. Child:
 - a. *Ruth Elliott*, b. Nov. 6, 1898, at Melrose, Mass.

126. JOSEPH BENJAMIN⁶ (*Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Northampton, N. Y. He married, in 1814, Hannah, dau. of Deacon Samuel Waldo of Chatham, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

272. i. HANNAH CORNELIA⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1817, at Sharon; married Feb. 10, 1839, Sylvester Reynolds of Chatham.

CHILDREN.

1. Gilbert E., b. Feb. 2, 1841.
 2. Albert N., b. Nov. 26, 1846; d. Aug. 1847.
 3. Ira, b. July 8, 1849.
 4. Hannah C., b. June 28, 1852.
273. ii. SAMUEL WALDO⁷, b. Sept. 21, 1819.

128. ISAAC⁶ (*Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Pittsfield, Washtenaw Co., Mich., whither he went with his mother in 1831. In 1853 he removed to Ann Arbor, where he held many places of trust in the church and town. He married at Saline, Mich., March 11, 1834, Sarah, dau. of Arba Hurd of ~~Saline~~ ^{Ann Arbor}, b. Jan. 28, 1816, in Amenia, Dutchess Co., N. Y.; d. Sept. 29, 1888.

CHILDREN.

274. i. DAUGHTER⁷, died at birth, Apr. 1835.
275. ii. HARRIET ANN⁷, b. June 7, 1838, at Ann Arbor, Mich.; d. Sept. 8, 1899. She married Dec. 31, 1860, Dr. ~~8~~ C. Lacey of Laceyville, Pa., later of Aberdeen, S. D.

CHILDREN.

1. Clarence Eliot, b. Dec. 30, 1861. He is a druggist in Aberdeen, S. D. (1904).
 2. Mytie Eliot, b. Mar. 12, 1863; d. Jan. 28, 1891.
276. iii. SAMUEL HURD⁷, b. May 13, 1840; d. May 21, 1841.
277. iv. ELIZABETH (BETSEY) MARIA⁷, b. Nov. 21, 1842, at Ann Arbor, Mich. Lives (1905) at Ann Arbor.
- + 278. v. SAMUEL HURD⁷, b. Mar. 7, 1846, at Ann Arbor, Mich.
279. vi. SARAH⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1849, at Ann Arbor, Mich.; married Nov. 22, 1870, Charles Ely Latimer of Bloomfield, Conn.

CHILD.

1. Florence Eliot, b. June 9, 1875. Graduated at the Lake Forest University in 1896; Musical Conservatory 1897.

130. HORACE WILLIAM⁶ (*William⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*), Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y. He kept a drug store and the post-office. In 1836 he was appointed first Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, was Justice of the Peace from 1832 to 1860, and a director in the Orange Co. Mutual Fire Ins. Co., and continued in this office till October, 1863. He was six feet two inches tall. He married, about 1825, Charlotte, dau. of Col. David M. and Keziah Westcott, b. Apr. 16, 1804; d. at Goshen, N. Y., Jan. 15, 1880. (David M. Westcott m. Keziah Gale, who was probably a descendant of Abel Gale of Jamaica.) (See Hannah 25.)

CHILDREN, BESIDES THREE WHO DIED YOUNG.

280. i. ETHELINDA⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1827; d. Oct. 11, 1879. She married Mar. 5, 1846, Wm. H. Beers, son of Cyrenius Beers of New York, b. Apr. 12, 1823; d. Mar. 21, 1880. Both buried at Goshen, N. Y.

CHILD.

- i. Cyrenius Eliot, b. Mar. 5, 1847; lives (1904) in Philadelphia.

"Mrs. Wm. H. Beers ("Ethel Lynn"), whose new volume, "All Quiet Along the Potomac, and Other Poems," had just been published, died a few days ago in Orange, N. J. She was for many years a valued contributor to the New York Ledger. She possessed an uncommonly cheerful and sunny nature, but even in her cheerfulness she was subject to strange premonitions, one of which was that as soon as she printed her poems she should die."—New York Ledger, Nov. 15, 1879.

Extract from a sermon delivered at a service in memory of Mrs. Beers:

"On both sides her ancestors were of Puritan stock and remarkable for their strong religious convictions. This fact had a ruling influence over the life of our sister. Who can tell what a power on human destiny is the entail of a moral character embalmed in records of heroic deeds. 'A good man leaveth an inheritance unto his children's children.' There is force in the purpose not to dishonor our shield.

Mrs. Beers was especially fond of tracing her pedigree back to Eliot the Indian Apostle, whose Bible now untranslatable by mortal man (?) lies on the shelves of Cambridge, and whose wonderful success in the conversion of the Natick Indians was celebrated in that famous letter written by the first President of the College to Dr. Leusden of Utrecht—a letter translated into five different languages, and of which it was said,

'It affords great consolation to all souls who thirst after holiness and are inflamed with a zeal for the glory of God.'

In one of her poems Mrs. Beers describes John Eliot as he stood on the quarter deck of the good ship 'Lyon' at the moment when she dropped her anchor in the Boston harbor:

'. He did not know
He saw his kingdom stretched before him;
His crown beneath New England's snow.
Ah! how my pulse leaps to remember
More than two hundred years have gone
And still within this wrist-vein purple,
That blessed Pilgrim blood flows on.'

That his blood did flow on in the veins of that delicate wrist is evident from what Cotton Mather says in his *Magnalia*: 'He that will write of Eliot must write of charity or else say nothing. His charity was a star of the first magnitude in the bright constellation of his virtues. With marvellous alacrity did he embrace every opportunity of relieving others. He could not persuade himself that he had anything but what he gave away. He had a heart full of good wishes and a mouth full of kind blessings for all.' These words, written 200 years ago, are as applicable to many of his descendants, as they were to the man of God of whom they were penned.

From her girlhood Mrs. Beers drew attention for more than ordinary powers of composition. When in school her teacher felt great pride in her. At one time, when a prize had been offered to the first class, this teacher found herself obliged to say, 'I cannot give the prize to any among you, for that child there upon the lowest form has done far better.'

In later life this talent displayed itself in the increasing value and beauty of her poetic productions, the collections of which—what she herself so modestly calls, 'a handful of white clover and daisies'—fixes her name on the permanent list of American authors.

Mrs. Beers cherished the warmest attachment to all the people of God. Especially was her church relation most sacred. The sweetest spiritual experiences of her life were enjoyed in our assemblies. From the first she was indefatigable and untiring in her efforts to build up this church. Never pastor had more devoted communicant. Her seat was near the pulpit. Always was her pleasant, thoughtful face turned upward toward the speaker. Always was felt that silent sympathy that knits one to an appreciative listener. Always some kind word or tender personal inquiry followed, with a warm handshake, the service.

Nor was she only the churchwoman. She was the private friend as well. Admirably did she merit the epithet of the good neighbor. A dear brother said to me on the ferry-boat but a day or two ago, 'When my dead baby was sick, she came in at dusk, took the child in her arms, and held it till daybreak.' Said another, bursting into tears, 'She has been a mother to me ever since I came to this town.'

From the *New Englander*, New Haven, Conn., Mar. 1880:

"All quiet along the Potomac." The first line of the little poem which has been given as a title to this whole collection, will recall to the minds of many one of the most affecting of the shorter poems which were inspired by the sad events of the Civil War, near twenty years ago. But these are not the only lines which will be recognized as familiar. In the days when the thoughts of all were daily following the blue coats in the far distant field, there were few who read "Company K." or "On the Shores of Tennessee" without emotion. Few can read them now unmoved. The author, "Ethel Lynn Beers," has not neglected during all these subsequent years the talent of which she gave then such satisfactory proof, and in these pages will be found the evidence of a poetic insight, and a skill of versification on other themes, which make the collection one of far more than ordinary interest.

Her publications were "General Frankie," a story for little folks; 12mo, pp. 149; "The Burnt Overcoat," 12mo, pp. 70; "All Quiet Along the Potomac, and Other Poems," published in 1879; 12mo, pp. 352.

In 1864 a book was published in New York entitled "A Selection of War Lyrics," with illustrations on wood by F. O. C. Darley. Of the seven poems deemed worthy of a place in this publication, two are by Mrs. Beers, "All Quiet Along the Potomac" and "On the Shores of Tennessee."

281. ii. CHARLOTTE^r, b. 1829; d. Jan. 24, 1893, at Orange, N. J. She married July 19, 1854, Marshall B. S. Ellinger.

CHILD.

- i. William Elliott, b. Feb. 21, 1856; d. Aug. 7, 1869; buried in Goshen.
282. iii. CATHARINE^r, b. 1833; living in 1904.
283. iv. CHARLES GOODRICH^r, of Goshen, b. 1836; living in 1904; Justice of the Peace 1871-79; Chief Engineer of the Fire Department, 1880; Trustee of School; Elder of the Presbyterian Church and director in the Goshen Savings Bank. He married Lavinia Strong of Goshen.
284. v. SARAH WESTCOTT^r, b. 1842; married first, July 19, 1872, at Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., James E. Dill, d. Oct. 1872; married second, Mar. 24, 1902, John Wilberforce Carlin of New York.
285. vi. HENRIETTA^r (Duer), b. 1849; d. Feb. 24, 1895.

134. HENRY WILLIAM⁶ (*William⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in New York and later pharmacist and chemist in Elmira, N. Y. He married, Feb. 1, 1844, Sarah Wickham, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (Tooker) Hulse. She was b. Oct. 30, 1824, near Goshen, N. Y.; d. Sept. 15, 1878.

286. i. SARAH ELIZABETH⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1845, at Goshen, N. Y. She married Oct. 12, 1864, Charles Oscar Durland, b. Apr. 6, 1839; d. Jan. 19, 1886.

CHILD.

- i. Grace Eliot, b. Feb. 11, 1874; m. June 16, 1897, Frederick Eugene Westlake, b. Nov. 21, 1869. Child:
a. *Frederick Eliot*, b. Nov. 3, 1900.

287. ii. HENRY WILLIAM⁷, b. July 16, 1849, at Elmira, N. Y. He is a druggist in Elmira.

288. iii. WILLIAM HOFFMAN⁷, b. at Elmira, Aug. 27, 1850; d. Oct. 1, 1867, at Owego, N. Y.

136. HENRY⁶ (*Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Ste. Genevieve, Mo. He married Jan. 31, 1813, Mary Lewis (165), daughter of Jared Eliot of Killingworth. He was commander of a steamboat on the Mississippi river, took yellow fever and died on the passage up from New Orleans. He was a man of indomitable energy of character.

CHILDREN.

289. i. CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁷, b. Oct. 28, 1813; d. Dec. 5, 1813.
290. ii. CLARISSA⁷, b. at Ste. Genevieve, Feb. 8, 1815; d. at New Orleans, Mar. 1847; buried in New Iberia, La. She married in 1835 Roswell Beebe of Little Rock, Ark., b. Dutchess Co., N. Y., Dec. 22, 1795; died New York, Sept. 21, 1856.

CHILDREN.

- i. Roswell, b. July 6, 1837; d. June, 1864; m. Nov. 29, 1860, Eliza Tucker. Children:
a. *Eliza Clarissa*, d.
b. *Hartwell*, d.

2. Mary Frances, d. young.
3. François G., d. young.
4. Emma Clarissa, b. July 21, 1841; m. May 8, 1866, Judge Joseph W. Martin of Little Rock, Ark. He died Dec. 25, 1904.
5. Anna Mary Ashley, b. Mar. 17, 1843; d. young.
6. Cora Frances, b. at Little Rock, Ark., Feb. 23, 1845; d. Dec. 28, 1881; m. Oct. 26, 1869, John William Faust, b. at Graham, N. C., 1829. Children:
 - a. *Katharine Clarissa*, b. July 28, 1871.
 - b. *Emma Beebe*, b. Sept. 13, 1872.
 - c. *John William*, b. July 4, 1874; m. Naomi Rogers. Children: Marguerite, Frances Rogers, Cora Florence.
 - d. *Frances Eliot*, b. May 19, 1876.
 - e. *Cora Clapp*, b. Oct. 4, 1877; d. 1882.
 - f. *Roswell Beebe*, b. Nov. 19, 1878.
 - g. *Henry Eliot*, b. Apr. 4, 1880.
 All b. in Little Rock, Ark.
7. Augusta Gilbert, b. Sept. 1846; d. young.

291. iii. MARY LEWIS⁷, b. at Ste. Genevieve, Jan. 18, 1818; died Feb. 11, 1873; married Sept. 9, 1837, Leon De Lassus of Perryville, son of Governor DeLassus of Mo.

CHILDREN.

1. Mary Matilda, b. May 23, 1839; m. Sept. 1, 1857, Francis Rice. Children:
 - a. *Francis L.*, b. July 2, 1858; d. Aug. 15, 1866.
 - b. *James R.*, b. Mar. 20, 1860; d. Apr. 7, 1860.
 - c. *Mary M.*, b. May 19, 1861; d. Apr. 3, 1874.
 - d. *Laurence H.*, b. Mar. 28, 1863; d. Apr. 18, 1872.
 - e. *Charles J.*, b. Mar. 4, 1865; m. Dec. 7, 1899, Katherine Hagar.
 - f. *Francis L.*, b. Jan. 1, 1867; m. Oct. 10, 1893, Zora Binz. Children: Mary E., b. Sept. 21, 1894; Henry William, b. Nov. 14, 1896; Leon F., b. Sept. 3, 1899.
 - g. *Mary A.*, b. July 1, 1869; d. Aug. 31, 1870.
 - h. *Mary Cora*, b. Mar. 5, 1871; m. Sept. 2, 1890, John J. Schimmert. Children: Charles J., b. June 11, 1891; Reginald F., b. Feb. 7, 1893; Richard E., b. Jan. 8, 1895; Irene M., b. Apr. 30, 1897; Cora M., b. Oct. 21, 1901.
2. Mary L., b. Sept. 6, 1841; m. first, Charles C. Brown; second, James Rice.
3. Elliott L., b. Nov. 16, 1843; d. Feb. 9, 1867.
4. Louis C., b. Jan. 1, 1846.
5. Caroline Emily, b. Mar. 3, 1851; m. Sept. 6, 1871, Wm. P. Faherty. Children:
 - a. *Mary M.*, b. Feb. 13, 1873.

- b. *Leon P.*, b. Mar. 17, 1875; m. Nov. 20, 1900, Teresa Bleckle.
Child: *Iola B.*, b. Aug. 31, 1901.
- c. *Linette J.*, b. July 21, 1878; m. May 26, 1898, Louis J. Mattingly. Child: *Kathleen M.*, b. Feb. 22, 1899.
- d. *William W.*, b. Aug. 31, 1880.
- e. *Blanche C.*, b. Aug. 18, 1882.
- 6. *Mary Clara*, b. Apr. 3, 1856; d. June 24, 1898; m. Oct. 19, 1879,
Dr. Robert C. Waters. Children:
 - a. *Robert D.*, b. Nov. 8, 1880.
 - b. *Mary Elma*, b. Nov. 13, 1882; d. June 18, 1889.
 - c. *Leon W.*, b. Mar. 26, 1885; d. June 20, 1889.
 - d. *Bernardo C.*, b. Apr. 27, 1887.
 - e. *Mary Zita*, b. May 11, 1890.
- 7. *Mary Leon*, b. Apr. 3, 1858.
- 8. *Mary Louise*, b. Oct. 20, 1861; d. Aug. 12, 1862.

292. iv. *CHARLES JARED*⁷, b. Mar. 26, 1819; dead.

293. v. *CAROLINE AMELIA*⁷, b. Mar. 22, 1821. She married
David Fulton of Philadelphia.

CHILDREN.

- 1. *Isabel*, b. 1848; d.
- 2. *Henry Ashley*, b. 1852; m., has six children.
- 3. *Clara*, b. 1853; m. Jack Leslie of New York.
- 4. *Mary Ashley*, b. 1857; m. Mr. Morris of Philadelphia, and has
three children. [No further record obtainable.]

294. vi. *HENRY AUSTIN*⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1822; d. Mar. 15, 1823.

143. *CHARLES WATKINS*⁸ (*Benjamin*⁵, *Aaron*⁴, *Jared*³, *Joseph*²,
*John*¹). He married, Nov. 30, 1840, Francenia Wynkoop.

CHILDREN.

- 295. i. *EDWARD BENJAMIN*⁷, b. Nov. 24, 1841; was in the
army.
- 296. ii. *WILLIAM HENDERSON*⁷, b. May 23, 1844; d. Nov. 15,
1863. He was in the army.
- 297. iii. *CHARLES W.*⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1846.
No further record obtainable.



Ellsworth Eliot.

148. HOMER⁶ (*John*⁶, *Nathan*⁴, *Jared*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Farmer, storekeeper, and lumberman, Lawrenceville, Tioga Co., Pa. He married, Dec. 20, 1845, Mrs. Hannah Clark of New York State, who died Aug. 18, 1881.

CHILDREN.

298. i. OSCAR H.⁷, of Haneyville, Clinton Co., Pa., b. Nov. 14, 1846; d. May 17, 1895.
 + 299. ii. CHARLES LUCIUS⁷, b. May 8, 1848.
 300. iii. MARY JANETTE⁷, b. June 7, 1852, at Lawrenceville, Pa.; married Nov. 17, 1870, at Jersey Mills, Pa., Elijah Callahan, lumber dealer and farmer.

CHILDREN.

1. Cora M. B., b. Aug. 17, 1871, at Jersey Mills, Pa.; m. Sept. 9, 1890, Fred J. Weaver. He was b. Apr. 19, 1864. Children:
 a. *Florence*, b. Mar. 19, 1896; d. 1896.
 b. *Elijah J.*, b. Sept. 11, 1899, at Caldwell, Pa.
 c. *Mary Leona*, b. June 16, 1902, at Haneyville, Pa.
 d. *Anna May*, b. Feb. 18, 1904.
 2. William H., b. Dec. 15, 1873; m. Maria Packard, Sept. 1895.
 Child:
 a. *Mary Ethel*, b. July 3, 1896.

-
150. JOHN⁶ (*John*⁶, *Nathan*⁴, *Jared*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). Farmer, Vermilionville, LaSalle Co., Ill. He married first, July 30, 1845, Fidelia S., dau. of Zebina Orcott of Rutland, Vt., afterwards of Rutland, Pa. She was a school teacher in Tioga Village. They removed, with her mother's family, to Bristol, Kendall Co., Ill., where she died April 17, 1846, aged 23, without living issue. He married second, Feb. 22, 1848, Sarah, dau. of John Clark, who in 1839 removed from Grafton Co., N. H., to Vermilionville. Sarah was b. Oct. 10, 1821, in Grafton Co., N. H.; d. Jan. 25, 1890.

CHILDREN.

- + 301. i. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS⁷, b. Nov. 25, 1848.
 + 302. ii. HOMER⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1850, at Vermilionville, Ill.
 303. iii. JOHN⁷, b. Feb. 21, 1853; d. Mar. 16, 1856.
 304. iv. JUSTIN⁷, b. Oct. 4, 1855.

- + 305. v. ARTHUR⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1857.
- 306. vi. SON⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1859; d. June 1, 1860.
- + 307. vii. ELMER E.⁷, b. June 2, 1861, at Vermilionville, Ill.; d. Feb. 18, 1892.
- 308. viii. HENRY H.⁷, b. Jan. 23, 1863; d. Aug. 25, 1863.
- 309. ix. SARAH⁷, b. May 5, 1864, at Vermilion, Ill.; married Aug. 12, 1884, John Simeon Mugg, b. Dec. 26, 18—, in Owen Co., Ind.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Arthur James, b. Dec. 8, 1888.
- 2. Sarah Katherine, b. Jan. 23, 1891.

151. WILLIAM FARRAND⁶ (*Matthew⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant, Otto, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. He married first, April 3, 1830, Hannah Maria, dau. of John Brown of Guilford, Chenango Co., N. Y., and widow of David P. Eliot of Otto, N. Y. She was b. June, 1807; d. Sept. 4, 1839. He married second, Oct. 21, 1840, Ellen, dau. of Dr. Elisha Johnson of Otto, N. Y. She was b. Oct. 5, 1819; d. Sept. 28, 1899.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- 310. i. AUGUSTUS BARNEY⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1835; d. Jan. 10, 1836.
- 311. ii. FRANKLIN FREDERICK⁷, b. Oct. 28, 1836; d. Oct. 10, 1898. He was in business in Syracuse, N. Y. He married Dec. 25, 1877, Lina Storms of Port Byron, N. Y.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- 312. iii. ELLEN MARIA⁷, b. Apr. 26, 1844.
- 313. iv. MATTHEW GRISWOLD⁷, b. Dec. 14, 1844. He is general manager of the U. S. Edge Tool Co. of Cattaraugus, N. Y. He married May 23, 1871, Martha, dau. of State (N. Y.) Senator John P. Darling (b. Feb. 25, 1815; d. June 17, 1882) and Abiah J. Darling (b. Feb. 18, 1813; d. Feb. 15, 1889).
- 314. v. WILLIAM FARRAND⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1848; d. Dec. 31, 1884. He married June 8, 1880, Louisa Kelsey of Columbus, O.

- + 315. vi. BURDETT JOHNSON⁷, b. July 5, 1854.
 - 316. vii. EMMONS JEWETT⁷, b. Apr. 12, 1858; d. Sept. 11, 1870.
 - 317. viii. ELMER ELISHA⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1860; d. Nov. 13, 1861.
-

- 152.** MATTHEW G.⁶ (*Matthew⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in New Haven; at one time President of the N. Y., N. H. & H. R. R. Co.; member of the New Haven Colony Historical Society; life director of the General Hospital Society of Connecticut in 1876; chosen alderman and judge at the annual meetings of New Haven in 1850 and 1851. He was a man of prominence and filled many positions of trust. He married first, Oct. 1836, Mary Ann, dau. of William Brintnall of New Haven, Conn. She was b. Apr. 17, 1812; d. 1865. He married second, July 5, 1870, Frances H. Bulkley of New Haven, Conn. She d. Sept. 14, 1891, at Waterbury.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- 318. i. CHARLES⁷, b. Aug. 1837; d. Aug. 1837.
 - 319. ii. ROSALIA⁷, b. July, 1839; d. Feb. 1846.
 - 320. iii. FREDERICK⁷, b. Mar. 1845; d. Mar. 1870.
 - 321. iv. THEODORE⁷, b.; d. in infancy.
-

- 157.** JAMES GUERNSEY⁶ (*Nathan⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He graduated at Hamilton Coll., N. Y., in 1823. He was a broker and agent, and lived in Mobile, Ala., New York City, and Catskill, N. Y., where he is buried. He married, June 3, 1840, Charlotte Frances Hammill (O'Callaghan), b. in Dublin, Ireland, Jan. 12, 1819; d. in New York City, Dec. 20, 1877.

CHILDREN.

- 322. i. MARY MURDOCK⁷, b. May, 1842, in Mobile, Ala.; d. in infancy.
- 323. ii. ADELE SERA⁷, b. 1847; d. Jan. 3, 1889.

160. DANIEL⁶ (*Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). A successful farmer at Poland, Ohio. He married, Jan. 1816, Elizabeth Stanley of Poland.

CHILDREN.

- + 324. i. JARED, KIRTLAND⁷, b. June 9, 1817; d. Dec. 1, 1890.
- + 325. ii. OSCAR FITZALLAN⁷, b. June 5, 1819; d. Aug. 25, 1893.
- 326. iii. ELIZA⁷, married Mr. Taylor of Philadelphia, a man of prominence.

CHILD.

- i. Anna.

161. HORACE⁶ (*Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer near Poland, O. A man of worth and consequence in the community. He married first Hannah Chamberlain of Poland. He married second, Mar. 1, 1831, Isabella Rose Justice of Poland. She died June 30, 1838. He married third, Sept. 7, 1838, Elizabeth Justice.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- 327. i. JOHANNA⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1832; d. Jan. 28, 1844.
- 328. ii. ROBERT⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1834; d. Feb. 16, 1834.
- 329. iii. JOHN⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1835. [Married and has a family, but has sent no record.]
- 330. iv. EMILY⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1837. She married Mar. 4, 1856, Seth Brockway, a farmer of Orangeville, O.

CHILD.

- i. May, b. Dec. 14, 1857; m. Nov. 28, 1878, J. E. Wade of Orangeville, O. Children:
 - a. Donna C., b. Dec. 19, 1879; m. June 7, 1900, R. N. Fell of Salem, Mercer Co., Pa. Child: Mildred.
 - b. Clifford B., b. Aug. 15, 1881.
 - c. Seth R., b. Oct. 31, 1896.
- 331. v. ISABELLA⁷, b. June 23, 1838. She married, Feb. 8, 1865, Joseph Haas of Poland, a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- i. Robert E., b. Feb. 7, 1867; m. Oct. 1, 1893, Margaret Jones. They live (1904) at Youngstown, O. Children:
 - a. Mabel, b. Apr. 9, 1895.

- b. *Erma*, b Aug. 1, 1897.
- c. *Myron*, b. July 15, 1898.
- d. *Leona*, b. Dec. 2, 1901.
- e. *Lida*, b. Dec. 4, 1902.
- 2. Frances, b. Dec. 19, 1869; m. Nov. 4, 1886, Henry E. Mentzer of North Lima, O. Children:
 - a. *Edith*, b. June 4, 1889.
 - b. *Horace*, b. Dec. 3, 1892.
 - c. *Lola*, b. Apr. 10, 1895.
- 3. Horace Burt, b. Apr. 18, 1871; m. June 22, 1896, Jennie Lyons. He is a car inspector at Youngstown, O. Children:
 - a. *Carson*, b. Mar. 15, 1897.
 - b. *Raymond*, b. Dec. 7, 1903.
- 4. Mary, b. Apr. 24, 1873; m. Oct. 19, 1893, Henry Hartman of Poland. Children:
 - a. *Horace*, b. Feb. 1, 1895.
 - b. *Florence*, b. Aug. 10, 1897.
 - c. *Mason*, b. Apr. 4, 1899.
- 5. Edna, b. May 23, 1875; m. Dec. 26, 1894, Charles Smith, of Struther, O. Children:
 - a. *Freda*, b. June 21, 1896.
 - b. *Ruby*, b. Aug. 4, 1898.
 - c. *Clifford*, b. Aug. 9, 1899.
 - d. *Roth*, b. June 22, 1901.
- 6. Lida, b. Mar. 16, 1878; m. Dec. 24, 1903, Francis J. Somers, a merchant of Poland.

CHILDREN, BY THIRD WIFE.

- + 332. vi. ROBERT JUSTICE^r, b. July 14, 1839.
- 333. vii. CATHARINE^r, b. Feb. 23, 1841; d. Mar. 7, 1887. She married, Oct. 4, 1864, William Reed of Pittsburg, Pa. He was a merchant, but has now (1904) retired.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Frank Eliot, b. Feb. 11, 1868; d. May 24, 1872.
- 2. Emma Maud, b. Apr. 12, 1874; d. Feb. 21, 1899.
- 3. Edda Pearl, b. July 22, 1876; m. Oct. 15, 1903, James A. Burke of Pittsburg.
- 4. Mary Blanche, b. Mar. 9, 1878.
- 5. Ray Eliot, b. Dec. 8, 1880; m. July 9, 1903, Carrie Louise Luebbe. They live (1904) in Pittsburg.

163. RICHARD JACKSON JR.⁶ (*Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He moved to Champion, O., where he was a farmer, and an Elder in the Presbyterian Church. He married, Feb. 1836, Lucinda McCombs of Poland. She died May 28, 1877, at Warren, O.

CHILDREN.

334. i. SARAH JOHANNA⁷, b. July 30, 1839. She married, Apr. 18, 1876, Lyman S. Cline of Niles, O., d. Nov. 10, 1901. He was a merchant, and an elder in the Presbyterian Church.
335. ii. JULIA⁷, b. Apr. 11, 1843. She married, Apr. 18, 1865, Samuel Horace Pew, a manufacturer at Warren, O.

CHILDREN.

1. Kirtland Eliot, b. Apr. 23, 1866. He is (1904) with the Monarch Electric Co. of Warren, O. He m. July 29, 1897, Nettie L. Thayer of Warren. Children:
 - a. *Marion*, b. July 20, 1898.
 - b. *Richard Kirtland*, b. Mar. 25, 1903.
2. Adelaide L., b. Jan. 19, 1871.
3. Frederic Cline, b. May 28, 1875. He is a manufacturer at Steubenville, O.; m. July 29, 1897, Donna Smith of Youngstown, O. Children:
 - a. *Julia Caroline*, b. Aug. 23, 1899.
 - b. *Walter Eliot*, b. Jan. 3, 1901.

171. EDWARD GREGORY⁶ (*Richard⁵, Jared⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*), Washington City. He was in the United States Army as second lieutenant, 4th Infantry, 1838; first lieutenant, Nov. 29, 1844; captain, Jan. 1, 1848; captain and quartermaster, Mar. 3, 1847; resigned 1848, and died on his way to California with funds to organize there the quartermaster's department. He married, Aug. 29, 1848, Asenath M. Miller of Washington City.

CHILD.

336. i. EDWARD GREGORY⁷, b. June 12, 1849. He is dead, leaving a widow and children.
No further record obtainable.

174. LYNDE⁶ (*Rufus⁵, Jared⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Printer and editor, of Pittsburg, Pa. Lived also in Washington, D.C. He married first, in 1829, Emma Clark of Washington. He married second, Jane Dyke of Manchester, England, who died in 1847. He married third, Sept. 18, 1848, Jane, dau. of William Robinson of Bloomsburgh, Columbia Co., Pa. She was b. Jan. 13, 1819; graduated at Steubenville (O.) Ladies' Seminary.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

337. i. JONATHAN LAY⁷, d. in infancy at Washington, D. C.
 338. ii. HENRY CLAY⁷, b. Apr. 18, 1831; d. Apr. 16, 1893.
 Clerk in the Navy at Washington, D. C.

181. CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁶ (*Augustus⁵, Jared⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Carpenter and farmer. Lived in Westernport, Md., until 1857, when he moved to Ohio. In 1869 he located a homestead on the Little Blue River, Thayer Co., Neb. In 1888 he moved to Hebron, Neb., and later lived with his daughter in Fairbury, Neb., and with his son in California, where he is buried at Round Valley, Mendocino Co. He married first, Feb. 5, 1846, at Baltimore, Md., Eliza Jane Swain. She was b. June 18, 1826, at Newport, Del.; d. June 27, 1856. He married second, in 1859, at Athens, O., Eunice Pemelia Polter, b. Apr. 27, 1827, in New York; d. Mar. 1897, at Hebron, Neb.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

339. i. MARY AMANDA⁷, b. Dec. 31, 1846, at Whitehaven, Va.;
 d. Feb. 22, 1847.
 340. ii. JOHN AUGUSTUS⁷, b. June 12, 1848, at Baltimore,
 Md.; d. Apr. 26, 1851.
 341. iii. MARIA ARAMINTA⁷, b. Feb. 25, 1850, at Baltimore,
 Md. She married Apr. 18, 1872, at Meridian,
 Neb., H. M. Ryburn.

CHILDREN.

1. Maud, b. Sept. 29, 1873; m. May 20, 1895, H. A. Jarvis.
 2. Husfert S., b. Jan. 31, 1874; d. May 17, 1874.

342. iv. HARRIET VIRGINIA⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1851, at Westernport, Va.; d. Sept. 30, 1872.
343. v. RICHARD HARRETON⁷, b. Sept. 10, 1854, at Westernport, Md. Farmer and stock-raiser. He has lived in Kansas, Nebraska and California. For the last fifteen years has lived in the neighborhood of Bear Valley, Tachapi, Kern Co., Cal. He m. Oct. 22, 1899, Mrs. Marguerette Williams.
344. vi. CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁷, b. June 4, 1856; d. Oct. 4, 1856.

CHILD, BY SECOND WIFE.

345. vii. CHARLES GUSTAVUS⁷, b. June 21, 1861, in Athens Co., O.; d. Oct. 13, 1888, at Hebron, Neb.; farmer.

184. HARVEY SPENCER⁶ (*Joseph⁵, John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He removed to New Albany, Ind. He married, Nov. 1, 1816, at New Albany, Martha Eliza, dau. of James and Philazania (Waltham) Gallion of Baltimore, Md. She was b. Sept. 10, 1799; d. 1863.

CHILD.

346. i. PHILAZANIA WALTHAM⁷, b. at New Albany, Ind., Nov. 10, 1818; d. Apr. 8, 1900. She married, Sept. 4, 1839, at New Albany, Ind., John George Hoff, son of John and Anna Mary (Boyer) Hoff of Lancaster, Pa. He was b. Mar. 12, 1812; d. Jan. 29, 1893, at Waterloo, Iowa.

CHILDREN.

1. John Elderkin, b. June 12, 1840, at New Albany, Ind. He is a lawyer (1904) in Fort Dodge, Iowa. He m. June 30, 1870, at St. Louis, Mo., Sallie Campbell Wilson. Children:
 - a. *Harvey Wilson*, b. Oct. 31, 1873; m. Aug. 16, 1899, Wilhelmina Christene Meyer. Child: Alexandria Mary, b. Mar. 28, 1904.
 - b. *Anna Campbell*, b. May 18, 1879.
2. Martha Eliza, b. May 3, 1843, at New Albany.
3. George Atlee, b. Apr. 7, 1845, at New Albany; served during Civil War in 66th Indiana Infantry; m. June 17, 1879, at Philadelphia, Pa., Margaret Hoff Atlee. Child:
 - a. *Atlee Heber*, b. Oct. 2, 1881, at Waterloo, Iowa.
4. Heber, b. Sept. 15, 1859, at Orleans, Ind.; d. Oct. 1, 1890.



3



1



2

1. House of John A. Stanton at Clinton, Conn.
2. His Court Cupboard.
3. Wall Cupboard with open doors showing rare old china.

- 193.** JOHN EDWARD⁶ (*Edward⁵, John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. He married first, May 7, 1844, Eliza M., dau. of William Marsh of Kirkland, Oneida Co., N. Y. She was b. Jan. 21, 1826; d. May 24, 1852. He married second, Nov. 24, 1853, Lavinia, dau. of Calvin Kellogg of Clinton.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- + 347. i. FRANK AUGUSTUS⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1855, at Clinton, N. Y.
 + 348. ii. EDWARD⁷, b. May 17, 1864.
-

- 201.** JOHN DENNISTON⁶ (*Robert⁵, John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Schenectady, N. Y. Civil engineer; general superintendent Harlem R. R.; paymaster N. Y. C. R. R. He married, May, 1845, Wilhelmina Kuper of Chambly, Canada. She d. Sept. 16, 1899.

CHILDREN.

349. i. ROBERT⁷, b. Feb. 23, 1846; d. July 14, 1862.
 350. ii. LUCY⁷, b. Nov. 28, 1848; m. Nov. 3, 1875, George W. Featherstonaugh, lawyer.

CHILDREN.

1. George W., b. May 28, 1878.
 2. Emily C., b. Apr. 4, 1886.
 351. iii. EDWARD⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1850; m. Clara, dau. of Governor H. Ludington of Wisconsin. They have five children. They have sent no further record.
 352. iv. ALICE⁷, d. young.
 353. v. BLANCHE⁷, d. young.
 354. vi. LAURA⁷, d. young.
-

- 205.** ROBERT⁶ (*Robert⁵, John⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He left school at fifteen and shortly afterwards obtained employment in the store of Hammond & Co., Crown Point, N. Y. In 1849 he started for California, overland by southern route, passing through the country of the hostile Indians, Comanches,

Navahoes and Apaches. He had two years' experience of mining and trading in California. He returned in 1851 to his old situation at Crown Point. In 1855 he moved to Milwaukee, Wis., where he started without capital as a produce commission merchant, building up a large and prosperous business, from which he retired in 1900, when over seventy. He married, Oct. 15, 1864, at Milwaukee, Wis., Eliza Whetten.

CHILDREN.

355. i. ELIZA W.¹, b. Aug. 15, 1865; married Dec. 7, 1887, Grant Fitch, b. Sept. 22, 1859 (Yale 1881); descended from the Fitches of Saybrook, Conn.

CHILDREN.

1. Ruth, b. Aug. 18, 1890.
2. Eliot Grant, b. Mar. 12, 1895.

356. ii. ROBERT⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1867; d. May, 1903.
 357. iii. MARY⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1870; married Oct. 11, 1893, Franklin Taylor Smith, b. July 14, 1864 (Wesleyan Univ. 1884).

CHILDREN.

1. Mary Eliot, b. Dec. 21, 1894.
2. Robert Eliot, b. May 24, 1899.
3. Augustus Ledyard, b. Oct. 18, 1901.

358. iv. CHARLES HAMILTON⁷, b. Feb. 23, 1874; d. Dec. 2, 1898.

206. ELY AUGUSTUS⁶ (*George⁵, George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He was for many years a merchant in Clinton, Conn., but retired from business and devoted himself to more leisurely pursuits. He collected a considerable library, and devoted also much time and attention to the cause of agriculture. He delivered an address before the Agricultural Society of Middlesex County, which was published at the time and is now a rare pamphlet. He was active in originating and carrying on the construction of the New Haven and New London Railroad, and was president of the road for many years.

He filled with distinction the office of Brigadier-General of Artillery, being a popular and efficient officer. He was elected by the Legislature Judge of the County Court of Middlesex County. In 1839 he was elected a member of the State Senate.

Courteous and dignified in manner, refined and scholarly in his tastes, his last years were passed largely in devotion to his invalid wife, to whom he was deeply attached. Their deaths occurred within two days of each other and they were laid in one grave. He married, July 14, 1818, Susan Maria, daughter of Humphrey Pratt of Saybrook. She died Jan. 9, 1870.

CHILDREN.

- + 359. i. GEORGE EDWIN⁷, b. Apr. 16, 1819.
- + 360. ii. HENRY AUGUSTUS⁷, b. Apr. 17, 1821; d. July 16, 1904.
- + 361. iii. CHARLES ALEXANDER⁷, b. Jan. 6, 1831.

- 210.** JOHN HENRY⁶ (*Achilles H.⁵, George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Clerk in the Registrar's office in the City of New York for many years. He married, Oct. 7, 1839, Margaretta, dau. of John Hornung of New York.

CHILDREN.

- + 362. i. HENRY ACHILLES⁷, b. Oct. 31, 1840; d. Mar. 27, 1878.
- + 363. ii. GEORGE F.⁷, b. Feb. 14, 1842.

- 211.** WILLIAM HORACE⁶ (*William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*) was a native of Guilford. He and his brother George early left the parental roof to seek a wider field for their energies. He became a merchant in New Haven, and during the forty years of an active business career gained a high reputation for tact, shrewdness and general business ability. He constantly gave assistance to others less fortunate than himself, even before his own success was established, and accumulated what in those days was considered a "snug fortune." He retired from his regular business in 1840 and later invested in manufacturing and other enterprises, "taking his chances" and making or losing largely, as the case might be. He

remarked late in life that if, on retiring from business, he had invested his capital at a low rate of interest and let it accumulate, he would have been a much richer man. But such a conservative course would have suited neither his inclination nor his instincts. In our day he would have been called a "self-made" and a "public-spirited" man, ever ready to serve his community. He was the first president of the New Haven County Bank, which he piloted through the financial depression of 1836-7, and was one of three gentlemen who, during the same period, backed the construction of the New Haven & Hartford Railroad.

He was a vestryman in Trinity Church in 1836 and was actively identified with the founding of St. Paul's Church.

Mr. Eliot was a handsome man. Also his brothers George and Charles were handsome, well-made men—all three tall, with dark hair and blue eyes. His granddaughter well remembers the fine appearance he created as he rode through the streets in his open carriage, then called a "barouche," behind two high-stepping horses and a liveried coachman,—the pleasant smile and the courtly bow as he greeted his friends. It was a glimpse of a generation of whom, alas! barely a trace now remains.

He married first, May 16, 1809, Mary, daughter of William Law, Esq., of Cheshire, and great-granddaughter of Hon. Jonathan Law, Governor of Connecticut. (See No. 16.) She was b. Sept. 10, 1785; d. Feb. 2, 1828. He married second, Aug. 31, 1829, Hannah, daughter of Daniel Hubbard, Esq., of Guilford, and widow of Timothy Stone, Esq., of Guilford. She was b. Feb. 16, 1797; d. Dec. 24, 1851.

CHILDREN, ALL BY FIRST WIFE.

- 364. i. WILLIAM ROSSITER^r, b. Apr. 27, 1810; d. Oct. 31, 1811.
- 365. ii. ELIZABETH^r, b. Nov. 17, 1812; d. Sept. 10, 1813.
- 366. iii. WILLIAM FREDERIC^r, b. Aug. 20, 1814; d. Aug. 10, 1815.
- 367. iv. HENRIETTA MARIA^r, b. Jan. 16, 1817; d. May 3, 1834.
- 368. v. MARY ELIZABETH^r, b. Apr. 16, 1819, at New Haven, Conn.; d. Dec. 21, 1874, in Milwaukee, Wis.

She married July 18, 1838, in New York City, Dr. John Knowlton Bartlett of Portsmouth, N. H., later of Milwaukee,

Wis. He was b. Feb. 28, 1816, at Portsmouth, N. H.; d. Nov. 26, 1889, in Berkeley, Cal. He graduated at Yale Coll. in 1838 and in its medical department in 1841. He was president of the Wisconsin State Medical Society at one time, an active member of the American Medical Association, and a successful practitioner in Milwaukee.

In compliance with a direction in his will, his body was cremated at Los Angeles, Cal., and the ashes sent to Milwaukee for interment in the family burying ground.

CHILD.

- i. Ellen Dodd, b. July 31, 1839, at Portsmouth, N. H.; m. April 2, 1868, at Milwaukee, Wis., Geo. W. Bacon, b. Aug. 12, 1838, at Great Barrington, Mass. They live at present (1904) at Seattle, Wash.

- + 369. vi. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁷, b. Aug. 9, 1820; d. Sept. 16, 1888.
 370. vii. JANE MATILDA⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1822; d. Apr. 18, 1842.
 + 371. viii. WILLIAM HORACE⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1824; d. Dec. 8, 1852.

-
212. CHARLES⁶ (*William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Guilford. He married, Oct. 15, 1815, at North Madison, Conn., Chloe, dau. of James Pardee of East Haven. She was b. Apr. 5, 1785, at East Haven; d. July 6, 1838, at Guilford.

CHILDREN.

372. i. ADELINE⁷, b. June 28, 1816, at Guilford, Conn.; d. Jan. 11, 1905, at Guilford. She married first, May 12, 1839, Josiah Griswold of Guilford. He was b. Nov. 15, 1812; d. Dec. 2, 1842. She married second, at Detroit, Mich., Nov. 14, 1853, Leverett Camp Stone, b. June 4, 1819, at Guilford, Conn.; d. June 12, 1892.

One of the rare women of her times. A blessing to everyone who knew her. Perhaps no fitter tribute can be paid to her memory than is contained in the following lines by Edward Howard Griggs: "In the effort to appreciate various forms of greatness let us not underestimate the value of a *simple good*

life. Just to be good: to keep life pure from degrading elements, to make it constantly helpful in little ways to those who are touched by it, to keep one's spirit always sweet, and avoid all manner of petty anger and irritability—that is an ideal as noble as it is difficult."

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE.

1. Anna Mary, b. Aug. 23, 1854. Lives in Guilford.
 2. William Leete, of Guilford, b. Dec. 13, 1857; m. Feb. 18, 1866, Elizabeth Morrell of Holmdell, N. J., b. Sept. 1, 1862. Children:
 - a. *Adeline Eliot*, b. Apr. 8, 1887.
 - b. *William Morrell*, b. Feb. 28, 1890.
 - c. *Leverett Camp*, b. Dec. 10, 1891.
 - d. *Eliot Wyllys*, b. Apr. 22, 1894.
- + 373. ii. LEWIS ROSSITER⁷, b. Jan. 23, 1819; d. June 8, 1893.
374. iii. EDWARD⁷, b. Mar. 25, 1820; d. Nov. 8, 1880, at Detroit, Mich. He married Nov. 18, 1842, Harriet Louisa, dau. of David Dorman of New Haven. She was b. Feb. 21, 1820. He was a merchant at Detroit, Mich.
375. iv. SARAH ANN⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1821, at Guilford, Conn. She married Dec. 31, 1843, Henry Reeves Spencer, b. Sept. 22, 1820; d. June 19, 1898.

CHILDREN.

1. Charles Eliot, b. Dec. 2, 1844, at Guilford, Conn.; m. Nov. 11, 1869, at Guilford, Lydia Lucretia Davis. Children:
 - a. *Fitz Henry*, b. May 29, 1872; d. Aug. 27, 1872.
 - b. *Charles Eliot*, b. Aug. 27, 1873; d. Aug. 8, 1881.
 - c. *Ruth Davis*, b. Mar. 20, 1876, at Mount Kisco, N. Y.; m. Evander J. McIver. Child: Ruth Janet.
 - d. *Robert Henry*, b. Nov. 21, 1878, at Mount Kisco, N. Y.
 - e. *Frank Roger*, b. Feb. 23, 1880, at Mount Kisco, N. Y.; d. Mar. 7, 1880.
2. Henry Edward, b. Nov. 3, 1847; d. Apr. 5, 1848.
3. Harvey Walter, b. Jan. 5, 1851; d. Nov. 28, 1894, at Guilford, Conn. He m. May 29, 1878, Alice Hill of Westbrook, Conn., b. June 1851.
4. Robert Tuttle, b. June 24, 1853, at Guilford, Conn.; m. Apr. 17, 1879, at New Haven, Abby Beers Blackman. Children:
 - a. *May Blackman*, b. Nov. 10, 1880, at New Haven.
 - b. *Ethel Kimberly*, b. Mar. 11, 1888, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
 - c. *Harvey*, b. July 31, 1897, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
5. Daniel Reeves, b. Apr. 8, 1855, at Guilford, Conn.; m. Feb. 26, 1878, Hattie Benton Davis, b. Apr. 15, 1855, at Guilford, Conn. Children, all born at Guilford:

- a. *Sara Eliot*, b. Dec. 17, 1878.
 - b. *Frank Davis*, b. Mar. 17, 1881.
 - c. *Annie Griffing*, b. Jan. 17, 1884.
 - d. *Henry Leete*, b. June 30, 1887.
 - e. *Samuel Leslie*, b. June 10, 1891.
 - 6. James Henry, b. Oct. 7, 1860; d. Sept. 12, 1864.
- + 376. v. CHARLES MORGAN⁷, b. Dec. 8, 1824; d. Dec. 18, 1892, at New Britain, Conn.
377. vi. RUTH⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1829. She married at Guilford, Conn., Apr. 23, 1848, Samuel A. Wilcox, b. July 9, 1819, at Madison, Conn.; d. at New Haven, Dec. 13, 1876.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Lewis Edward, b. Mar. 12, 1849, at Guilford.
- 2. Caroline, b. July 22, 1850; d. Aug. 22, 1850, at Guilford.
- 3. Charles Augustus, b. July 22, 1851; d. Oct. 17, 1884.
- 4. Stella Eliot, b. June 5, 1853, at Guilford.
- 5. Frank Mortimer, b. Apr. 18, 1855, at Guilford; m. July 15, 1876, at New Haven, Margaret Sarah Rhodes. Children:
 - a. *Clara Louise*, b. Aug. 17, 1877, at New Haven.
 - b. *Louis*, b. May 9, 1879.
- 6. Sarah Adeline, b. Sept. 1, 1857, at Fenton, Mich.; m. Feb. 8, 1888, at New Haven, Conn., Edwin Wheatley Jones of Hamilton, Bermuda, b. at Paget, Bermuda, June 24, 1855.

213. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁶ (*William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). He graduated at Yale Coll. in 1813, studied law with Seth P. Staples of New Haven, and after admission to the bar in New Haven in the autumn of 1815 settled in Erie, Pa., where he early took a prominent position. He practiced his profession until 1855, when he retired from active business and engaged in managing a fancy farm. He died of paralysis in 1870, aged 78. (See Obituary Records Yale Coll.) He married at Erie, Pa., Nov. 12, 1818, Sarah, dau. of Robert Brown. She was b. Mar. 12, 1800; d. May 20, 1874.

CHILDREN.

- 378. i. WILLIAM H.⁷, b. June 14, 1823; d. Oct. 7, 1845.
- + 379. ii. JOHN⁷, b. March 7, 1825, at Erie, Pa.; d. Sept. 2, 1898.

220. RICHARD SAMUEL⁶ (*Reuben⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*), Royalton, Cuyahoga Co., O. He married first, Sept. 28, 1826, Elizabeth, dau. of John Coates of Royalton, a native of Yorkshire, England. She was b. Mar. 30, 1805; d. Sept. 12, 1841. He married second, Aug. 20, 1847, at Cleveland, O., Mary Ann, dau. of John Warner of Cleveland, a native of England. She was b. Nov. 27, 1829; d. 1855.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

380. i. CORNELIA MARIA⁷, b. Aug. 27, 1827; d. Nov. 2, 1867.
She m. at Parma, O., 1866, George M. Spence.
381. ii. GRACE ANN⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1830; d. June 24, 1830.
382. iii. NELSON JAMES⁷, b. Jan. 4, 1832; d. Sept. 12, 1841.
+ 383. iv. REUBEN THOMAS⁷, b. Oct. 21, 1834, at No. Royalton, O.
384. v. JANE ELEANOR⁷, b. June 14, 1837, at No. Royalton, O.

She attended the Brooklyn Academy, and Miss L. T. Guilford's Academy in Cleveland, O.; has been (1904) correspondent of the Ohio Farmer for several years; is the author of "Women of Tennyson," "Coates Family History," and a "Series of Parlor Lectures"; also has (1904) private classes in literature. She married Dec. 31, 1854, Wm. C. Snow, who d. Jan. 12, 1892.

CHILDREN—ALL BORN AT PARMA, OHIO.

1. Frank H., b. Feb. 27, 1856. He was educated at Berea and Oberlin Colleges, and is a farmer (1904). He m. Nov. 8, 1882, Clara Jeanette Fitch. Children:
 - a. Orlo, d., and (b) Rollo (twins), b. Jan. 6, 1884.
 - c. Clifton F., b. May 11, 1885.
 - d. William D., b. Oct. 3, 1887.
 - e. Dell B., b. Mar. 24, 1889.
 - f. Warren Clare, b. Jan. 22, 1891.
2. Addie, b. Aug. 18, 1858.
3. Bertha L., b. Aug. 31, 1864, at Parma, O.; m. Nov. 18, 1886, Charles W. Brainerd, a prominent business man of Cleveland, O., and member of the Chamber of Commerce. Children:
 - a. Eva M., b. Dec. 11, 1887, at Cleveland, O.
 - b. Genevieve R., b. Feb. 26, 1890, at Warren, Pa.
4. Albert W., b. Apr. 14, 1872, at Parma, O. He is a merchant at Cleveland; m. Oct. 14, 1896, at Cleveland, O., Julia A. Vollkopf. Children:
 - a. Chester Wilbur, b. Feb. 8, 1898, at Cleveland, O.
 - b. Irving Albert, b. May 12, 1903, at Cleveland, O.

385. vi. EUGENE WYLLYS⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1840, at No. Royalton, Ohio.

He served in the Union army nearly four years, and was in the following battles: With the 7th O. V. I. under Col. Tyler, "Cross Lanes"; under Gen. Lander, "Blue Gap"; under Gen. Shields, "Winchester"; with the 124th O. V. I. at "Thompson's Station," "Chickamauga," "Lookout Mountain," "Rocky faced Ridge," "Mission Ridge," "Resaca," "Pickett's Mills," "Franklin" and "Nashville." He was wounded at "Cross Lanes," "Chickamauga" and "Nashville." He married in 1895, Eldora Palmer Bond of Cleveland, O. She d. Oct. 1901. No issue.

CHILD, BY SECOND WIFE.

386. vii. HARRIET SOPHIA⁷, b. July 31, 1849, at Cleveland, O. She married Feb. 15, 1900, at Los Angeles, Cal., Horatio Nelson Rust, a native of Amherst, Mass., but now (1904) living in So. Pasadena, Cal. He is a well-known archaeologist.

-
221. NELSON JAMES⁶ (*Reuben⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in New York City, where he died suddenly in 1864. He is buried in Guilford. In 1832-3 his name appears in the New York directory as doing business at 42 Exchange Place and living at 10 State Street. He married, Jan. 19, 1831, Catherine Hunt, dau. of Wm. and Catherine (Hunt) Peek of New York City. She was b. May 7, 1807; d. at Westfield, N. J., Aug. 10, 1879, and is buried in the East burying ground at Guilford.

CHILDREN.

387. i. GRACE FAIRCHILD⁷, b. Oct. 22, 1831; d. Feb. 9, 1851. She married Oct. 22, 1850, Rev. Geo. S. Slattery of Saco, Maine.
- + 388. ii. WILLIAM PEEK⁷, b. Jan. 3, 1834.
389. iii. ELIZA⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1835; d. Apr. 7, 1862.
390. iv. LAURA⁷, b. July 24, 1837; d. Oct. 21, 1853.
391. v. JAMES HENRY⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1839; d. suddenly at Westfield, N. J., June 29, 1870; buried at Guilford.

392. vi. CATHERINE CECELIA⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1841; d. Sept. 14, 1844.
 + 393. vii. SAMUEL⁷, b. Apr. 11, 1844; d. July 25, 1893.
 394. viii. SIDNEY⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1850; d. Feb. 7, 1859.
-

228. FRANKLIN REUBEN⁶ (*Reuben⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). He went from Guilford to Cleveland, O., in 1844. Horticulturist and editor. His publications were: "The Western Fruit Book. . . . By F. R. Elliott. New edition, revised, enlarged and improved. . . . New York, 1867, pp. 528"; "Popular deciduous and evergreen trees and shrubs. . . . New York . . . 1868, pp. 125"; "Hand book for fruit growers . . . Illustrated. Rochester, N. Y. . . . 1876. Small 8vo, pp. 128"; Handbook of practical landscape gardening . . . containing designs for lots and grounds . . . Rochester, N. Y. . . . 1877. 8vo, cloth, pp. 96"; an article on "Fruit culture in Ohio," in the New York State Agricultural Society Transactions, Albany, N. Y., 1850, pp. 405-411. He married, Feb. 17, 1846, at Rockport, O., Sophia Appolonia, dau. of Henry and Theodosia Hopkins of Pompey Hill, N. Y., b. June, 1824; d. June 25, 1885, at Lakewood, O.

CHILDREN.

- + 395. i. HENRY WOOD⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1846, at Cleveland, O.
 396. ii. FRANK⁷, b. Mar. 31, 1848; d. Nov. 14, 1876.
 397. iii. WARD⁷, d. young.
 398. iv. KATE⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1860; married W. H. Rankin, 1878.
 399. v. CARRIE⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1862; married S. W. Roberts, 1881.
 400. vi. CORA⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1864; married John S. Luther, 1880.
-

230. HENRY HILL⁶ (*Andrew⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in New York City. He was called "the handsomest man in New York." He married Nov. 9, 1829, Elmira, dau. of Samuel and Jane (Tileston) Whittemore of New York City. She was b. Feb. 18, 1806; d. Dec. 22, 1875.

CHILDREN.

401. i. FREDERICK BETTS⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1830; married Dec. 16, 1869, Susan, dau. of Wm. and Louisa C. (Hoyt) Scott of New York. She was b. Aug. 18, 1834.
- + 402. ii. HENRY HILL⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1833, in New York.
403. iii. ELMIRA JULIA⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1837; lives (1904) in New Haven.
404. iv. JEANNIE WHITTEMORE⁷, b. Feb. 29, 1840.

She married, Apr. 17, 1871, Rev. Wm. Graham Sumner of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He was born in Paterson, N. J., Oct. 30, 1840, of English parents, his father, Thomas Sumner, having come to this country in 1836. He graduated at Yale Coll. in 1863, studied theology at Göttingen and Oxford, was ordained in New Haven, and is now (1904) Professor of Political and Social Science at Yale University. He is the author of "History of American Currency," "Essays in Political Economy," "Protectionism," "What Social Classes Owe to Each Other," "History of Banking in the United States," "Life of Alexander Hamilton," "Life of Robert Morris," and "Life of Andrew Jackson."

CHILDREN.

1. Eliot, b. Mar. 2, 1872; d. July 4, 1872.
2. Eliot, b. Oct. 18, 1873; A.B. Yale Coll. 1896; Asst. Supt. of Motive Power, Penn. R. R., Altoona, Pa.
3. Graham, b. Oct. 25, 1876; A.B. Yale Coll. 1897; Harvard Law School 1900. He m. Mar. 18, 1903, Laura Woolsey, dau. of Henry A. and Jane (Woolsey) Yardley of Newport, R. I.

234. CHARLES WYLLYS⁸ (*Andrew⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). After a boyhood spent in Guilford, he went to New York about 1835, where he worked as a clerk until 1838-9, when he took up the study of horticulture and landscape gardening with A. J. Downing at Newburgh, N. Y. After an apprenticeship with Mr. Downing, he went to Cincinnati in 1840. Here were living his sister, Elizabeth, married to Samuel E. Foote, and his youngest sister, Sarah, married to Reverend James H. Perkins; and through their influence he selected Cincinnati as a place in which to practice his profession. He remained there

until 1848, when he returned to New York and went into business again.

Commercial life, however, never had much attraction for him, for his great interest was in nature, and in the great questions of the day that were discussed so much a few years before the war.

His principal friends were men outside of commercial life, like Mr. Charles Loring Brace, with whom he was associated in founding the Children's Aid Society in 1853, of which he was one of the first trustees. Among his closest friends were Mr. Frederic Law Olmsted, the famous landscape gardener, and Mr. Calvert Vaux, the architect, and in 1857 he was appointed one of the original commissioners for laying out Central Park in the city of New York.

His association with this type of men brought him in contact with prominent New England people, and at Cambridge, Mass., where Mr. James Russell Lowell and Dr. Estes Howe were living, he met his future wife, the sister of Mrs. Lowell and Mrs. Howe. They were married at Cambridge and lived in New York and New Haven until 1869. Three children were born to them. All, except Howard, died young.

While living in New York he was engaged in commercial business, but was always more interested in literary and artistic pursuits, and wrote much, and was associated with newspaper and literary men.

In 1869 he and Mrs. Elliott and the boy Howard went to England for something over a year. For some time he had been much interested in the general question of improving the type of the American home, and in the movement that was under way in England under Eastlake. On his return from England in 1870, he established in Boston the Household Art Company, which paid particular attention to more sensible and artistic home fitting and furnishing.

In 1873-4 his health failed somewhat, and he went abroad again, partly on business and partly for rest.

He lived in Cambridge, Mass., until about 1879, interested in the Household Art Company, and in literary matters, giving some lectures,—one course before the Lowell Institute.

His health not being good, he spent considerable time, from 1878 until the time of his death, in the west, where he had inter-



C. B. Perkins

ests in both Nebraska and Kansas in cattle and sheep, making his headquarters while in the west at Ashland, Neb.

While on a visit to Guilford in the summer of 1883, he passed away suddenly and peacefully on August 23, about ten o'clock in the evening.

As a young man Mr. Elliott was very spirited and handsome, and to the end of his life was a very fine looking man. He was versatile, brilliant in conversation, full of anecdote, with much personal magnetism, and extremely fond of people, especially children. The beauties of nature appealed to him, and for recreation he used to sketch and paint.

He wrote much all through his life, and the following is a statement of his principal works:

"Cottages and Cottage Life, Containing Plans for Country Houses." Cincinnati and New York, 1848. Illustrated. 8vo, cloth, pp. 226.

"Mysteries; or Glimpses of the Supernatural." New York. Harper & Brothers. 1852. pp. 273.

"Saint Domingo, Its Revolution and Its Hero, Toussaint L'Ouverture." 1855. 12mo, pp. 83.

"The New England History, From the Discovery of the Continent, A. D. 986, to the Time When the Colonies Declared Their Independence, A. D. 1776." In two volumes. New York and London. 1857. Vol. I, pp. 497. Vol. II, pp. 492. 8vo.

"Remarkable Characters and Places of the Holy Land." Illustrated. Hartford, Conn., and San Francisco. 1868. pp. 640.

"The Book of American Interiors," prepared from existing houses. Illustrated. Boston. 1876. Quarto, pp. 235.

"Pottery and Porcelain." 1878. 8vo, pp. 358.

In addition to the above, he wrote innumerable articles for magazines and newspapers, the largest and most valuable collection being in "Putnam's" Magazine, and the "Galaxy," both published years ago in New York City.

He married, July 25, 1855, Mary Green White, daughter of Abijah and Ann Maria (Howard) White. She was born at Watertown, Mass., Dec. 29, 1826.

CHILDREN.

405. i. PAUL¹, b. in New York, June 8, 1856; d. at New Haven, July 25, 1858.

406. ii. WYLLYS¹, b. in New Haven, Mar. 2, 1858; d. in New York, Apr. 22, 1865.

+ 407. iii. HOWARD¹, b. in New York, Dec. 6, 1860.

235. ALEXANDER MCGILVRAE^s (*Timothy^s, Timothy^s, Abial^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Farmer in Worthington, O. Moved to Orange Township. He married first, Jan. 1, 1835, Julia Ann, dau. of Simon and Sarah (Clark) Tyler of Chester. She was b. Mar. 17, 1808; d. May 3, 1838, aged 30. He married second, at Orange Township, June 6, 1839, Mrs. Margaret Williams, dau. of Thomas Smith of Columbus, O. She was b. Dec. 22, 1812, in Maryland; d. Aug. 29, 1866.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

408. i. JULIA JEANETTE⁷, b. at Worthington, O., Jan. 4, 1836; d. Sept. 2, 1894. She married, Oct. 29, 1864, at Detroit, Mich., Hiram H. Clark, b. Feb. 29, 1824, in Chester, Conn.

CHILDREN.

1. Eliot Albert, b. Dec. 23, 1866, at Winthrop, Conn.; grad. Wesleyan Acad. 1883; m. Oct. 31, 1890, at Higganum, Conn., Mary Ellen Hotchkiss (Gladding). Child:
 - a. *Luella Julia*, b. May 10, 1891.
 2. Charles Henry, b. June 23, 1874; d. Aug. 1, 1890.
 3. Julia Ann, b. Oct. 16, 1876, at Chester, Conn. She m. Dec. 25, 1897, Capt. Henry Davis Goken. Children:
 - a. *Marguerette Julia*, b. June 13, 1899.
 - b. *Helen Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 16, 1904.
409. ii. SAMUEL ARNOLD⁷, b. Apr. 15, 1838; d. Sept. 2, 1840.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- + 410. iii. ALEXANDER LUCIUS⁷, b. Mar. 22, 1840, Orange Township, O.
411. iv. MARGARET MARIA⁷, b. Mar. 12, 1842, Orange Township, O.; d. Sept. 23, 1887. She married, Nov. 13, 1860, Horace F. Smith.

CHILDREN.

1. Franklin Eliot of Lewis Centre, O., b. Dec. 3, 1861, in Del. Co.; m. Aug. 1885, Anna Withrow. Children:
 - a. *Lila May*, b. Nov. 21, 1886.
 - b. *Josephine*, b. May 1888; m. Aug. 1903, Frank Holt of Columbus, O.
 - c. *Mamie*, b. May 1890.

2. Lewis Michael, b. July 9, 1864, in Del. Co.; m. Feb. 1893, Minnie Lowery. Children:
 - a. *Frederick Horace*, b. Sept. 1895.
 - b. *Lewis Whitney*, b. Jan. 19, 1901.
 - c. *Alice Marie*, b. Sept. 1902.
3. Jane Belle, b. Nov. 1, 1865, in Del. Co.; d. Feb. 1885. She m. July 1884, Douglas Boyd. Child:
 - a. *James Franklin*, b. Dec. 14, 1884.
412. v. HENRY⁷, b. Nov. 27, 1844, Del. Co.; d. July 27, 1846.
413. vi. EMILY JANE⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1847, Del. Co.; d. Apr. 23, 1893.
414. vii. EVELINE⁷, b. Sept. 24, 1849, Del. Co.
415. viii. ELI EMERY⁷, b. Jan. 6, 1852, Del. Co. He is (1904) a clerk in Columbus, O.

- 237.** LUCIUS⁶ (*Timothy⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Branford. He was one of the original trustees of the Methodist Church in Guilford, Conn. He married, at Guilford, Dec. 22, 1839, Mary Jane, dau. of Luzerne and Lois (Foote) Bartholomew of Northford, and widow of Mr. Frisbie of Branford. She was born Sept. 21, 1810, and was still living (July, 1903), aged 93 years.

CHILD.

416. i. JANE CORNELIA⁷, b. Dec. 7, 1840.

- 239.** LUZERNE⁶ (*Timothy⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Durham. He married, Sept. 24, 1839, Hannah, dau. of Ebenezer Robinson of Durham. She was b. Nov. 6, 1814; d. Nov. 1, 1888.

CHILDREN.

- + 417. i. EDGAR TIMOTHY⁷, b. July 1, 1840; d. Nov. 16, 1897.
- + 418. ii. JAMES KELLEY⁷, b. Nov. 24, 1845.

- 241.** FREDERICK TYLER⁶ (*William Rose⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Durham, Conn., occupying land inherited from his ancestors. Date of deed 1716, confirmed to

Joseph Eliot's heirs in 1699. He was a man of strong moral convictions, and his conduct was guided by what he believed to be right and just. He was possessed of much breadth of mind and took a deep interest in the affairs of the state and nation. He served in the Legislature of his state in 1849. He married, Sept. 27, 1835, Ann Augusta, dau. of Nathaniel and Sally (Todd) Bunnell, and granddaughter of Nathaniel Bunnell, a Revolutionary patriot. She was b. Apr. 8, 1815; d. Feb. 13, 1901. Mrs. Eliot was a devoted wife and mother, amiable and unselfish. She lived for others, and numbered among her friends all who knew her. She closed a long life of practical Christianity in 1901 at Middletown, Conn.

CHILDREN.

419. i. HARRIET AUGUSTA⁷, b. July 6, 1836. She married, Oct. 24, 1857, Samuel Ward Loper of Guilford, b. July 3, 1834.

Professor Loper is an enthusiastic geologist, and for original research has won the degree of M.A. from Trinity College. He has been in the geological service of the Government for many years, and now (1904) occupies the chair of lecturer on geology, and is curator of the museum, of the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn. In 1894 he published a volume of poems entitled "Echoes from the Home of Halleck and Other Poems."

CHILDREN.

1. Annie Brewster, b. Feb. 7, 1860; m. Oct. 22, 1885, Franklin T. Smith of Durham. Children:
 - a. *Mildred Loper*, b. Oct. 7, 1887.
 - b. *Gladys Eliot*, b. Mar. 24, 1890.
 - c. *Ward Loper*, b. Apr. 22, 1893; d. Dec. 5, 1900.
 - d. *Malcolm F.*, b. Jan. 31, 1896; d. May 6, 1896.
 - e. *Evelyn Annie*, b. Apr. 22, 1899.
 2. Grace Eliot, b. Dec. 30, 1862; m. Mar. 4, 1886, Wilbur Austin Alling of Durham. Child:
 - a. *Hilda Loper*, b. Feb. 5, 1888.
420. ii. MARY JANE⁷, b. April 19, 1838; d. Feb. 28, 1872. She married, Oct. 18, 1860, Charles Coe of Durham.
421. iii. SARAH CLARK⁷, b. July 20, 1840; lives (1904) in New York City. She married, Oct. 18, 1860, Frederick J. Coe of Durham. He died Sept. 19, 1893.

CHILDREN.

1. Eliot Halleck, b. Sept. 22, 1861; d. Apr. 10, 1872.
 2. Henry Eliot, b. Sept. 1, 1873; now (1904) in business in New York City; m. Oct. 8, 1898, Blanche Southmayd Macdonald. Children:
 - a. *Harry Macdonald*, b. Dec. 28, 1899.
 - b. *Marian Eliot*, b. Oct. 19, 1902.
 - c. *Blanche Eleanor*, b. Feb. 12, 1904, at New York City.
422. iv. EVELINA ANN⁷, b. Aug. 21, 1844; d. Sept. 4, 1895. She married, in 1862, James W. Wadsworth of Durham.

CHILDREN.

1. Frederick Eliot, b. Apr. 9, 1868; in business in Detroit, Mich.; m. Feb. 26, 1895, Katherine Luella Peck of Kalamazoo. Children:
 - a. *Helen Evelyn*, b. Feb. 17, 1896.
 - b. *Horace Eliot*, b. Dec. 29, 1898.
2. Evelyn Eliot, b. June 30, 1872; m. Apr. 22, 1900, Frederick K. George, of Detroit, Mich.

242. JOHN HARVEY⁶ (*William Rose⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Having acquired a good education, he taught for a few years in New Haven County. In 1841 he went to Bath County, Ky., and established an academy. He removed in 1855 to Bloomington, Ill., and continued to reside there, except for a few years (1858-1861), spent in Connecticut, until his death. He married, Oct. 16, 1845, Ann Eliza, dau. of Dr. Alvin Wilson and Mary Nelson (Sims) Bills of Millersburg, Ky. She was b. June 25, 1827; d. Dec. 9, 1893.

CHILDREN.

423. i. FLORENCE VERILLA⁷, b. Apr. 28, 1847; teacher in Bloomington.
424. ii. ALICE OPHELIA⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1850. She married first, Apr. 19, 1870, Elias Ellis, from whom she obtained a divorce. She married second, Louis M. Ticknor of Chicago, Ill., who d. in 1892. Mrs. Ticknor is (1904) a portrait painter of much talent and lives in Bloomington.

CHILD, BY FIRST HUSBAND.

1. Jessamine, b. June 28, 1871; m. Jan. 19, 1887, Grant Reddick of Chicago, Ill. Children:
 - a. *Eliot*, b. Apr. 13, 1888.
 - b. *Pauline Genevieve*, b. Aug. 31, 1890.
425. iii. LAURA ADA¹, b. July 22, 1853; d. Oct. 13, 1855.
426. iv. CARRIE¹, b. Dec. 12, 1856; d. Aug. 13, 1857.
427. v. EMMA ELINORA¹, b. Aug. 10, 1859; married June 7, 1899, J. F. Hayes. She was for several years previous to her marriage a court reporter at Evansville, Ind. She now lives in Bloomington (1904).

CHILDREN.

1. Eliot, b. July 22, 1900.
2. Marguerite, b. Aug. 9, 1902.
428. vi. JOHN HARVEY¹, b. Mar. 9, 1863; d. Feb. 7, 1866.
429. vii. BERNICE¹, b. Aug. 30, 1865; d. Feb. 23, 1866.
430. viii. MABEL¹, b. May 26, 1867. She is a graduate of the Bloomington High School and lives (1904) in Bloomington.

-
244. WHITNEY⁶ (*Wyllys⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). School teacher and farmer. He began teaching school in Guilford in the autumn of 1844. Afterwards taught in North Branford, where he bought a home and lived until 1854, when he returned to his father's home in Guilford. He also taught for a time in Fair Haven. In 1856 he returned to North Haven, where he has since lived. He has served as School Visitor, Selectman, Town Agent and Justice of the Peace in Guilford, North Branford and North Haven. He was one of the Deacons of the Congregational Church in North Haven for thirty-five years, and superintendent of the Sunday School of the same church for eleven years. He was chairman of the Republican Town Committee for sixteen years, and was also a member of the State Central Committee.

In 1867 he was elected a member of the Senate of the State of Connecticut, and served for one year as a member of the Corporation of Yale College. He married, Mar. 14, 1846, at North Branford, Emma Elvina, dau. of J. Wm. Benton.

CHILDREN.

431. i. VIRGINIA AUGUSTA⁷, b. June 22, 1847; d. Nov. 3, 1854, in Guilford.
- + 432. ii. GUSTAVUS⁷, b. Mar. 27, 1857, in North Haven.
433. iii. HENRY WHITNEY⁷, b. Feb. 27, 1866, in North Haven; received the degree of M.D. from the University of Vermont in 1898; served at Montauk Point during the summer of 1898; was at Government Post, Willet's Point, in 1899; transferred to Madison Barracks, from whence he was ordered to Manila, P. I., where he is now (Jan. 1905) Medical Inspector of the Insular Board of Health.
434. iv. MARY WYLLYS⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1868.

246. ELLSWORTH^a (*Wyllys⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). A.B. Yale Coll. 1849, and later A.M. M.D. Coll. of Physicians and Surgeons N. Y. 1852. Having served as junior and senior assistant and house surgeon in Bellevue Hospital 1852-3, for which he received a diploma, he began his career as a practicing physician in that city. He has filled the position of attending physician in the Northern and Northeastern Dispensaries, has been Trustee and Registrar in the Coll. of Physicians and Surgeons, has been twice president of the Medical Society of the County of New York, twice president of the Society for the Relief of Widows and Orphans of Medical Men, and vice president of the Medical Society of the State of New York.

He is a member of the principal medical societies of New York City, is a life member of the New York Historical Society, and of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Societies, having been for several years vice president of the latter.

Such is the mere outline of the successive steps in his career and the well-deserved honors of a long and useful life. He has been called by one of his kinswomen the "Chief of our Tribe," and in another part of this work reference will be made to his untiring services to the Eliot family. He married, May 7, 1856, Anna, dau. of Joshua and Ruth Shaw (Sumner) Stone of Boston, Mass., b. Dec. 13, 1825, died Jan. 23, 1905. Benjamin P. Shillaber, in *The New England Magazine*, new series, vol.

ix, p. 158, says of her: "Among the soloists of the Handel and Haydn Society (Boston) was one who has hardly been excelled since, and who gave the greatest delight. This was Anna Stone, a Boston girl, who in oratorio would be to-day the peer of any female vocalist.

To have heard her sing 'I Know that my Redeemer Liveth,' and 'Let the Bright Seraphim,' the latter accompanied by a trumpet, by John Bartlett, I feel even now to have been a great privilege. Miss Stone was a tall, pale girl, with brilliant eyes, and as she sang, she seemed transfigured by the spirit of the music she was rendering."

CHILDREN.

435. i. ANNA⁷, b. July 30, 1858, N. Y.; d. Apr. 24, 1898. } twins
 436. ii. ELLEN⁷, b. July 30, 1858, N. Y.; d. Aug. 8, 1859. }
 437. iii. GRACE⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1860, N. Y.; d. Mar. 20, 1865.
 438. iv. LAURA⁷, b. June 20, 1862, N. Y.
 + 439. v. ELLSWORTH⁷, b. June 6, 1864, N. Y.

-
247. HARVEY⁶ (*Wyllys⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in North Guilford. He married Jane, dau. of John and Catherine Coulter of Guilford. She was b. in England, Oct. 10, 1838; d. of pneumonia, Feb. 1, 1887. She and her husband are both buried in Alderbrook Cemetery.

CHILDREN.

- + 440. i. FREDERICK WYLLYS⁷, b. June 28, 1860, at No. Guilford.
 + 441. ii. HARRY LEWIS⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1862, at No. Guilford.
 442. iii. JENNIE LOUISE⁷, b. July 21, 1863, at No. Guilford.
 443. iv. FANNIE LAURA⁷, b. Apr. 16, 1865, at No. Guilford.
 She married Jan. 30, 1892, Henry H. Baldwin of Branford.

CHILD.

1. Eliot Harrison, b. Aug. 15, 1895; d. Nov. 2, 1901.

-
249. CHAUNCEY SMITHSON⁷ (*Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*), of York, and Rochester, Steuben Co., Ia., Clearlake and So. Milford, Ind, and Ransome, Hills-

dale Co., Mich. He married, Feb. 16, 1840, in New London, O., Sarah Day. She was b. May 3, 1816, in Athens, Greene Co., N. Y., and is still living (1904) at Ransome, Hillsdale Co.; Mich.

CHILDREN.

444. i. SARAH (SALLY) WINANS^a, b. Sept. 14, 1841, in Rochester, O.; d. Aug. 29, 1877, in Ransome, Mich. She married Jan. 11, 1869, Bernard P. McKenny, d. 1900.

CHILDREN.

1. Sarah J., b. Nov. 9, 1870, at Ransome, Mich.
 2. Catherine N., b. Jan. 27, 1871, at Ransome, Mich.
 3. Mary A., b. Sept. 4, 1874, at Wright, Mich.
 4. James P. Elliott, b. May 9, 1876, at Wright, Mich.
445. ii. EUNICE S.^a, b. at Rochester, Jan. 23, 1843. She married June 3, 1862, Benjamin Chase, b. in New York; d. May 10, 1883, in Mattoon, Ill. Lived at Grand Rapids, Mich.

CHILDREN.

1. Marcia, b. Feb. 12, 1863; m. first, Jan. 19, 1883, Albert Frey, who d. Aug. 20, 1888; m. second, Oct. 5, 1895, Thomas McQuirk. Child:
 - a. Nellie, b. Dec. 29, 1903.
 2. Kittie F., b. June 15, 1866; m. July 16, 1888, Frank Anderson of Grand Rapids, Mich.
446. iii. AMANDA MALVINA^a, b. at Rochester, Nov. 18, 1844. She married, Mar. 15, 1863, Palmer Lindsay, b. July 6, 1828, at Amherst, Erie Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1. Eulalie (Phelee), b. Dec. 9, 1864; m. Sept. 1, 1889, Edward Roney, b. Feb. 26, 1859. Children:
 - a. Charles P., b. Aug. 24, 1890.
 - b. Earnest Hugh, b. Aug. 9, 1892.
 - c. Reuben S., b. Sept. 10, 1895.
 - d. Reginald, b. Dec. 27, 1898; d. Jan. 15, 1899.
 - e. Harold E., and (f) Hazel E. (twins), b. Feb. 8, 1904.
2. Charles H., b. Mar. 22, 1867; d. May 1, 1872.
3. Eugene, b. Jan. 14, 1869; d. June 29, 1869. } twins
4. Irene, b. Jan. 14, 1869; d. Feb. 14, 1869. }

5. Alice Bertha, b. Sept. 19, 1873; m. Sept. 20, 1888, Peter Roney (brother of Edward), b. Dec. 9, 1860. Child:
 - a. *Inez May*, b. Feb. 19, 1897.
 6. Agnes May, b. July 20, 1875; m. Apr. 20, 1893, Wiley A. Carmack. Children:
 - a. *Alice Caroline*, b. May 18, 1896.
 - b. *Anna Marie*, b. Mar. 25, 1898.
 - c. *Amy*, b. Aug. 19, 1899.
 7. Sylvia Ida, b. Mar. 25, 1877; a teacher.
 8. Ethel Emma, b. Dec. 31, 1879; m. Gustave Thonert. Children:
 - a. *Augusta Evelina*, b. Oct. 18, 1900.
 - b. *Alice Bertha*, b. Mar. 15, 1902.
 - c. *Albert H.*, b. Feb. 18, 1904.
447. iv. ADELIA JANE^s, b. June 30, 1847; d. Aug. 23, 1879.
448. v. AGNES M.^s, b. Rochester, May 12, 1850. She married Feb. 10, 1876, Abram Greenwood, of English parentage, lived at Coldwater, Mich.

CHILD.

- i. Elliott Abram, b. June 25, 1889.
449. vi. ALICE J.^s, b. Rochester, O., Dec. 11, 1851. Lives (1904) Ransome, Mich.
450. vii. MARY E.^s, b. So. Milford, Ind., Jan. 1, 1854. Lives (1904) Ransome, Mich.
451. viii. HELEN M.^s, b. Clearlake, Ind., Jan. 11, 1856; d. May 19, 1857.
452. ix. SAMUEL J.^s, b. Clearlake, Ind. July 13, 1858. Lives (1904) Ransome, Mich.
453. x. CHAUNCEY SMITHSON A. L.^s, b. Clearlake, Ind., Apr. 2, 1861. Lives (1904) Ransome, Mich.

254. SAMUEL HARVEY^r (*Samuel W.^s, Samuel S.^s, Aaron^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^s*). Farmer and carpenter in Steuben Co., Ind. He enlisted in Co. K. 44th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf. and served in the Civil War with distinction two and a half years. He was a genial man, of noble character and splendid abilities. He married, Jan. 1, 1846, at Scott, Ind., (Mrs.) Jane Smiley Edwards, b. Mar. 18, 1821. Mrs. Edwards had a son, Danford G. Edwards, b. Jan. 31, 1842; killed Dec. 27, 1863, near Dresden, Tenn. He was in Co. E. 7th Ind. Cavalry.

CHILDREN.

- + 454. i. JOHN HARVEY^s, b. Nov. 26, 1846.
- 455. ii. CLARK ROBERT^s, b. Sept. 9, 1848; d. in infancy.
- 456. iii. EMMA CELESTIA^s, b. Dec. 9, 1850. She married June 26, 1870, at Mancelona, Mich., Harvey James Wilson.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Jennie Josephine, b. Apr. 4, 1871; m. Feb. 24, 1901, Sylvester Morton Richmond, b. Oct. 26, 1865.
- 2. Cora May.
- 457. iv. FRANCES MARY^s, b. May 27, 1860. She married Sept. 2, 1874, John Clark, who died in Arkansas of yellow fever, July 15, 1880.

After the death of her husband, she taught school, entered college at Angola, graduated in 1888, studied music, graduated National School, Detroit, 1893; New Schools method, Chicago, 1900. She was Supervisor of Music, Monmouth, Ill., 1891; Ottumwa, Ia., 1896-1903; now (1904) supervisor in Milwaukee, Wis.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Maggie Myrtle, b. Nov. 22, 1877; d. Oct. 13, 1878.
- 2. John Carl Elliott, b. Feb. 23, 1881; grad. Ottumwa (Iowa) High School 1899; now (1904) in senior year at Drake Univ., Des Moines, Iowa.

-
256. JOSEPH CANFIELD^r (*Samuel W.^s, Samuel S.^s, Aaron⁴, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Farmer in Fremont, Ind. He married, Dec. 18, 1854, at Reading, Mich., Sarah Garrett, b. in Berks Co., Pa., Dec. 20, 1831.

CHILDREN.

- 458. i. JOSEPHINE^s, married Francis Story.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Heman.
- 2. Jeanette.
- 3. Guy.
- 4. Ola.
- 5. J. C. and G. C. (twins).

459. ii. JEANETTE^s, b. Dec. 20, 1858; d. Apr. 27, 1876.
 + 460. iii. FRANK F.^s, b. May 20, 1862, at York, Ind.
 + 461. iv. JOHN HARVEY^s, b. Jan. 24, 1866, at York, Ind.
 462. v. JESSIE^s, b. Oct. 24, 1871, at York, Ind. She married,
 Feb. 14, 1893, Clem C. Brattin.

CHILDREN.

1. George Elliott, b. Nov. 20, 1893, at Hamilton, Ind.
2. Bernice Mae, b. Oct. 4, 1895, at Greenwich, O.
3. Sarah Blanche, b. Mar. 30, 1898, at Greenwich, O.
4. Ralph Waldo, b. Mar. 9, 1901, at Fremont, Ind.

258. JOHN HARMON^r (*Samuel W.^s, Samuel S.^s, Aaron^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Farmer in Angola, Ind. He married, Feb. 19, 1854, Avis Naomi La Rue (of French parentage), b. Jan. 26, 1831, in Cayuga Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- + 463. i. GEORGE PERRY^s, b. Jan. 5, 1856.
 + 464. ii. GRANVILLE^s, b. May 7, 1858.
 465. iii. HARRIET ELIZABETH^s, b. Jan. 29, 1860. She married first, May 28, 1878, Rev. Myron M. Gleason, b. Apr. 7, 1847; d. Feb. 25, 1887. He was a minister of the Christian Church, a finely educated and powerful preacher. She married second, Mar. 13, 1895, Charles A. Reed, b. Sept. 3, 1856.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST HUSBAND.

1. Roy Elliott, lives at Three Rivers, Mich., b. Mar. 5, 1879; m. Feb. 15, 1897, Gertrude Buck, b. Feb. 17, 1878. Child:
 a. *Harriett Lucille*, b. Aug. 6, 1903.
 2. Maude M., b. Feb. 15, 1881.
 3. Mabel Naomi, b. Nov. 23, 1882.
 4. Chilla, b. Aug. 11, 1884; d. Aug. 13, 1884.
 5. Bernice Marion, b. July 7, 1887.
- + 466. iv. HENRY ELLSWORTH^s, b. Mar. 10, 1862.
 + 467. v. ALPHONSO BYRON^s, b. July 2, 1865.
 + 468. vi. JOHN FREMONT^s, b. May 10, 1871.

260. WILLIAM SIDNEY⁷ (*William W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*) was born in North Hampton, Montgomery Co., N. Y. In 1819 his parents removed to Ballston Spa, New York, and remained there till 1836. In 1833 he became school teacher in Rochester in a free school supported by General Riley. At this time the slavery agitation was the question of the day. The first anti-slavery convention ever held in New York State met in 1835 at Utica, and Mr. Elliott was a delegate to that meeting. After this he became fully imbued with the idea that the great West was the place for the full fruition of free thoughts and actions and where the death of slavery would be worked out. He soon after removed to Michigan, locating at Niles. Here he became familiar with the fact that the negroes were helping themselves to freedom, and he lent a helping hand on every opportunity, so that two hundred escaped bondsmen via the Indiana, Ohio and Michigan underground railway had to thank Mr. Elliott, whose section of the road covered a distance of twenty miles, for aid rendered them in their flight. About the time the Civil War broke out he removed to Chicago and later to Quincy, Ill. Later he again returned to Chicago, where he continued to reside, an honored and respected citizen, up to the day of his death.

He is buried at Niles, Mich. A beautiful granite monument, erected by his son, A. R. Elliott, adorns the cemetery lot, which was cleared out of the primeval forest by himself in early manhood. There also repose the remains of his father and mother, his wives and several children. He married first, Oct. 1, 1836, Louisa Carrington of Huron, O., b. May 8, 1811; d. Sept. 17, 1837. He married second, Nov. 30, 1844, at Cleveland, O., Caroline Matilda Morse, b. May 5, 1823, at Wells, Me.; d. Dec. 28, 1851; buried at Niles, Mich. He married third, May 17, 1854, at Phelps, N. Y., Arthaline Howell, b. Dec. 22, 1830, at Newark, N. Y.; still living (1904).

CHILD, BY FIRST WIFE.

469. i. LOUISA CARRINGTON⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1837; d. Mar. 17, 1844.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- 470. ii. ELBRIDGE GERRY^s, died.
- 471. iii. DANIEL MORSE^s, died.
- + 472. iv. WILLIAM SIDNEY JR.^s, b. May 1, 1849, at Niles, Mich.
- + 473. v. ASHBEL RILEY^s, b. Oct. 29, 1851, at Niles, Mich.

CHILDREN, BY THIRD WIFE.

- 474. vi. CHARLES SUMNER^s, b. Mar. 3, 1855; d. Jan. 27, 1856.
- 475. vii. CAROLINE LOUISA^s, b. Jan. 15, 1858. She has been for over twenty years Reference Librarian in the Chicago Public Library.
- 476. viii. EDWARD EVERETT^s, b. Feb. 8, 1861, at Quincy, Ill. He is (1904) a merchant in Chicago.
- 477. ix. NELLIE^s, b. Aug. 10, 1864; d. July 27, 1866.

264. JOHN WILLIAMS' (*John Aaron^s, Samuel S.^s, Aaron^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^s*), watchmaker, etc., at Eutaw, Green Co., Ala. His parents designed him for the ministry, but he preferred to learn his father's trade, and on the offer of a liberal salary went to Tuscaloosa, Ala. There he became interested in religion and began to study for the ministry while working at his trade. On account of weakness of the eyes he was obliged to give up his design, and established himself in business in Eutaw. He married first, Jan. 25, 1843, Louisa Elizabeth Towner, b. in Wallingford, Vt., Apr. 20, 1815; d. Mar. 25, 1853. He married second, Feb. 4, 1858, Blanche Smith Chapman.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- 478. i. LUELLA ELIZABETH^s, b. Feb. 17, 1844, at Eutaw, Ala. She married, Apr. 25, 1866, Charles F. W. Brown, b. Dec. 29, 1830, at Salem, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Elizabeth Millet, b. Oct. 21, 1867, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1890, Henry Searing. Children:
 - a. *Luella Elizabeth*, b. June 7, 1892.
 - b. *Emily Morton*, b. Mar. 26, 1896, at Brooklyn.
- 2. Louisa Towner, b. Sept. 17, 1869; d. Jan. 14, 1881.
- 3. Luella Belle, b. Jan. 1, 1871, at Brooklyn.

479. ii. HENRY TOWNER^s, b. July 29, 1846, at Eutaw, Ala.; d. April, 1865.
- + 480. iii. CHARLES NORMAN^s, b. Jan. 15, 1849, at Eutaw, Ala.

- 266.** HENRY^r (*John Aaron^s, Samuel S.^s Aaron^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Merchant of Bridgeport. He received a classical education, and designed to study a profession; but from lameness he relinquished his plans, and engaged in merchandizing at Gaylord's Bridge in company with George Heath. He married, Oct. 14, 1850, Anna, dau. of Daniel and Rosanna Gaylord, b. at Gaylordsville, Conn., Aug. 12, 1818; d. Mar. 3, 1886.

CHILDREN.

481. i. ANNA GRACE^s, b. Aug. 24, 1852; d. May 27, 1872.
- + 482. ii. HENRY GAYLORD^s, b. Dec. 2, 1859, at Bridgeport, Conn.

- 267.** JOSEPH BAILEY^r (*John Aaron^s, Samuel S.^s, Aaron^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). He graduated from the Yale Medical School. Practiced in New Hartford, Conn. In 1848 he was appointed assistant physician at the Trenton (N. J.) State Lunatic Asylum. He subsequently practiced medicine in Brooklyn, N. Y., and became a leading homeopath. He was for many years a member and earnest supporter of the Church of the Messiah in Brooklyn, and at the time of his death was junior warden of the church. He married, at Philadelphia, Pa., Dec. 21, 1854, Elizabeth Annette Mullikin, b. in Philadelphia Dec. 25, 1828; d. Nov. 4, 1892.

CHILDREN.

483. i. DELIA MARIE^s, b. Mar. 14, 1857. Lives (1904) New York.
484. ii. CORA BELL^s, b. Nov. 25, 1859, at Brooklyn, N. Y. She married Oct. 18, 1888, in Brooklyn, Frank Tilton Morris.
485. iii. EMILY JOSEPHINE^s, b. Aug. 28, 1864; married June 19, 1890, at Brooklyn, Charles Addison Miller.
486. iv. BESSIE^s, b. Dec. 12, 1871. She married in Brooklyn, Apr. 16, 1895, Harry Nevins Dunham.

268. SAMUEL WORCESTER¹ (*John A.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*) He came to Salisbury, Conn., at the age of twenty-one years. He was a tanner and currier for about fifteen years, and afterwards was a harness-maker until 1882. Since then he has been successfully engaged as a nurseryman and small fruit grower. He married in Salisbury, Oct. 10, 1848, Lucy Ann, dau. of Henry Belcher. She was born Mar. 10, 1824, and is still living (1904).

CHILDREN.

487. i. MARY ANNA⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1851, at Salisbury, Conn.
 488. ii. LUCY EMMA⁸, b. May 9, 1855, at Salisbury, Conn.; d. May 21, 1874.
 + 489. iii. ROBERT SAMUEL⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1868, in Salisbury, Conn.

270. CHARLES FREDERICK¹ (*John A.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant of Brooklyn. He went west for his health and died in Kalamazoo, Mich., where he is buried in Mount Hope Cemetery. He married, Sept. 13, 1852, Jane Alletta Miles, b. Sept. 3, 1833. After Mr. Eliot's death she married George Hunt, who died. She is living (1904) in Brooklyn.

CHILDREN.

490. i. MARION MILES⁸, b. July 11, 1853, in Brooklyn; d. Aug. 22, 1854.
 491. ii. CHARLES HENRY⁸, b. July 10, 1855, in Brooklyn; d. Aug. 2, 1900. He married first, Nov. 23, 1881, Elinor Johnson, who died Feb. 16, 1883; second, May 6, 1888, Dora Snow.
 492. iii. JENNIE ISABELLE⁸, b. Apr. 8, 1857, in Brooklyn.

When a young girl she learned the printer's trade, and went to Hillsdale, Mich., to take charge of the college paper. She married, at Paw Paw, Mich., July 18, 1883, Rev. Samuel Solon Schnell, b. at Liverpool, O., graduated from the theological department of Hillsdale Coll.

CHILDREN.

1. Charles Elliott, b. Aug. 9, 1885, at Leslie, Mich.
 2. Viola Katharine, b. July 17, 1887, at Leroy, O.
 3. Winifred Amant, b. July 19, 1889, at Potter Centre, N. Y.

- 273.** SAMUEL W.⁷ (*Joseph Benjamin⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Clothier. He married, Oct. 13, 1838, Phoebe, daughter of Whitney Park of Sand Lake, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

493. i. HANNAH⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1842.
 494. ii. ANNA PARK⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1844.
 495. iii. ALMIRA H.⁸, b. July 26, 1846.

- 278.** SAMUEL HURD⁷ (*Isaac⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Columbia, S. Dakota. He married, Nov. 27, 1869, at Ypsilanti, Mich., Tamar Speechley of Ann Arbor.

CHILDREN.

496. i. NORMA A.⁸, b. May 6, 1872; d. Mar. 23, 1878.
 497. ii. RAYMOND S.⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1874.
 498. iii. GENEVA BESSIE⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1877.
 499. iv. IMOGENE JENNIE⁸, b. May 11, 1882.

- 292.** CHARLES JARED⁷ (*Henry⁶, Aaron⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Pulaski County, Ark. He married Apr. 14, 1846, Elizabeth, daughter of Charles and Elizabeth Stuart of Kentucky.

CHILD.

500. MARY CHRISTINA⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1847.

- 299.** CHARLES LUCIUS⁷ (*Homer⁶, John⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer at Goldenrod, Pa. He married, at Lindon, Pa., Aug. 22, 1873, Hannah E. Kline, b. Nov. 22, 1854, at Charlestown, Clinton Co., Pa.

CHILD.

501. i. CARRIE⁸, b. June 22, 1874, at Haneyville, Pa. She married, Nov. 5, 1892, at Johnsonburg, Frank Oliver Bonnell, b. Nov. 2, 1868, at Waterville, Pa.

CHILD.

- i. H. Elliott, b. Oct. 9, 1894, at Johnsonburg, Pa.

- 301.** WILLIAM AUGUSTUS⁷ (*John⁶, John⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer at Onarga, Ill. He married, Jan. 19, 1870, at Eagle, Ill., Mary Isabell Galloway.

CHILDREN.

502. i. FRANCES JULIA^s, b. Jan. 20, 1871; d. Aug. 17, 1872.
 + 503. ii. HARRY COOK^s, b. Apr. 4, 1873.
 504. iii. CLARA BELL^s, b. July 15, 1877. She married, Jan. 19, 1898, in Danforth Township, Philip M. Amerman.

CHILDREN.

1. Richard Elliott, b. Oct. 12, 1898.
 2. Robert Philip, b. Aug. 22, 1900.
 505. iv. ROY G.^s, b. Mar. 14, 1881.
 506. v. RUTH^s, b. Aug. 23, 1886.
-

302. HOMER^r (*John^s, John^s, Nathan^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*).
 Retired farmer, Kankakee, Ill. He married, Feb. 4, 1873, at Farm Ridge, Fannie Crawford.

CHILDREN.

507. i. ARTHUR JAMES^s, b. at Gilman, Ill., Oct. 18, 1875; graduated from Northwestern University at Evanston, Ill., in 1902. He took up work as secretary of the Y. M. C. A.; married, Oct. 8, 1902, Marie Louise Kemon of Washington, D. C.
 508. ii. ETHEL JANE^s, b. Sept. 17, 1878. She is a musician.
-

305. ARTHUR^r (*John^s, John^s, Nathan^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*).
 Farmer and shipper of live stock at Wilsman, Ill. He married, Sept. 29, 1886, Nettie Hoffman.

CHILDREN.

509. i. CHARLES JOHN^s, b. Apr. 28, 1889.
 510. ii. GERTRUDE^s, b. Mar. 4, 1891.
 511. iii. ARTHUR ROLAND^s, b. Mar. 6, 1895.
-

307. ELMER E.^r (*John^s, John^s, Nathan^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*).
 Farmer at Wilsman, Ill. He married, Feb. 29, 1884, at Lareica, Ill., Viola Emigh.

CHILDREN.

512. i. HATTIE^s, b. Sept. 30, 1886.
 513. ii. MABEL^s, b. May 14, 1889.



ELIOT GROUP

taken at the Second Meeting of the Eliot Descendants at Natick, Mass., July 3 and 4, 1901.

- 315.** BURDETT JOHNSON^r (*William F.⁴, Matthew⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He married, Aug. 16, 1886, Belle Hartwell of Cattaraugus, N. Y.

CHILD.

514. i. WILLIAM FARRAND³, b. June 18, 1887.

- 324.** JARED KIRTLAND^r (*Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer at Poland, O. Removed about 1870 to Knoxville, Iowa, where he died. He married Mary Jane Brown of Poland. She d. May 18, 1895.

CHILDREN.

515. i. JAMES BROWN³, b. Apr. 14, 1842; d. Jan. 1844.
 516. ii. MARY JANE³, b. Nov. 6, 1844; d. Oct. 4, 1890. She married, Mar. 16, 1871, Newton F. Miller.
 517. iii. ELIZA ELLEN³, b. Aug. 27, 1846. She married, Feb. 18, 1880, Edson Dorr Dewitt, a farmer of Knoxville, Iowa.

CHILDREN.

1. Gerald Eliot, b. Dec. 24, 1880.
 2. Mary Blanche, b. July 11, 1883.
 3. John Lamont, b. July 15, 1886.
 + 518. iv. HENRY MANSFIELD³, b. Nov. 26, 1848.
 + 519. v. JOHN BROWN³, b. Jan. 2, 1852.
 520. vi. LUCY ALICE³, b. Sept. 26, 1853; d. Feb. 10, 1859.
 + 521. vii. JARED ROBERT³, b. May 12, 1856; d. Mar. 17, 1894.

- 325.** OSCAR FITZALLEN^r (*Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He married first, 1839, Martha Gillespie; second, Dec. 12, 1841, Hannah Armstrong; third, Mrs. Maggie Davison of Eddyville, Ia.; fourth, Mar. 4, 1871, Mrs. Harriet E. Rathbun Colvin; fifth, Mrs. Elizabeth Shiners, living (1904).

CHILD, BY FIRST WIFE.

522. i. MARTHA³, b. 1840; d. 1865.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

- + 523. ii. JARED^s, b. Jan. 23, 1843.
- + 524. iii. MILTON^s, b. Jan. 23, 1846.
- + 525. iv. JOHN^s, b. Aug. 3, 1855.
- 526. v. WALDO E.^s, b. Apr. 9, 1858. He is a farmer at Clemons, Iowa. He married, Jan. 1, 1879, Cynthia Bacon.

CHILD, BY FOURTH WIFE.

- 527. vi. HARRIET LOVINA^s, b. May 20, 1872.

- 332.** ROBERT JUSTICE^r (*Horace^s, Richard J.^s, Nathan^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Farmer at Lexington, Ill., where he removed from Ohio in 1863. He served in the Civil War in the 134th Reg. Vol. Inf. He married, Nov. 1, 1864, Emeline Flesher of Lexington.

CHILDREN.

- + 528. i. GEORGE HORACE^s, b. Feb. 13, 1866.
- + 529. ii. WILLIAM D.^s, b. Mar. 8, 1868.
- 530. iii. PETER W.^s, b. Feb. 9, 1870; d. Oct. 27, 1902.
- 531. iv. FRANK L.^s, b. July 30, 1872.
- + 532. v. ARTHUR CORRAL^s, b. Aug. 2, 1874.
- 533. vi. GRIZOLA B.^s, b. Feb. 15, 1880. She married, Feb. 20, 1902, Robert E. Vaughan of Chenoa Township, Ill. He is a farmer at Lexington, Ill., extensively engaged in breeding fine registered stock.

CHILD.

- 1. Viola May, b. Dec. 30, 1903.
- 534. vii. ALWILDA MAY^s, b. Nov. 1, 1882. She married, Dec. 4, 1901, Homer Jones of Lexington, Ill.

- 347.** FRANK AUGUSTUS^r (*John Edward^s, Edward^s, John^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). Accountant in Clinton, N. Y. He married Annie Carpenter of Clinton.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN AT CLINTON.

- 535. i. MILDRED^a, b. Feb. 14, 1879; m. Nov. 4, 1902, Charles F. Alexander.
- 536. ii. JOHN EDWARD^a, b. Dec. 12, 1880.
- 537. iii. WHITNEY^a, b. Sept. 19, 1883.
- 538. iv. EDNA^a, b. Sept. 3, 1885.
- 539. v. BURTON^a, b. Aug. 24, 1887.
- 540. vi. HELEN^a, b. Aug. 20, 1890.
- 541. vii. GEORGE^a, b. Apr. 4, 1894.
- 542. viii. LESLIE^a, b. Jan. 1, 1898.

-
348. EDWARD^r (*John Edward^a, Edward^b, John^c, Jared^a, Joseph^a, John¹*). Musician at Utica, N. Y. He married, Oct. 10, 1889, Evelyn Armstrong of Rome, N. Y.

CHILD.

- 543. i. EDWARD ARMSTRONG^a, b. Dec. 3, 1892, at Clinton, N. Y.; d. Feb. 11, 1903.

-
350. GEORGE EDWIN^r (*Ely Augustus^a, George^a, George^a, Jared^a, Joseph^a, John¹*). He was educated at Amherst and entered a business life, first at New Haven, and afterwards at Clinton. He was a member of the Legislature in 1853. A man of position and influence in town and state. Since 1872 he has been widely connected with educational interests as the head of the Board of Trustees of the "Morgan School," a largely endowed school at Clinton. His residence is on the spot occupied by that of his great-great-grandfather, Rev. Jared Eliot.

He married, Sept. 25, 1844, Chloe Cornelia, dau. of David Redfield of Clinton, Conn., a lineal descendant of John and Priscilla Alden. She was born Nov. 20, 1822.

CHILDREN.

- 544. i. MARY CORNELIA^a, b. Mar. 23, 1850.
- 545. ii. GRACE REDFIELD^a, b. Feb. 7, 1852. She married, June 27, 1882, Henry Gustavus Rogers of Naples, Italy.

546. iii. ELY AUGUSTUS^s, b. Mar. 18, 1854. He is engaged in business in New Haven, Conn., where he now (1904) lives. He married, Dec. 27, 1881, Ellen Montgomery, dau. of George and Philena (Stanley) Hunt of Providence, R. I.
547. iv. GEORGE^s, b. Aug. 12, 1860; d. Feb. 20, 1861.
548. v. GEORGE EDWIN JR.^s, b. June 1, 1864. He graduated at Yale in 1886, and received the degree of A.M. for a post-graduate course. He then became master of English at the Morgan School, Clinton, of which he is at present (1904) the principal.

360. HENRY AUGUSTUS^r (*Ely Augustus^s, George^s, George^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^s*). He was for many years a farmer on a large scale, but later entered a business life. He was a man of exemplary piety, the senior deacon of the church over which his ancestor, Rev. Jared Eliot, presided for many years. He married, Sept. 20, 1846, Phoebe Elizabeth, dau. of Levi Hull of Clinton. She was b. Feb. 20, 1820.

CHILDREN.

549. i. SUSAN ELIZABETH^s, b. July 27, 1848; d. Feb. 21, 1853.
+ 550. ii. WILLIAM HENRY^s, b. Feb. 13, 1853.

361. CHARLES ALEXANDER^r (*Ely Augustus^s, George^s, George^s, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^s*). He is (1904) in business in Clinton and holds a position of prominence, not only in the village, but in the state. He is treasurer of the Board of Trustees of the Morgan School, sat for one term in the Legislature, was subsequently placed on the Board of Prison Directors, and has served as County Commissioner. He married first, Aug. 14, 1852, Adelaide Augusta, dau. of John Wilcox of Clinton. She died Aug. 4, 1867. He married second, June 16, 1869, Mary Augusta, dau. of John Leffingwell of Clinton.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

551. i. FANNY CORNELIA^s, b. Nov. 8, 1853.
552. ii. INFANT SON^s, b. Apr. 5, 1858; d. Aug. 28, 1858.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

553. iii. JOHN LEFFINGWELL⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1870.
 554. iv. SUSAN PRATT⁸, b. Feb. 8, 1873.
 555. v. SARA GENEVIEVE⁸, b. July 5, 1875.
 556. vi. MAY EASTER LEFFINGWELL⁸, b. Mar. 28, 1880.

- 362.** HENRY ACHILLES⁷ (*John Henry⁶, Achilles H.⁵, George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He was a lawyer in New York City, where he died. He married, Nov. 22, 1866, Rosalia A. Fanning of Aquebogue, L. I.

CHILD.

- + 557. i. HENRY CLINTON⁸, b. June 6, 1869.

- 363.** GEORGE F.⁷ (*John Henry⁶, Achilles H.⁵, George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He served in the Civil War with distinction, and afterwards settled at Stamford, Conn., where he now (1904) lives. He married, Sept. 1, 1870, Mary E. Lockwood of Stamford.

CHILDREN.

558. i. EVA MARGARETTA⁸, b. Feb. 8, 1873. She married, Nov. 10, 1891, George Elmer Jones of Stamford.

CHILD.

- i. Miriam Eliot, b. Oct. 25, 1892.

559. ii. ROSALIA ADELE⁸, b. Jan. 28, 1876. She married, Nov. 6, 1902, Joseph H. Cook of Stamford.

CHILD.

- i. Dorothy Elizabeth, b. Nov. 4, 1903.

- 369.** GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁷ (*William Horace⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchant in New York City and afterwards farmer in Newburgh, N. Y. He married first, May 23, 1849, Harriet Reeves, dau. of Hon. John W.

Brown of Newburgh. She was born May 23, 1830; d. June 9, 1850. He married second, Jan. 4, 1860, at Newburgh, Harriette Rode Francis, b. Aug. 5, 1830, in New York.

CHILDREN.

- 560. i. FRANCIS⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1860; d. Nov. 13, 1862.
- 561. ii. WILLIAM HORACE⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1862. He married, Oct. 18, 1893, at Benton Harbor, Mich., Mary J. Fairchild.
- 562. iii. GERTRUDE A.⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1865. She is (1904) a trained nurse in New York City.
- 563. iv. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1867; d. Nov. 7, 1868.

371. WILLIAM HORACE⁷ (*William Horace⁸, William⁸, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). A.B. Yale 1844; A.M. and LL.B. Yale 1847. Lawyer in New Haven.

He took high honors in college; was a Phi Beta Kappa and a Skull and Bones man. After his admission to the Bar he began the practice of law, and married in 1849. He is described by those who remember him as an unusually attractive and promising young man, bound to achieve success and make himself a name. He was an active worker in the church and superintendent of St. Paul's Sunday School. His daughter, the editor of this revision, has many beautiful tributes to his character in her possession. But alas! He died of yellow fever in the West Indies, whither he had gone to recover from an attack of inflammatory rheumatism, Dec. 8, 1852. Such is the outline of the short career of one who, though early called, had accomplished much.

Through the compilation of the "Genealogy of the Eliot Family," published after his death by his father (211) and others of the family, he placed himself in the forefront of early American genealogists, and thereby rendered a service to his family which they recognize in this Revised Edition by placing his portrait as the frontispiece.

He married, June 5, 1849, Sarah Frances Sawyer, daughter of Nathaniel and Pamela (Anderson) Sawyer of Cincinnati, O.

Nathaniel Sawyer was one of the leading lawyers of that city in its early days—a descendant of Deacon Moses Sawyer of Salisbury, N. H., and a second cousin of Daniel Webster. Pamela Anderson's ancestors came from Pennington, N. J., and were among the first settlers of Kentucky. She lived to the ripe old age of ninety-six. Mrs. Sallie Elliot later married Lebeus C. Chapin of New Haven (Yale 1852) and had by him four children.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HORACE AND SARAH SAWYIER ELLIOT,
ALL BORN IN NEW HAVEN.

564. i. WILLIAM HORACE^s, b. June 5, 1850; d. Aug. 30, 1850.
565. ii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS^s, b. Sept. 22, 1851; d. Aug. 1, 1852.
566. iii. WILIMENA HANNAH^s, b. Jan. 30, 1853; A.B. Vassar 1872; A.M. Vassar 1877; M.D., Med. Coll. N. Y. Infirmary 1877.

She was born in her grandfather's house in New Haven, and lived there until her mother married again in 1859. She was a delicate child, and did not go to school regularly until she was ten years old, but studied Latin and mathematics with her stepfather, who was then tutor at Yale. In 1866 Dr. Chapin's health being broken by the War of the Rebellion, and scholastic pursuits being interdicted, the family moved to Kalamazoo, Mich., whence, in 1868, at the age of fifteen, Wilimena went to Vassar College, which had been opened three years previously. She was poet of her class for the last three years, and had both a Class day and a Commencement appointment, receiving also (in later years, when a Vassar Chapter was inaugurated) the Phi Beta Kappa. After a year's travel in California and a half year's post-graduate course at Vassar, she began the study of medicine in New York City at the Woman's College of the New York Infirmary, and was thus one of the medical pioneers of her sex. She was the assistant of Dr. Mary Putnam Jacobi for two years in *Materia Medica*. She graduated in the spring of 1877, and in Kalamazoo, Dec. 26, 1877, married Justin Edwards Emerson, formerly of the Hawaiian Islands, a graduate of Williams College 1865; H. C. Med. School 1868; and the son of John S. Emerson and Ursula Newell, early missionaries to the Islands. After a year and a half in the old world, Dr.

and Mrs. Emerson chose Detroit as their home and settled there in October, 1880.

Mrs. Emerson is actively identified with the social, philanthropic and religious interests of her adopted city, is a Daughter of the Revolution, a Colonial Dame, and State Chairman of the Order of Descendants of Colonial Governors, of which she has six in her ancestry. She had the honor of delivering a poem at the first Eliot gathering at Guilford in 1875 and again at the Natick reunion in 1901.

CHILDREN.

1. Paul Eliot Emerson, b. July 14, 1880, at Kalamazoo, Mich.; graduated at Williams College 1902; in business in Detroit.
2. Philip Law Emerson, b. Nov. 7, 1882, in Detroit; student in mechanical engineering at Cornell University.
3. Ralf de Pomeroy Emerson, b. June 8, 1885, in Detroit; student at Williams College.

373. LEWIS ROSSITER⁷ (*Charles⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Guilford. He married first, Dec. 5, 1847, Fanny Griswold, b. Oct. 27, 1823; d. Dec. 24, 1856. He married second, Nov. 17, 1858, Catherine, dau. of Sherman and Anna (Griswold) Graves, b. May 16, 1824.

CHILD, BY FIRST WIFE.

567. i. FANNY MARIA⁸, b. Mar. 26, 1853, in Guilford. She married, June 11, 1885, Herbert L. Benton.

CHILDREN.

1. Eliot Herbert, b. Sept. 16, 1889.
2. Ruth Elizabeth, b. Oct. 15, 1892.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

568. ii. MARY ELIZABETH⁸, b. Apr. 27, 1860.
 + 569. iii. EDWARD⁸, b. Oct. 14, 1861.

376. CHARLES MORGAN⁷ (*Charles⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Mechanic in Meriden. He married first, July 20, 1847, at Meriden, Caroline E., dau. of Benjamin

Upson. She was b. Mar. 14, 1826; d. Sept. 21, 1872. He married second, Nov. 15, 1877, Mrs. Mary J. (Fenn) Cowdrey. She was b. Sept. 1, 1833.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- 570. i. WILLIAM NATHANIEL⁸, b. Apr. 28, 1854, at Meriden.
- 571. ii. CAROLINE REDFIELD⁸, of Springfield, Mass., b. Apr. 1, 1864, at Detroit, Mich.
- + 572. iii. BENJAMIN UPSON⁸, b. May 25, 1867, at Detroit, Mich.

- 379.** JOHN⁷ (*George Augustus⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). He married first, May 18, 1854, at Geneva, N. Y., Eliza Johnson of Pittsburg, Pa., b. 1832; d. Apr. 20, 1861. He married second, Mrs. Elizabeth N. Trissler, widow of Dr. Trissler of Buffalo and dau. of Joseph Kelsey. She was buried May 6, 1898, at Erie, Pa.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- 573. i. SARAH MARIAH⁸, b. Dec. 31, 1855, at Erie, Pa. She married, Dec. 23, 1880, Harry Richards, a farmer. Lives (1904) at Perley, Minn.

CHILDREN.

- 1. John Eliot, b. Nov. 10, 1881, at Fargo, N. D.
 - 2. John Stevens, b. June 16, 1886; d. Feb. 17, 1891.
 - 3. Ruth Eliot, b. Oct. 20, 1897, at Perley, Minn.
- 574. ii. RUTH ROSSITER⁸, b. Apr. 6, 1860. She married, Apr. 8, 1884, at Erie, Pa., George Tibbals Jarvis, b. Aug. 26, 1859, in New York City.
 - 575. iii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁸, b. Apr. 14, 1861; d. Jan. 16, 1865.

- 383.** REUBEN THOMAS⁷ (*Richard Samuel⁶, Reuben⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). School teacher. He married first, Jan. 25, 1863, at Brooklyn, O., Ann M. Spence, b. in England, d. Feb. 8, 1883. He married second, Feb. 21, 1884, at North Olmstead, O., Ellen L. Henry.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- + 576. i. ARCHIE H.^s, b. Nov. 17, 1863, at Brighton, O.
- + 577. ii. WILL NELSON^s, b. Jan. 27, 1869; d. Aug. 8, 1901.
- 578. iii. ALBERT SPENCE^s, b. Sept. 8, 1870, at No. Olmstead; d. Aug. 5, 1901.

He graduated in medicine at the Western Reserve University in 1892. He was appointed house physician at St. Vincent's Hospital and remained there until 1893. He had an extensive general practice, and was fast winning an excellent reputation as a physician and surgeon when he died.

- 388.** WILLIAM PEEK^r (*Nelson James^s, Reuben^s, Wyllys^s, Abial^s, Joseph^s, John^s*). Was educated for college, but owing to financial reverses was obliged to go into business early. During many years he was in the dry goods business, both in the country and in New York. Later he became secretary of the United States Mortgage Co., later the United States Mortgage and Trust Co. of New York City. He retired in 1903. He was a member of the Seventh Regiment Militia of the State of New York and was in the Civil War. He has lived at Rutherford, N. J., for many years, and has been School Trustee, and Warden and Vestryman of Grace Episcopal Church. He married Sarah Agnes Love, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (McGown) Love. She was b. Dec. 5, 1835. Thomas Love was born in Salisbury, England, and Sarah (McGown) Love in Paisley, Scotland.

CHILDREN.

- 579. i. GRACE LOVE^s, b. Sept. 14, 1865.
- 580. ii. THOMAS NELSON^s, b. Jan. 31, 1867; d. June 1, 1872.
- 581. iii. AGNES ELIZABETH^s, b. Mar. 22, 1869; d. July 7, 1872.
- 582. iv. KATE CONDIT^s, b. July 3, 1872; d. Feb. 27, 1875.
- + 583. v. WILLIAM^s, b. Jan. 28, 1875.
- 584. vi. ELLSWORTH^s, b. Dec. 25, 1877.

- 393.** SAMUEL^r (*Nelson James^s, Reuben^s, Wyllys^s, Abial^s, Joseph^s, John^s*). He married Sarah C. Shott of Carbondale, Pa., b. Nov. 16, 1846.

CHILDREN.

585. i. MABEL^s, b. Aug. 4, 1878; d. Jan. 27, 1879.
 586. ii. BESSIE^s, b. Apr. 15, 1880. She married, June 19, 1901,
 William Locke of Cranford, N. J., b. Mar. 13, 1869.
 587. iii. MAUDE^s, b. Oct. 27, 1882.
 588. iv. JOSEPHINE^s, b. Oct. 26, 1885.

395. HENRY WOOD^r (*Franklin Reuben^s, Reuben^s, Wyllys^s, Abial^s, Joseph², John¹*). Artist, naturalist and literary man. He was educated in the Cleveland public and private schools, and in the Smithsonian Institute at Washington 1861-69. He was the artist of that establishment, and the private secretary to Joseph Henry, its Director, 1861-72. He was the artist of the United States Geological Survey, 1869-71; U. S. Special Commissioner to the Seal Islands of Alaska, 1872-74; and prepared the "Monograph of the Seal Islands of Alaska," published by the Tenth Census U. S. A. and the U. S. Fish Commission in 1882. He was again sent to the Seal Islands under act of Congress in 1890, and urged and secured the *modus vivendi* of 1891-93, which shielded the fur seal herd of Alaska from ruinous slaughter.

He is the author of numerous magazine articles on the life and habits of wild men and animals; also of "Our Arctic Province," published by Charles Scribners' Sons, New York, 1886, and editorial and other newspaper writings, too numerous to mention, from 1879 to date. For thirty years he has also been actively engaged in fruit growing and culture at Lakewood, near Cleveland, O., where he now (1904) resides. He was secretary of the Cleveland Centennial Commission 1895-96, and secretary of the Municipal Association of Lakewood, 1898-1900.

His publications are as follows: "Report on the Prybilov Group, or Sea Islands of Alaska (plates), 4to, Wash. 1873"; "Report on the Seal Islands of Alaska, Wash. 1884, 29 plates and two maps, 4to, pp. 188"; "Our Arctic Province, Alaska and the Sea Islands. Illustrated by many drawings from nature and maps. New York, 1887, 8vo, cloth decorated, pp. 473"; "Report upon the present condition of the fur seal rookeries of the Pribilov Islands of Alaska, dated Nov. 17, 1890. Wash. 1896, 8vo, pp. 240. Illustrated."

He married, July 22, 1872, at St. Paul's Island, Bering Sea, Alaska, Alexandra Meloviedor, a Russian girl of fifteen.

CHILDREN.

- 589. i. GRACE^s, b. Mar. 19, 1873, on St. Paul's Island, Bering Sea, Alaska.
- 590. ii. FLORA^s, b. Aug. 14, 1875, at Lakewood, O. She married, Sept. 19, 1900, J. N. Dodd of London, England.

CHILD.

- i. Dorothy, b. in England.
- 591. iii. MARSHA^s, b. Dec. 10, 1877, at Lakewood.
- 592. iv. FRANK^s, b. May 3, 1880, at Lakewood.
- 593. v. RUTH^s, b. Sept. 17, 1883, at Lakewood.
- 594. vi. EDITH^s, b. Mar. 16, 1886, at Lakewood.
- 595. vii. NARENE^s, b. May 10, 1889, at Lakewood.
- 596. viii. LIONEL^s, b. Dec. 26, 1891, at Lakewood.
- 597. ix. JOHN^s, b. Jan. 19, 1893, at Lakewood.
- 598. x. LOUISE^s, b. Mar. 14, 1899, at Lakewood.

402. HENRY HILL¹ (*Henry Hill^s, Andrew^s, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). He served in the Civil War, First Lieutenant and Regimental Quartermaster, 9th N. Y. Vols., 1861, stationed at Newport News, Va. He was detailed on the staff of Brigadier-General Thomas Williams, who was killed in the battle of Baton Rouge, 1862, Lieutenant-Colonel of the 1st Louisiana (white) Volunteers, stationed at New Orleans. He was also in charge of the Texas and Opelousas Railroad. Resigned in 1863. He is (1904) a merchant and broker in New York City.

He married first, Jan. 28, 1864, Helen Gertrude, dau. of John Tyng and Ann Maria (Hyde) Adams of New York City. She was b. May 19, 1840; d. May 29, 1879, in Cambridge, Mass. He married second, Mar. 26, 1883, Mary Leavenworth, dau. of George S. and Laura L. (Cook) Fitch, and widow of J. Frank Russell. She was born Dec. 16, 1845; d. Dec. 26, 1891.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

599. i. AMY^s, b. Apr. 12, 1865, in New York.
600. ii. HELEN GERTRUDE^s, b. May 28, 1879, in Cambridge.

CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

601. iii. HENRY HILL^s, b. Dec. 17, 1884.
602. iv. DOUGLAS FITCH GUILFORD^s, b. May 2, 1887.

-
407. HOWARD^r (*Charles Wyllys^s, Andrew^s, Wyllys^s, Abial^s, Joseph^s, John^s*). Railroad official. He was educated in the Cambridge High School and the Lawrence Scientific School of Harvard University, where he was graduated C.E. in 1881. His first active employment was as rodman in the northwestern part of Missouri, where, on July 5, 1880, he entered the employ of the Chicago, Burlington and Quincy Railroad Co.

After graduation he returned to this corporation, and served as a clerk in various departments until Nov. 15, 1882, when he was appointed auditor and assistant treasurer of two branch lines of the same company at Keokuk, Iowa. On Jan. 1, 1887, he was advanced as general freight and passenger agent; and on May 1, 1891, was made general freight agent in St. Louis, Mo., for all the lines operated by this company in the State of Missouri. On May 1, 1902, he was elected second vice president of the Chicago, Burlington and Quincy Railroad Co., and on Oct. 21, 1903, was elected president and director of the Northern Pacific Railroad Co.

He was thus actively engaged in railroad work for twenty-two years with the same corporation, and in connection with his work has become interested in the general development of the West. He has been a director in various subsidiary corporations of the Chicago, Burlington and Quincy Railroad Co.; a member of the directory of the Union Depot Companies at St. Joseph, Atchison and Kansas City, and president of the St. Joseph Union Depot Co. For many years he has been a director in the St. Louis Union Trust Co.

Mr. Elliott is a member of the Business Men's League, the Mercantile, Noonday, University, St. Louis, Commercial, and Country Clubs of St. Louis; the Chicago and Athletic Clubs of

Chicago; the Benton and Commercial Clubs of St. Joseph, and the Kansas City Club. He is also a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, the American Railway Association, the Missouri Historical Society, and the New England Society of St. Louis. His residence is now at St. Paul.

He married, Oct. 12, 1892, Janet, dau. of Derrick Algernon and Julia (Churchill) January of St. Louis. She was b. Sept. 8, 1865.

CHILDREN.

- 603. i. JANET^s, b. Oct. 17, 1893, in St. Louis.
- 604. ii. EDITH JANUARY^s, b. Nov. 29, 1895, in St. Louis.
- 605. iii. HOWARD^s, b. Nov. 26, 1899, in St. Louis.

-
410. ALEXANDER LUCIUS^r (*Alexander McG.^s, Timothy^s, Timothy^s, Abial^s, Joseph^s, John¹*). He lived on the farm on which he was born until 1880. He has always lived within the county and has been an industrious citizen, taking the usual interest in educational and political matters. He married, Dec. 19, 1861, in Berlin Township, O., Emma Carrie Adams, b. Mar. 16, 1840, in Del. Co. Lives (1904) at Marlborough Township, Del. Co., O.

CHILDREN, ALL BORN AT ORANGE TOWNSHIP.

- 606. i. EDDIE M.^s, b. Sept. 9, 1862; d. Dec. 18, 1866.
- 607. ii. EVA DELIA^s, b. June 8, 1866, in Del. Co. She married, in 1885, Alfred T. Hiteshaw.

CHILDREN.

- 1. Julia Lulu, b. Dec. 4, 1885, at Constantia, O.
- 2. Emma Frances, b. Sept. 16, 1887, at Constantia, O.
- 3. Helen Margaret, b. June 23, 1904.
- 608. iii. MARY LULU^s, b. Mar. 3, 1868; d. Sept. 14, 1882.
- + 609. iv. HARRY ELI^s, b. Mar. 18, 1870, in Del. Co.
- + 610. v. HERBERT LUZERNE^s, b. May 31, 1874, in Del. Co.
- 611. vi. JOHN ADAMS^s, b. Mar. 28, 1876, in Del. Co. He is a ranchman at Medora, N. D.
- 612. vii. JULIA MARIA^s, b. Aug. 11, 1878, in Del. Co. She married, Nov. 25, 1897, Harry B. Wilson.



PHOTOGRAPH BY E. COLBY CORY

Charles King
Brig. Gen. U.S.A.

417. EDGAR TIMOTHY⁷ (*Luzerne⁶, Timothy⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer at Durham, Conn. He married, Apr. 22, 1862, Isadore, dau. of Carlos Julius and Betsy Byington (Camp) Woodruff, District of Columbia, and widow of James C. Johnson, Wetumka, Ala. She was born Dec. 17, 1837.

CHILD.

613. i. MARGERY BYINGTON⁸, b. Sept. 28, 1872. She married, in Southington, John Buckley Clark of Durham.

CHILDREN.

1. Esther Eliot, b. May 22, 1891.
2. Kenneth Woodruff, b. Dec. 31, 1892.
3. Gazelle Nettleton, b. Mar. 31, 1895.
4. Edgar Luzerne, b. July 18, 1898.
5. John Asa, b. Aug. 3, 1899; d. Sept. 7, 1899.
6. Bradford Latham, b. Jan. 30, 1901.
7. Douglass, b. Mar. 21, 1903; d. Apr. 18, 1903.

418. JAMES KELLEY⁷ (*Luzerne⁶, Timothy⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Commission merchant. He married first, Oct. 20, 1864, at Southington, Emma R. Cowles. He married second, Sophia ———.

CHILD, BY FIRST WIFE.

614. i. HARRY LUZERNE⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1874, in Southington.

432. GUSTAVUS⁷ (*Whitney⁶, Wyllys⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Physician. He prepared for college at the Hopkins Grammar School, New Haven, Conn.; graduated from Yale College (Academical Department) in 1877, and from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Medical Department of Columbia College, New York City, in 1880. He received the degree of A.M. upon examination from Yale College in 1882, and has been engaged in the practice of medicine in New Haven, Conn., since Feb. 13, 1882. He was president of the New Haven (city) Medical Association, in 1893, and of the New

Haven County Medical Association in 1896. He represented the Connecticut Medical Society in the House of Delegates of the American Medical Association in 1904.

He married, April 21, 1887, Mary Anne, dau. of Samuel and Mary C. (Potter) Forbes of New Haven. She died Nov. 30, 1896.

CHILDREN.

- 615. i. RUTH FORBES⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1888, in New Haven.
- 616. ii. MARGARET⁸, b. Apr. 28, 1890, in New Haven.
- 617. iii. MARY FORBES⁸, b. Feb. 6, 1893; d. Feb. 7, 1893.
- 618. iv. ESTHER HARRISON⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1895, in New Haven.

439. ELLSWORTH⁷ (*Ellsworth⁸, Wyllys⁸, Timothy⁸, Abial⁸, Joseph⁸, John¹*). Physician. A.B. Yale University 1884. M.D. College Physicians and Surgeons, Medical Department of Columbia University, New York City, 1887, from which he graduated the foremost in his class. Subsequently he went through the term of service in the New York Hospital, after which he studied in European capitals. Since 1889 he has been a physician and surgeon in New York City. He is one of the visiting surgeons of the Presbyterian Hospital, and also of the Gouverneur Hospital; and Clinical Lecturer in Surgery and Demonstration in the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York City.

He married, June 15, 1904, Lucy Carter, daughter of George Harrison Byrd of New York City.

440. FREDERICK WYLLYS⁷ (*Harvey⁸, Wyllys⁸, Timothy⁸, Abial⁸, Joseph⁸, John¹*). He married, May 13, 1891, in Trinity Church, Washington, Pa., Matilda Ames, dau. of Rev. Robert Lauder and Catherine Susan (Roberts) Mathison. She was born June 25, 1866.

CHILDREN.

- 619. i. FREDERICK WYLLYS⁸, b. June 6, 1892, at North Guilford.
- 620. ii. CATHERINE MARGUERITE⁸, b. July 18, 1894, at North Guilford.

441. HARRY LEWIS⁷ (*Harvey⁶, Wyllys⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Merchants' clerk at Hartford, Conn. He married first, Oct. 21, 1885, Florence Lillian, dau. of Samuel B. Hanover of New Haven. He married second, June 12, 1901, Emma Elizabeth, dau. of David Stevens of Hartford. She was b. Feb. 4, 1872.

CHILD, BY FIRST WIFE.

621. i. GEORGE E.⁸, b. Dec. 27, 1887.

CHILD, BY SECOND WIFE.

622. ii. CHARLES STEVENS⁸, b. Mar. 11, 1904.

454. JOHN HARVEY⁸ (*Samuel Harvey⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer and contractor. When a boy of sixteen he enlisted in Co. E. 7th Ind. Vol. Cav., and served three years. Like most of the Elliots, he was tall (six feet one inch), well proportioned, weight 180-200 pounds. A man of strong personality and fine mind, giving great promise. He died at thirty-four.

He married, Nov. 27, 1873, at Mancelona, Mich., Matilda Call. She was b. at Port Huron, Mich., Feb. 14, 1853.

CHILDREN.

623. i. ADA BLANCHE⁹, b. Sept. 25, 1874, at Mancelona. She married, Aug. 7, 1892, at Mancelona, Albert Oswalt, son of Wm. and Eliza Oswalt.

CHILDREN.

1. Fern I., b. Aug. 24, 1895, at Mancelona.
2. Leslie Elliott, b. Aug. 11, 1898, at Mancelona.

624. ii. MAGGIE JANE⁹, b. Aug. 23, 1876, at Mancelona. She married, Dec. 25, 1895, at Mancelona, Casper Fleet, son of Robert and Ann Fleet.

CHILDREN.

1. Beulah, b. Dec. 18, 1896.
2. John Oakley, b. Aug. 6, 1898.
3. Child, b. and d. Sept. 8, 1900.
4. Elsie Matilda, b. Aug. 7, 1901.

625. iii. BURTON HARVEY⁹, b. May 31, 1878.

460. FRANK F.⁸ (*Joseph Canfield⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Carpenter at York, Ind. He married, May 9, 1885, at Ray, Ind., May Odell.

CHILDREN.

626. i. VERNA⁹, b. Nov. 18, 1887, at Clear Lake, Ind.
627. ii. NORA⁹, b. Jan. 6, 1889, at York Township, Steuben Co.

461. JOHN HARVEY⁸ (*Joseph Canfield⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer, York Township, Steuben Co., Ind. He married, Feb. 16, 1893, at Delta, Fulton Co., O., Jennie Belle Brattin.

CHILDREN.

628. i. OLLIE GRACE⁹, b. Nov. 20, 1893.
629. ii. EARL RICHARD⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1895.
630. iii. LLOYD HERELD⁹, b. May 1, 1900.

463. GEORGE PERRY⁸ (*John Harmon⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Teacher and carpenter, Hebron, Neb. He married, July 18, 1885, at Salem, Ind., Sophronia Emerson. She was b. May 19, 1860.

CHILDREN.

631. i. JOHN AVERY⁹, b. Nov. 27, 1886.
632. ii. ELIZABETH NAOMI⁹, b. Mar. 14, 1890.
633. iii. LOIS ELMA⁹, b. July 20, 1895.

464. GRANVILLE⁸ (*John Harmon⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Machinist at Dowagiac, Mich. He married, Oct. 5, 1881, Gertrude Bodley. She was b. Sept. 1, 1862.

CHILDREN.

634. i. CARL⁹, b. Sept. 21, 1882; d. Jan. 11, 1883.
635. ii. ZELLA OLIVIA⁹, b. Sept. 15, 1884.

636. iii. PAUL BODLEY⁹, b. Apr. 5, 1888.
637. iv. RAYMOND KIEFER⁹, b. Apr. 4, 1895.
638. v. RUTH MAY⁹.
-

460. HENRY ELLSWORTH⁸ (*John Harmon⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer at Angola, Ind. He married, in 1893, Emma Jane Tubbs.

CHILD.

639. i. HEBER⁹, b. Apr. 24, 1894.
-

467. ALPHONSO BYRON⁸ (*John Harmon⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Machinist at Three Rivers, Mich. He married, Feb. 6, 1890, at Three Rivers, Mich., Elizabeth M., dau. of John Buss (b. in Germany, Dec. 5, 1819) and Elizabeth Buss (b. in Germany, Jan. 16, 1827). She was b. June 8, 1865.

CHILDREN.

640. i. HELEN LEONE⁹, b. Jan. 5, 1891, at Three Rivers.
641. ii. AVIS ELIZABETH⁹, b. July 9, 1900, at Three Rivers.
-

468. JOHN FREMONT⁸ (*John Harmon⁷, Samuel W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Carpenter at Three Rivers, Mich. He married, Mar. 14, 1895, Olie Burrows. She died Oct. 9, 1896.

CHILD.

642. i. OLAN⁹, d. in infancy.
-

472. WILLIAM SIDNEY⁸ (*William S.⁷, William W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Lawyer in Chicago.

The mother of William Sidney Elliott, Jr., Caroline (Morse) Elliott, was the daughter of Daniel Morse, a drummer boy of the War of 1812. Daniel Morse was a son of Nathan Morse,

captain in Shay's Rebellion, 1812, and a grandson of Nathan Morse, the Revolutionary patriot, a private in Captain Amariah Fuller's command at Cambridge, April 19, 1775. Daniel Morse's wife was Lucretia (Sawyer) Morse, granddaughter of Jacob Sawyer, a patriot of the Revolutionary War, enlisted from Nobleborough, Maine, and wounded at the siege of Boston, under the command of Captain Rounds and Colonel Bond Mitchell. Mr. Elliott's mother was a schoolmate and playfellow of President James A. Garfield, and her father, Daniel Morse, above referred to, is the Morse with whom Garfield spent a portion of his early life, as mentioned in the biographies of the martyred president. In 1857 his parents moved to Quincy, Ill., and before he had passed his sixteenth birthday he had acquired all the educational advantages afforded by the public and academical schools of that city. He then entered the banking establishment of L. and C. H. Bull of Quincy, in whose employ he remained four years, during which time he obtained a thorough knowledge of the banking business, with its infinite attention to details, order and caution, to which fact he attributes in a great measure his subsequent success in life. Leaving them, he came to Chicago in 1869, and entered into an insurance brokerage business, which, during the next ten years became one of the most important in the city.

He had made up his mind, however, to study law, and in 1879, through the assistance of Hon. Luther Laflin Mills, the celebrated criminal lawyer, he entered the office of Emery A. Storrs, the nationally famed orator, where he remained until he was admitted to the bar in March, 1882. He later formed a partnership with Mr. Storrs under the firm name of Storrs & Elliott, which continued until the death of the former. In 1887 he was appointed Assistant State's Attorney of Cook County under Judge Longnecker. During the five years he held this position he conducted an average of twelve hundred prosecutions a year.

In the fall of 1892 he returned to private practice, and since then he has appeared in a large number of important criminal cases.

Mr. Elliott may be said to be a self-made man and self-educated. Although not enabled to obtain a college education, he has always been a student, and especially may this be said of

him in his profession. He is gifted naturally in many ways, but his success has been the result of hard work, tenacity and perseverance in whatever he set out to do. He is an orator of recognized ability and largely sought for upon occasions requiring the services of those thus favored. He has also held the position of lecturer on Legal Ethics in the Kent College of Law, Chicago. Mr. Elliott was nominated for Judge of the Circuit Court of Cook County, Ill., by the Republican party in 1903, but with the other candidates of the party was defeated on account of the political apathy in his party.

He married, Oct. 14, 1871, at Chicago, Alwilda Caroline, dau. of James and Salome Harris of Janesville, Wis. She was b. Mar. 12, 1851.

CHILDREN.

- + 643. i. LORENZO BULL^o, b. Nov. 12, 1872, at Chicago.
- + 644. ii. DANIEL MORSE^o, b. Aug. 16, 1875.
- 645. iii. MADELINE^o, b. Aug. 16, 1875; d. Feb. 23, 1876.
- 646. iv. CHARLES SUMNER^o, b. Feb. 21, 1878; d. Sept. 26, 1896.
- 647. v. SALOME HARRIS^o, b. Sept. 10, 1879; d. Jan. 22, 1880.
- 648. vi. EMERY STORRS^o, b. Oct. 9, 1882.
- 649. vii. JESSIE FLORENCE^o, b. July 10, 1884.
- 650. viii. BIRDIE LEON^o, b. May 17, 1894.

-
- 473.** ASHBEL RILEY^a (*William Sidney¹, William W.^o, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Publisher and general advertising agent in New York City. Until he was eighteen years of age he lived with his grandparents, Daniel and Lucretia Morse, North Solon, Cuyahoga Co., O. He was a resident of Chicago from 1876-1884. While he was editor of the Chicago Grocer, he organized the Chicago Freight Bureau in the fall of 1883, an organization still in existence and one of the most potent factors in the transportation interests of Chicago.

In 1884 he came to New York, where he was the New York representative of a number of Chicago and western newspapers. He is now (1904) president of the A. R. Elliott Publishing Co., and the owner of the New York Medical Journal, acquired by him in June, 1900, from Messrs. D. Appleton & Co. He is also

president of the American Druggist Publishing Co., having acquired the American Druggist from Wm. Wood & Co. in May, 1892.

He is the sole owner of the well-known A. R. Elliott Advertising Agency, occupying the Gibbs Building, 66 West Broadway. He is a member of a number of leading clubs of New York, was one of the principal organizers of the Commercial Club, and personally founded the Chicago Society of New York, of which he is secretary. He is a man of indomitable energy, a veritable steam engine in the pursuit of any undertaking.

He married, Jan. 14, 1896, at Whitehall, N. Y., Gertrude Flora Manville of Mitchell, N. Y. She was b. Jan. 10, 1874.

CHILDREN.

651. i. KATHERINE MANVILLE⁹, b. Dec. 2, 1899, in New York.
652. ii. MARGARET MORSE⁹, b. July 3, 1902, in New York.

430. CHARLES NORMAN⁸ (*John W.¹, John A.², Samuel S.³, Aaron⁴, Jared⁵, Joseph⁶, John⁷*). Weigher, Allendale, N. J. He married, Nov. 25, 1874, Margaretta F. Gordon. She was b. Nov. 25, 1853, in New York City.

CHILDREN.

653. i. ELIZABETH LUELLA⁹, b. Dec. 31, 1875; d. July 9, 1876.
+ 654. ii. CHARLES NORMAN, JR.⁹, b. June 2, 1877, in Brooklyn.

482. HENRY GAYLORD⁸ (*Henry⁷, John A.², Samuel S.³, Aaron⁴, Jared⁵, Joseph⁶, John⁷*). Advertising agent in Montclair, N. J. He married, Oct. 10, 1883, Florence, dau. of Henry R. and Catherine Winter. She was b. Feb. 24, 1861.

CHILDREN.

655. i. GAYLORD WINTER⁹, b. Aug. 16, 1884, in Brooklyn.
656. ii. CAROLYN GRACE⁹, b. Sept. 28, 1885, in Brooklyn.
657. iii. FLORENCE DEPEW⁹, b. Dec. 19, 1887, in Brooklyn.

489. ROBERT SAMUEL⁸ (*Samuel W.⁷, John A.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Tea and coffee dealer in Salisbury, Conn. He married, Oct. 10, 1893, at Bennington, Vt., Emma F. Herrington.

CHILDREN.

658. i. LUCY F.⁹, b. Apr. 12, 1896, at Bennington, Vt.
 659. ii. JOHN H.⁹, b. May 24, 1899, at Salisbury, Conn.
-

503. HARRY COOK⁸ (*William A.⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He married, Dec. 25, 1894, at Hersher, Ill., Cora Wilcox.

CHILDREN.

660. i. JULLIEN ROSS⁹, b. Nov. 9, 1895.
 661. ii. HUGH WILCOX⁹, b. Mar. 19, 1899.
 662. iii. ELMER ELLSWORTH⁹, b. Oct. 20, 1902.
-

518. HENRY MANSFIELD⁸ (*Jared Kirtland⁷, Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He is engaged (1904) in farming and stock-raising at Knoxville, Ia. He married, Oct. 4, 1880, Cora Milner.

CHILDREN.

663. i. JENNIE⁹, b. Sept. 25, 1881.
 664. ii. FRANK⁹, b. June 4, 1883.
 665. iii. HENRY⁹, b. Oct. 10, 1886.
-

519. JOHN BROWN⁸ (*Jared Kirtland⁷, Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He is (1904) a banker at Knoxville, Ia. When but twenty-three years old he was elected to the Iowa Legislature, and served for four years, being the youngest member of the Legislature. He married, Nov. 27, 1878, Nora M. Miller of Knoxville.

CHILDREN.

666. i. HELEN E.^o, b. Oct. 31, 1880. She married, Nov. 12, 1901, Rollo S. Granger, son of Judge C. T. Granger, former Chief Justice of Iowa. He is (1904) a lawyer at Knoxville.
667. ii. GENEVIEVE^o, b. June 17, 1887.

521. JARED ROBERT^o (*Jared Kirtland¹, Daniel^o, Richard J.^s, Nathan⁴, Jared^o, Joseph², John¹*). He married first, Oct. 6, 1875, Emma Sue Shoots of Pleasantville, Ia. She d. Feb. 26, 1888. He married second, July 23, 1890, Alberta Logan.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

668. i. ESSIE^o, b. Aug. 9, 1876; d. May 4, 1884.
669. ii. BERYL^o, b. May 18, 1878. She married, Oct. 18, 1899, Harford T. McCormack of Knoxville, Ia. He is (1904) County Attorney for Marion Co., Ia.
670. iii. JARED WILLIAM^o, b. Oct. 4, 1880.
671. iv. HARRIETTE FLOYD^o, b. June 9, 1883.
672. v. GAIL^o, b. May 11, 1886; d. Sept. 26, 1886.

CHILD, BY SECOND WIFE.

673. vii. LEVA^o, b. May 31, 1891.

523. JARED^o (*Oscar F.¹, Daniel^o, Richard J.^s, Nathan⁴, Jared^o, Joseph², John¹*). He enlisted Aug. 18, 1863, in Company I, 8th Iowa Cavalry; served in the Army of the Cumberland; was in the Atlanta campaign until the city was captured; served in the Nashville campaign; also on the Wilson raid on the campaign to Selma and Montgomery in the spring of 1865; was discharged at Macon, Ga., Aug. 28, 1865. He is (1904) a farmer at Minerva, Marshall Co., Ia. He married, Nov. 4, 1868, Samantha J. Ingledue.

CHILDREN.

674. i. WILLIAM JARED^o, b. Feb. 2, 1872; d. 1872.
- + 675. ii. GEORGE FITZALLAN^o, b. Sept. 23, 1873.
676. iii. GRACE M.^o, b. May 14, 1886.

524. MILTON⁸ (*Oscar F.¹, Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He removed from Iowa to California, where he owns (1904) a large farm, near Santa Rosa, Sonoma Co. He married, Apr. 22, 1869, Martha Mercer of Le Grand, Ia.

CHILDREN.

677. i. HANNAH R.⁹, b. Jan. 18, 1870. She married first, Jan. 18, 1892, Frank C. Harvey of Minerva, Ia. She married second, Apr. 22, 1903, Frank Wolgammott of Santa Rosa, Cal., where they now (1904) live.

CHILD, BY FIRST MARRIAGE.

- i. Edith M., b. Apr. 1, 1895.
678. ii. WALTER B.⁹, b. Dec. 16, 1871.
679. iii. AGNES M.⁹, b. Feb. 12, 1875. She married, Dec. 24, 1896, Manoah Willcuts of Minerva, Ia. He is (1904) a farmer and resides at Springview, Keyapaha Co., Neb.

CHILDREN.

1. Leo, b. Oct. 16, 1899.
2. Burr, b. Nov. 28, 1901.
680. iv. NELLIE E.⁹, b. Feb. 26, 1877.
681. v. MARY⁹, b. Jan. 3, 1879; d. Mar. 8, 1879.
682. vi. EDWARD⁹, b. Oct. 12, 1881; d. Jan. 7, 1882.
683. vii. CHARLES M.⁹, b. Dec. 25, 1883.
684. viii. JOHN O.⁹, b. Sept. 9, 1885.

525. JOHN⁸ (*Oscar F.¹, Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He is (1904) a farmer at Leon, Ia. He married, Oct. 22, 1881, Martha E. Smith.

CHILDREN.

685. i. MARY B.⁹, b. Feb. 2, 1884.
686. ii. RACHEL E.⁹, b. Oct. 8, 1886; d. Jan. 29, 1891.
687. iii. BENJAMIN H.⁹, b. July 21, 1888; d. Jan. 21, 1891.
688. iv. HIRAM S.⁹, b. Feb. 27, 1890.

689. v. HAROLD S.^o, b. Apr. 12, 1892.
690. vi. MARJORIE E.^o, b. Oct. 31, 1894.
691. vii. FAYETTE M.^o, b. July 13, 1896.
-

528. GEORGE HORACE^s (*Robert Justice^t, Horace^s, Richard J.^s, Nathan^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^t*). He is at present (1904) connected with the Brook Terra-Cotta Tile and Brick Co., Brook, Ind. He married, Feb. 20, 1888, Minnie M. Coons of Chicago.

CHILDREN.

692. i. LUELLA^o, b. Mar. 31, 1889.
693. ii. MAUDE^o, b. Nov. 14, 1892.
694. iii. BYRON^o, b. Sept. 7, 1897; d. in infancy.
695. iv. MILDRED^o, b. Dec. 3, 1900.
696. v. JOSEPH^o, b. Mar. 9, 1902.
-

529. WILLIAM D.^s (*Robert Justice^t, Horace^s, Richard J.^s, Nathan^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^t*). He is (1904) a merchant at Middletown, Ind. He married, Sept. 4, 1892, Alberta G. Grove.

CHILDREN.

697. i. LEON MAHAN^o, b. June 19, 1893.
698. ii. HELEN BARBARA^o, b. July 15, 1895.
-

532. ARTHUR CORRAL^s (*Robert Justice^t, Horace^s, Richard J.^s, Nathan^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^t*). He is (1904) a farmer at Lexington, Ill. He married, Apr. 6, 1896, Rosetta E. Glearrett.

CHILDREN.

699. i. ELZIA CLIFFORD^o, b. Apr. 24, 1897.
700. ii. LLOYD ELLSWORTH^o, b. Sept. 9, 1898.
-

550. WILLIAM HENRY^s (*Henry A.^t, Ely A.^s, George^s, George^a, Jared^s, Joseph^s, John^t*). He is (1904) Fuel Agent of the New

York, New Haven and Hartford Railroad Co., and lives in New Haven, Conn. He married, Feb. 19, 1878, Nellie, daughter of William Chittenden of Scranton, Pa.

CHILDREN.

- 701. i. KATHERINE CHITTENDEN^o, b. May 2, 1879.
- 702. ii. HARRIET WHEELER^o, b. Aug. 16, 1881.
- 703. iii. AUGUSTUS HULL^o, b. Feb. 7, 1884.
- 704. iv. PHOEBE ELIZABETH^o, b. June 24, 1886.
- 705. v. HENRY MELVIN^o, b. Jan. 23, 1889.
- 706. vi. WILLIAM LEANDER^o, b. June 30, 1893.
- 707. vii. NELLIE PRATT^o, b. May 7, 1896.

-
553. JOHN LEFFINGWELL^s (*Charles A.¹, Ely A.^o, George⁵, George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He graduated at Yale in 1894, and on Mar. 1, 1895, was appointed Postmaster at Clinton, Conn., which office he still (1904) holds, having been reappointed by Presidents McKinley and Roosevelt. He married, June 5, 1895, Henrietta Cruger, daughter of Edward Prescott and Katherine Church (Cruger) Spalding. She was of Knickerbocker descent.

CHILDREN.

- 708. i. SUSAN REBECCA^o, b. Apr. 7, 1896.
- 709. ii. MARGUERITE CRUGER^o, b. Aug. 5, 1898; d. Aug. 22, 1899.

-
557. HENRY CLINTON^s (*Henry Achilles¹, John Henry^o, Achilles H.⁵, George⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He lives (1904) in New York. He married, Dec. 17, 1890, Ella M. McCord of New York.

CHILDREN.

- 710. i. ETHEL ROSALIA^o, b. Sept. 4, 1891; d. in infancy.
- 711. ii. CHESTER LEWIS^o, b. May 18, 1892.
- 712. iii. HARRY OWEN^o, b. May 24, 1896.

569. EDWARD⁸ (*Lewis Rossiter⁷, Charles⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer in Guilford, Conn. He married, Oct. 16, 1889, Maud Abigail Lee. She was b. Aug. 8, 1865, in Berlin, Wis.

CHILDREN.

713. i. ELIZABETH MAUD⁹, b. July 14, 1890.
 714. ii. LEWIS ROSSITER⁹, b. Apr. 2, 1892.
 715. iii. KATHARINE GRAVES⁹, b. Sept. 5, 1894.
 716. iv. EDWARD LEE⁹, b. Apr. 21, 1904.
-

572. BENJAMIN UPSON⁸ (*Charles M.⁷, Charles⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Mechanic at Worcester, Mass. He married first, Nov. 27, 1890, at New Britain, Conn., Ida L. Langley. She was b. Feb. 25, 1870, at Windbarry, N. Y.; d. July 4, 1901, at Worcester, Mass. He married second, Dec. 1, 1903, at Worcester, Mass., Eva Albertha, daughter of Joseph Allen of Worcester, Mass.

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

717. i. HAROLD LANGLEY⁹, b. Dec. 21, 1896.
 718. ii. CLIFFORD BENJAMIN⁹, b. Sept. 14, 1898; d. Oct. 26, 1898.
 719. iii. CHARLES MORGAN⁹, b. June 20, 1901; d. Aug. 20, 1901.
-

576. ARCHIE H.⁸ (*Reuben T.⁷, Richard S.⁶, Reuben⁵, Wyllys⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). He has been a successful farmer, teacher and bookkeeper. Moved to South Dakota 1885, Cleveland 1895, and South Pasadena, Cal., 1902. He married first, Mar. 2, 1885, at Olmstead, O., Kate Stearns. She was b. Nov. 18, 1863; d. Apr. 8, 1902, in Cleveland. He married second, Dec. 18, 1902, in Des Moines, Ia., Mrs. Belle M. Smith (*née* Ormiston).

CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

720. i. EDWIN HENRY⁹, b. Nov. 11, 1886, in S. D.; d. Jan. 29, 1887.

721. ii. ALBERT BUELL^o, b. Nov. 16, 1888, in S. D.; d. Aug. 20, 1898.
 722. iii. HENRY RICHARD^o, b. May 10, 1895, in S. D.
-

577. WILL NELSON^o (*Reuben Thomas*¹, *Richard S.*^o, *Reuben*^o, *Wyllys*⁴, *Abial*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). He married Apr. 14, 1892, Bertha Ema Demoline. She d. June 14, 1901.

CHILDREN.

723. i. REUBEN WILL^o, b. Jan. 27, 1894.
 724. ii. NELSON ALGER^o, b. Apr. 6, 1899.
-

583. WILLIAM^o (*William P.*¹, *Nelson J.*^o, *Reuben*^o, *Wyllys*⁴, *Abial*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹) of Rutherford, N. J. He married, Oct. 16, 1900, Julia Hubbard, daughter of Henry Prentice of Rutherford, N. J. She was b. Jan. 23, 1874.

CHILD.

725. i. WILLIAM^o, b. Apr. 13, 1902.
-

609. HARRY ELI^o (*Alexander Lucius*¹, *Alex. McG.*^o, *Timothy*^o, *Timothy*⁴, *Abial*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹). School teacher, Lewis Centre, O. He married, Oct. 7, 1891, in Del. Co., Lily B. Holly.

CHILDREN.

726. i. CLARA LOUISE^o, b. Oct. 11, 1892, in Del. Co.
 727. ii. LETA FERN^o, b. Aug. 5, 1894, Del. Co.
 728. iii. URSA MAY^o, b. Aug. 7, 1896, Del. Co.
 729. iv. GLADYS IRENE^o, b. Sept. 6, 1898, Del. Co.
 730. v. LESTER LUCIUS^o, b. Feb. 28, 1903, Del. Co. }
 731. vi. ESTHER EMMA^o, b. Feb. 28, 1903, Del. Co. } twins.

610. HERBERT LUZERNE⁸ (*Alex. Lucius⁷, Alex. McG.⁶, Timothy⁵, Timothy⁴, Abial³, Joseph², John¹*). Manufacturer and manager, Delaware, O. He married, Mar. 5, 1898, at Condit, O., Clara Cring.

CHILDREN.

732. i. PAUL MCGILVRAY⁹, b. Jan. 24, 1899, at Condit, O.
 733. ii. CHARLES EDWIN⁹, b. Aug. 17, 1900, at Delaware, O.
 734. iii. JOHN HENRY⁹, b. Aug. 1903, at Delaware, O.

643. LORENZO BULL⁹ (*William S.⁸, William S.⁷, William W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Post-graduate and B.L. of the Lake Forest University (1895), graduate of the Kent College of Law in Chicago 1894. Lawyer of well-recognized ability in Chicago. He married, Oct. 10, 1900, at Chicago, Margaret Catherine Harris, daughter of Arthur and Helen Wipes Harris. She was b. Apr. 16, 1874.

CHILD.

735. i. ARTHUR HARRIS¹⁰, b. June 22, 1904.

644. DANIEL MORSE⁹ (*William S.⁸, William S.⁷, William W.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Lawyer in Chicago, Ill., giving promise of distinction. He married, Feb. 28, 1900, at Chicago, Lucy Adrienne, daughter of George Nelson and Lucy A. Lydston of Chicago. She was b. Sept. 15, 1876.

CHILDREN.

736. i. SIDNEY MORSE¹⁰, b. Mar. 1, 1902.
 737. ii. FRANK LYDSTON¹⁰, b. Nov. 10, 1904.

654. CHARLES NORMAN⁹ (*Charles N.⁸, John W.⁷, John A.⁶, Samuel S.⁵, Aaron⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He married, Sept. 24, 1902, Cordelia Valesca Howard. She was b. Jan. 26, 1876.

CHILD.

738. i. ELIZABETH MARGARETTA¹⁰, b. Jan. 27, 1904.

670. JARED WILLIAM⁹ (*Jared Robert⁸, Jared K.⁷, Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). He married, Nov. 6, 1900, Blanche Gibson.

CHILD.

739. i. GERALDINE GIBSON¹⁰, b. Nov. 26, 1901.

675. GEORGE FITZALLAN⁹ (*Jared⁸, Oscar F.⁷, Daniel⁶, Richard J.⁵, Nathan⁴, Jared³, Joseph², John¹*). Farmer at Minerva, Marshall Co., Ia. He married, Mar. 1, 1892, Mary E. Willcuts.

CHILDREN.

740. i. JENNIE M.¹⁰, b. Dec. 24, 1892.

741. ii. GLADYS A.¹⁰, b. Oct. 28, 1894.

742. iii. WILLIAM JARED¹⁰, b. Oct. 8, 1896.

A pedigree is a ladder by which we mount into past ages, and on any round of which we find a convenient resting place for staying to look about us.

—*London Athenaeum*, quoted in *N. E. Histor. & Genealog. Reg.*, vol. *xiv.* p. 93.

PART III

**“Those who do not treasure up the memory of their ancestors
do not deserve to be remembered by posterity.”**

"Reader, go thy way; secure thy name in the Book of Life, where the page fades not, nor the title alters nor expires,—leave the rest to heralds and the parish register."

PART III

(Largely prepared by Dr. Ellsworth Elliot)

FACSIMILE OF BENNETT ELIOT'S MARRIAGE AND JOHN ELIOT'S BAPTISM

FACSIMILIS

Anno Domini 1598

Bennett Eliot und Letty Aggar were
married the xviij of October anno Supradicto.

Modern

Anno Domini 1598.

Bennett Eliot and Letty Aggar were married the
30th of October anno supra dicto.

Anno Domini 1604

FACSIMILIS

John Eliott the sonne of Bennett Eliott was baptised the
fifth daye of August in the yere of our Lord God. 1604.

Modern

Anno Domini 1604

John Eliott the Son of Bennett Eliott was baptized the
fifth. day of August in the year of our Lord God. 1604.

Note

The Entry here copied is, fortunately, one of the few in the old
Registers of Nidford Parish which remains clear & distinct after
the lapse of 289 years

J. J. L.

Without doubt the font at which he received baptism is still
to be seen at the usual entrance of the ancient church.

1. EVENTS HAVING REFERENCE TO JOHN ELIOT, DURING HIS LIFE

Chronologically arranged—necessarily incomplete

1606-1610.

The record of the baptisms of Sarah, Phillip, John and Jacob is in the Widford Register, Jacob having been baptized Sept. 21, 1606. The record of the baptisms of the other children, Lydia, Francis and Mary, is in the Register at Nazeing, that of Lydia, in 1610. It is therefore probable that the family of Bennett Eliot removed from Widford to Nazeing between 1606 and 1610.

1618.

March 20. Entered as pensioner at Jesus College, Cambridge University.

A pensioner is defined as a student who pays his expenses. In our day they are the great body of students. John Harvard, from whom Harvard University is named, was a pensioner at Emmanuel College, one of the seventeen included in Cambridge University; Jesus College, founded in 1496, being another.

1618-1622.

Nothing has been discovered in regard to Eliot during the four years he was in college, excepting this record:

"1622. Maii die xv^o Johannes Eliott (sic) habuit licentiam sibi concessam petendi gratiam ab universitate ad respondendum quaestioni spondente M^{ro} Beale". This explanation is added: Mr. Beale was his tutor, a fellow of the college. The license is equivalent to what we call a supplicat which the college gives to quaestionists "proceeding to a B.A. degree".

A quaestionist is "a man in the fourth year of residence who had not yet taken his B.A. degree."

His degree signature is in Vol. 1, Subscription Book in the Registry's office at Cambridge University. No earlier autograph of John Eliot has been found.

1621.

Nov. 5. Date of the will of his father, Bennett Eliot, in which provision is made for the maintenance of his son, John, at Cambridge University, where he is a "scholler". (See Part I.)

1622-1631.

A portion of this interval was spent at Little Baddow, Essex, England, as a school-master with the Rev. Thomas Hooker, who, from about 1626-1628 was a lecturer at Chelmsford. In 1630, Hooker went to Holland. In 1633 he arrived at Boston. After a brief settlement at Cambridge as the first minister there, he, with his congregation, removed to Hartford, Conn., where he died in 1647.

Although John's first years were *seasoned* with the fear of God, the word, and prayer, while living with Mr. Hooker, he received deep religious impressions. "To this place was I called through the infinite riches of God's mercy in Christ Jesus to my poor soul; for here the Lord said unto my dead soul, Live; and, through the grace of Christ, I do live, and I shall live forever. When I came to this blessed family, I then saw, and never before, the power of godliness in its lively vigor and efficacy".

1631.

Probably about the middle of August he embarked on the ship *Lion* for Boston. Margaret, wife of John Winthrop, with an infant daughter who died on the passage, was a passenger; and John Eliot, the only minister on the ship, must have been called upon to offer consolation to the bereaved.

Nov. 2. "The ship *Lyon*, William Peirce master, arrived at Natascot. There came in her the governour's wife, his eldest son, and his wife, and others of his children, and Mr. Eliot, a minister, and other families, being in all about sixty persons, who all arrived in good health, having been ten weeks at sea."

Nov. 3. "The wind being contrary, the ship stayed at Long Island . . . and the next morning, the wind coming fair, she came to anchor before Boston."

Nov. 4. "The governour, his wife and children, went on shore, with Mr. Peirce, in his ship's boat. The ship gave them six or seven pieces. At their landing, the captains, with their companies in arms, entertained them with a guard, and divers vollies of shot, and three drakes; and divers of the assistants

and most of the people, of the near plantations, came to welcome them, and brought and sent, for divers days, great stores of provisions, as fat hogs, kids, venison, poultry, geese, partridges, etc., so as the like joy and manifestation of love had never been seen in New England. It was a great marvel, that so much people and such store of provisions could be gathered together at so few hours' warning"

Nov. 11. "We kept a day of thanksgiving at Boston"

"He adjoined to the church at Boston, and there exercised in the absence of Mr. Wilson the Pastor who was gone back to England for his wife and family"

1632.

Feb. 7. "The governour, Mr. Nowell, Mr. Eliot, and others, went over Mistick River at Medford, and going N. and by E. among the rocks about two or three miles, they came to a very great pond, having in the midst an island of about one acre, and very thick with trees of pine and beech; and the pond had divers small rocks, standing up here and there in it, which they therefore called Spot Pond. They went all about it upon the ice. From thence (towards the N. W. about half a mile,) they came to the top of a very high rock, beneath which (towards the N.) lies a goodly plain, part open land, and part woody, from whence there is a fair prospect, but it being then close and rainy, they could see but a small distance. This place they called Cheese Rock, because, when they went to eat somewhat, they had only cheese, (the governour's man forgetting, for haste, to put up some bread.)"

March 6. In the list of "The names of such as desire to be made freemen are the names, at the head, of "Mr. John Eliot" and "Jacob Eliot".

Mr. Eliot writes of himself: "Mr. John Eliot; he come to N. E. in the 9^t month. 1631. . . . the next summer M^r Wilson returned, & by y^t time the church at Boston was intended to call him to office; his friends w^r come & settled at Rocksborough, to whom he was foreingaiged, y^t if he were not called to office before they came, he was to join wth them, wherevpon the church at Rocksborough called him to be Teacher, in the end of y^t summer & soone after he was ordained to y^t office in the church".

Winthrop says: "Mr. John Eliot, a member of Boston congregation, and one whom the congregation intended presently

to call to the office of teacher, was called to be a teacher to the church at Roxbury; and though Boston laboured all they could, both with the congregation of Roxbury and with Mr. Eliot himself, alleging their want of him, and the covenant between them, etc., yet he could not be diverted from accepting the call of Roxbury, November 5. So he was dismissed".

Upon the return of Mr. Wilson from England, the church at Boston, Cotton Mather says, "was intending to have made Mr. Eliot his Colleague, and their Teacher; but it was thus diverted. Mr. Eliot had engaged unto a select number of his pious and Christian Friends in England, that if they should come into these Parts before he should be in the pastoral Care of any other people, he would give himself to them, and be for Their Service. It happened that these Friends transported themselves hither the year after him; and chose their Habitation at the Town which they called Roxbury. A Church being now gathered at this place, he was in a little while Ordained unto the Teaching and Ruling of that holy Society. So, 'twas in the Orb of that Church that we had him as a *Star fixed* for very near Threescore years; it only remains that we now observe what was his *Magnitude* all this while, and how he performed his Revolution".

Sept. 16. Hannah Mountford (or Mumford) probably arrived at Boston in ship Lyon with one hundred and twenty-two other passengers.

"in the 8th month m. Hanna Mumford."

Nov. 5. Ordained as teacher at Roxbury.

1633.

Sept. 17. "Hannah the daughter of Mr. John Eliot borne".

Oct. 16. The church in Roxbury and six other churches "kept a day of thanksgiving for the mercies granted to the country".

1634.

Jan. 19. "All the ministers except Mr. Ward of Ipswich, met at Boston, being requested by the governour and assistants, to consider of these two cases: 1. What we ought to do, if a general governour should be sent out of England? 2. Whether it be lawful for us to carry the cross in our banners?—In the first case, they all agreed, if a governour were sent, we ought not to accept him, but defend our lawful possessions (if

we were able;) otherwise to avoid or protract. For the matter of the cross; they were divided; and so deferred it to another meeting."

Nov. 27. The Governour and his assistants were informed "how Mr. Eliot, the teacher of the church of Roxbury, had taken occasion, in a sermon, to speak of a peace made with the Pekods, and to lay some blame upon the ministry for proceeding therein, without consent of the people, and for other failings, (as he conceived). We took order, that he should be dealt with by Mr. Cotton, Mr. Hooker, and Mr. Welde, to be brought to see his errour, and to heal it by some public explanation of his meaning; for the people began to take occasion to murmur against us for it."

"The aforesaid three ministers, upon conference with the said Mr. Eliot, brought him to acknowledge his errour in that he had mistaken the ground of his doctrine, and that he did acknowledge, that, for a peace only, (whereby the people were not to be engaged in a war,) the magistrates might conclude, plebe inconsulto, and so promised to express himself in public next Lord's day."

"Thomas Hills a man servant. he came in the yeare. 1633. he lived among us in good esteeme & Godly, & dyed about the 11^t or 12^t month. 1634 and left a good savor behind him, he was a very faithfull & prudent servant, & a good christian, he dyed in Mr. Eliots family.

1635.

Probably this year, his brother, Philip, with his family, sailed from England in the Hopewell, as he was made freeman, May 25, 1636.

1636.

"John his first borne son, was borne in the 31 day of the 6^t month. año. 1636"

1637.

Nov. Was present at, and took part in "The examination of Mrs. Ann Hutchinson at the Court at Newtown."

At a General Court held at Newtown, "Mr John Wilson & Mr John Eliot being put to lot w^hc should go forth wth the souldiers against the Pecoits, Mr. Wilson was chosen".

1638.

"Joseph his 2^d soñe was borne in the 20th day of the 10th month. año: 1638".

1639.

March 12. Mr. Eliot, one of a committee, to consider oppression in war, "prizes of commodities" &c.

The Puritans "beheld," in the translations of the Psalms, then in use, "so many *detractions* from, *additions* to, and *variations* of, not only the text, but the very *sense* of the psalmist, that it was an offence unto them. Resolving then upon a new translation; the chief divines in the country took each of them a portion of them to be translated; among whom was Mr. Welde and Mr. Eliot of Roxbury, and Mr. Mather of Dorchester".

1640.

The Bay Psalm Book, translated by Richard Mather, Thomas Welde and John Eliot, printed.

His name, the last of eight, signed to a "Declaration of Ministers of Massachusetts"; a document of a religious character, indorsed by Gov. Winthrop "About evidence &c."

"Tho: Weld," "Tho: Sheppard," "Jo: Wilson," and others, as wel as "Jo: Eliot," signed the document.

1641.

"Samuel his 3^d soñe. was borne the 22^d day of the 4^t month. año: 1645".

John Tye, in his will, dated Sept. 10th, leaves "Mr. Eliote Teacher of Roxbury" ten trees.

Mr. Welde, pastor, went to England, leaving Mr. Eliot in sole charge of the church at Roxbury.

Rev. John Wilson of Boston writes to "Brother Weld and Eliot" in regard to "Goodman John Compton," "laborer," one of those ordered to be disarmed in 1637, and who might "have a secret reservation in his breast to hould to Mr. Wheelwrights opinions"

"7th Day of 8th mo." Appointed one of a committee to examine Mr. Samuel Hutchinson to find out whether he was "sound in judgment so that he might dwell among them".

The case of Mr. Richard Dummers, referred to Mr. Wilson and Mr. Eliot.

1642.

"He was a participant in most of the councils held at Woburn, (Mass.), notably the first one in 1642. He came on horseback through the woods from Roxbury by a blazed path and arrived here at 8 A. M. Those were heroic days. He came also to the second council in December of that same year when Rev. Thomas Carter was ordained, and he was often a traveller through your territory on his way with his friend Gookin to the Indian settlement on the Concord river."

1643.

"Aaron his 4^t sonne was borne the 19. of the 12^t. año 1643".

1644.

Ap. 6. Date of a letter written to John Eliot by William Vassall, a prominent man of Scituate, Mass., in which help is asked in regard to the settlement of a minister and other matters.

"4: of the: 10th month. Date of a letter to Richard —perhaps Richard Smith—in regard to religious doctrine.

1645.

"last of August." Signs an agreement, as do a large number of the inhabitants of Roxbury, "to erect a free schoole in the said Towne of Roxburie," and to support a schoolmaster.

Dec. 8. Date of the will of Henry Deegaine, (in the handwriting of John Eliot, a witness) a physician, one of the early proprietors of Dedham, Mass.

1646.

June 2. Joseph Weld leaves to "Mr. John Eliot or Teacher" "my black tawny cloke." Mr. Eliot is one of the overseers of his will.

Sept. 14. John Eliot first preached the Gospel to the Indians in the wigwam of Kitchomakin in a grove near the mouth of Neponset river.

Oct. 28. "Upon October 28, 1646, four of us (having sought God) went unto the Indians inhabiting within our bounds, with desire to make known the things of their peace to them." The meeting lasted three hours. "For about an hour and a quarter the Sermon continued".

"Upon November 11, 1646, we came the second time unto the same Wigwam of Waawbon".

Nov. 26. A "third meeting" was held

Dec. 9. "A fourth meeting with the Indians" at the same place.

"Hee that God hath raised up and enabled to preach unto them, is a man (you know) of a most sweet, humble, loving, gracious and enlarged spirit, whom God hath blest, and surely will delight in, & do good by".

Dec. 18. Signed an agreement in regard to the Roxbury school.

"Benjamin his 5^t sonne was borne the 29 of the 11^t. 1646".

1647.

March 3. Lecture at Nonantum, attended by Rev. Mr. Shepard and others.

Ap. 27. Tho. Peters writes to John Winthrop:—"I have procured some friends to give 10 li per annum for a while, for a schoolmaster at Roxbury, to teach Indians, both their owne and our Eng: tongue, how to read and pronounce both, which I desire you to acquaint Mr. Eliot with" &c.

May 26. "It is ordered that ten pounds be given to Mr. Eliot as a gratuity from this court in respect of his pains in instructing the Indians in the knowledge of God, and that order be taken that the twenty pounds per annum given by the lady Armine for that purpose may be called for and employed accordingly".

"31 of the 3^d month." Date of a petition "To the much honored General Court" in regard to the election of a military officer.

June 8. Preached to the Indians at Cambridge, "a great confluence" of whom were present at a synod of churches.

July 26. Was present at a meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies to complain of the conduct of an Indian.

Sept. 24. Date of a letter to the Rev. Thomas Shepard "concerning the late work of God among the Indians"

"30. 7." In regard to the Degaine will:—"Testified upon the Oath of the sd. M^r Jo: Eliott" before Gov. Winthrop.

In 1647, or perhaps the preceding year, Mr. Eliot, with others, went as far as the Merrimac to see the Indian chief Passaconaway, who would not then see them.

During this year, a second edition of the Bay Psalm Book was printed, "slight amendments in phraseology" having been made.

1649.

March 14. Elizabeth Morricke, in her will, leaves "Mr. Eliot of Roxbury", 20s.

Ap. 13. Was probably at the funeral of Gov. John Winthrop. He "may have been attended by a group of Indians".

"8 of 5". Date of a letter to Mr. Winslow in regard to the Indians. A second letter, without date, but somewhat later.

July 8. In a letter to Mr. Winslow, he expresses his intense desire "to translate some parts of the Scriptures" for the Indians, "and to print some Primer in their language".

July 27.—"die Veneris 27th July 1649". An Act or Ordinance passed by Parliament, entitled—"A Corporation for the Promoting and Propagating of the Gospel of Jesus Christ in New England".

Nov. 13. Date of a letter from Mr. Eliot printed in "The Glorious Progress of the Gospel".

Dec. 29. Date of a letter in regard to the Indians, printed in the tract entitled—"A farther discovery of the present state of the Indians in New England".

1650.

Ap. 18. Date of a letter from Mr. Eliot in regard to the Indians, printed in a tract entitled—"A farther Discovery of the present state of the Indians in New England"

May. Mr. Eliot writes "a briefe topographical description of the Seuerall Townes in New England with the names of our magistrats and Ministers"

"First of fourth month". Mr. Eliot's name, with others, signed as witnesses to a statement concerning Chickatawbetts bounds.

Sept. 5. Date of a letter from Wm. Steele, President of the Society in England for propagating the Gospel, in which it is recommended that Mr. Eliot be paid £100 more.

In the will of Elizabeth, widow of John Morricke, probated "5. 7th 1650, "Mr. Eliot and Mr. Danforth of Rox." are legatees.

Sept. 24. Rev. Samuel Danforth, M.A., ordained as colleague of Mr. Eliot.

Oct. 18. Date of a letter to Thomas Thorowgood, in which he writes in regard to the descent of the Indians from the Jews.

Oct. 21. Date of a letter from Mr. Eliot in regard to the Indians.

Dec. 28-29. Mr. Eliot visited by Father Druillettes, who spent the night with him, and was invited to pass the winter.

This year, "Unkus, Sachem of the Monohegens", went to Hartford, Conn., at the meeting of the "Court of Commissioners" to prevent them from adopting measures to compel the Indians to pay to God

After an examination of several places, Natick was selected as a place for an Indian town.

1651.

Jan. 30. Mr. Eliot deposed before Court that George Holmes was of a deposing mind the year 1646 or thereabouts. He was one of the witnesses, and overseers of his will, which is in the handwriting of the Apostle.

The foundation of Natick laid.

"Mr. Eliot had made a translation of some of the psalms into Indian metre as early as 1651.

In a letter to a friend in England he writes:—"I have no hope to see the Bible translated, much less printed, in my days."

28th of the 2nd. Date of a letter to one of the Corporation, and a second one, undated: both printed in a pamphlet entitled, "Strength out of Weakness"

"From Natick in New England, July 4, 1651". Date of a letter respecting "fascinations and witchcraft", printed in a London newspaper (Mercurius Publicus).

"6th day of 6th month. At "a great meeting of the Indians, read and expounded the 18th of Exodus.

"10th of 7 month", Lecture at Natick.

"24th day of the 7th Moneth", "taught the Indians" out of the 9th of Ezra 3 & 9," and a second time from "Deut. 29 and the 1 to 16"

Aug. 18. Mr. Eliot bought the library of the Rev. Thomas Welde for "Thirty fowre pounds", which was paid "by the Corporation for N. Engl."

Sept. 4. Meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies at New Haven, Conn., A petition and letter from Mr. Eliot were submitted, and an answer returned.

"8th of Oct. moneth". Lecture at Natick.

"23 of the 8th". Date of a petition to the "honored Court" in which he asks that the towns adjoining Dedham may grant some of their territory to Dedham as a compensation for land granted by this town to Natick.

"20th of the 8th". Date of a letter "to his much honored and respected friend Mr. Winslow, London"—

20^t of the 8th. "My eyes begin to faile," and he therefore wants a Bible in "bigger print".

1652.

Ap. 26. Thomas Dudley bequeaths "Worthy & beloved friends, John Elliott, teacher of the church at Roxbury", and others "giewing to each of them, if they shall liue, 2 years after my death, 5l. apiece—that they will doe for mee and mine as I would haue done for them & theirs in the like case". John Eliot is named as one of the executors in the will.

Aug. 30. "Received by the hands of Mr. Thomas Thorowgood forty pounds in good goods to be conveyed unto Mr. Eliot in New England, from several Knights, Ladies, and Gentlemen of Norfolk for his encouragement in his happy endeavours to gospellize the Iindians.

This, the danger of the Seas excepted, is acknowledged by me, Ri. Thurston". In the presence of ("three witnesses," whose names and titles are given).

Oct. 13. Discourses at Natick by Mr. Eliot and some Indians: confessions by the latter in the presence of the Elders with a view to "church estate"

"8^t of the 10^t". Date of a letter "to the worsh'full Mr. Steele p'sident" &c.

1653.

Jan. Date of "First Accompt sent over" &c. in regard to his work among the Indians.

Feb. 18. Date of a letter from the Corporation in England, signed by Wm. Steele, President, in which mention is made of complaints by Mr. Eliot to his friends in England.

In the same letter is the following:—"Wee are far from Justifying Mr. Elliott in his Turbulent and clamorous proceedings but the best of gods servants haue their faylings and as such soe wee look vpon him".

"This spring time in the year 1653, being sundry days at Pautucket, and spending a sabbath among them, there was a woman at the meeting who had a small brass image of a man about her neck, hanging by a string fastened about the neck of the image; I observed it, but thought little of it: afterwards when I thought to have gone away, my horse had run and gone homeward, as they found by his footing, whereupon I sent some one after my horse, and proposed to have gone on foot after till they met me with my horse. Many being gathered together to take leave of me, among the rest there was that woman with an image about her neck; I asked her why she wore it there; she roundly and readily answered me, I pray unto it. Why, says I, do you account that to be your god? She as readily answered me, yes. At which I marvelled, having never seen the like before at any place I ever came to, therefore declared to her, and the company about us, the greatness of the sin of idolatry. I urged the second commandment. I shewed how much idols should be demolished. I desired her to give it to me, that I might demolish it; but she refused. I offered her half a crown for it, but she was not willing. Perceiving that it was tied with a riding knot, I slipped the knot, and slipped off the image; then she swelled with anger, and cried. I presently gave her half a crown, which she took, but was not pacified. I told the company, the first pond I came to I would cast it in. When I departed, the woman girt up her loins and ran after me; when I perceived it, I asked her whither she went; she answered, whither I went, and she would not leave me so long as I had her god about me. It began to rain, which was some discouragement to my going forward; then I considered that this act of mine, in taking away and abolishing the idol, was neither so proper nor so valid as it would be if the rulers and sachems should do it—I resolved to return, and did so, and the woman after me. When I came to the wigwam, there being four sachems present which prayed to God, I desired them all to come together. Being come, I told them that seeing the rain had driven me back, God would not have me yet to go, but some-

what else is to be done about this idol and the sin of idolatry, and because the woman is not content with what I have done I do commit the matter and the idol unto you to judge. So I laid it upon the ground before them where they sat, and went to confer with the company. When they had sat about half an hour in consultation, they desired the company to come before them, which they did. They said they had agreed upon their judgments. 1st, That the act in taking away the idol was well done. 2dly, That one man should be appointed to demolish the idol, and three others for witnesses that it was done. 3dly, They adjudged the idolatress to be a great sinner, yet as it was the first time, and that she had done it ignorantly, therefore they would spare her, yet they did all one after another reprove her very solemnly. After execution was done upon the idol, one declared that he understood there were some more idols like to that, in other houses. I requested the sachems to send for those also. The officer or constable went well guarded, and presently brought a bright brass image or seraphim with his wings spread, to the sachems, who presently passed the same judgment they had done upon the former, and it was executed accordingly. I asked, how it should come to pass that there should be such idolatry here, and in no place else that I had heard of. They rendered this reason: That being the most northerly place that I resort to, some of those Indians have commerce with the Indians that are yet more northerly, who have commerce with those whom the French teach to pray to such idols, therefore they think the idols and idolatry come from them".

June 3. His daughter, Hannah, married to Habbackuc Glover "pr. Tho. Dudley, Dept. Gov".

Joshua Seaver "entered into the family of the Rev^d Mr. John Eliot of Roxbury, deceased, to dwell with him, on the same day that the aforementioned Habackuk Glover was married unto Mrs. Hannah Eliot". (From deposition, dated May 11, 1725.)

June 17. Baptizes his grandson, John Bowles.

June 18. Date of a letter to Thomas Thorowgood, in which he writes:—"I have this Winter translated the whole book of the Psalms".

Sept. 1. Meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies. They say Mr. Eliot should not write to the Corporation in England, but should make known his wants through the Commissioners.

Oct. 24. Date of a letter to Thomas Thorowgood in which he speaks of "our Indian work".

"The Indian Apostle, Rev. John Eliot . . . received a grant of 'the Great Neck', lying between Pawtucket falls on the Merrimack and the Massic falls on the Concord, as a reserve for the Christianized Indians. This tract was known as Wamesit."

The tract, "Tears of Repentance" was published. It contains an address to "His Excellency, the Lord General Cromwell", and one "to the Reader"—both signed by John Eliot.

1654.

"13th of the 4th. Indians of Natick examined by Mr. Eliot and others at Roxbury in regard to religious matters, prior to the formation of a church among them."

July 20. At Newton, Mass., where a church was then organized, and John Eliot, Jr., ordained.

Aug. 27. Again thanks Thomas Thorowgood for sending goods.

Sept. 18. Date of a letter from the Commissioners of the United Colonies to Mr. Eliot.

Sept. 25. The Commissioners write to the Corporation:—"It is an afflicting Consideration that the worke" (among the Indians) "should Receiue any discouragement or hindrance either from Mr. Eliot's pen or Mr. Peters Speech."

In October Mr. Increase Nowell and Mr. John Eliot are sent to Nashaway by the General Court to influence the Indians in their choice of a sagamore as successor of Shawanon.

A Catechism, prepared by Mr. Eliot, for the instruction of the Indians, was printed in their language at Cambridge.

1655.

Aug. 16. Thanks Thomas Thorowgood for goods sent.

Speaks of "The Lord's work among the Indians", giving particulars—of "the printing of the Bible in their Language. Genesis is printed, and we are upon Matthew, but our progresse is slow, and hands short."

Aug. 29. Mr. Eliot writes to the Commissioners and they reply.

Sept. 15. Date of a letter of the Commissioners of the United Colonies to the Corporation in England. They do not understand why goods "severed from the rest" should be sent especially to Mr. Eliot.

Sept. 27. Wattalloowekin and Nakin, two chiefs of the Quabaug Indians, gave John Eliot a tract of land (1000 acres) at Pookookuppog or Alum Ponds, now in the town of Sturbridge, Mass.

Nov. 19. His son Aaron dies.

"25 of 8th 1655." Date of a petition to the General Court from John and Susan Heindon of Braintree for assistance in the maintenance of an insane son, "poor Joseph Heindon", signed by John Eliot and others.

"A Late and Further Manifestation of the Progress of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New England", published.

Eliot's "Indian version of Genesis and the Gospel of Matthew," printed.

Brookfield, a place known as the Indian town of Quaboags, visited by John Eliot.

1656.

Aug. 30. Mr. Eliot desires the Commissioners to appoint agents in Massachusetts to promote and forward the work among the Indians.

Oct. 16. Date of a letter to Thomas Thorowgood, in which he speaks of his Indian work—of a journey to the Connecticut Indians "this summer"—of his son, now middle Batchelour, who had been accepted by the Commissioners as a "Labourer" among the Indians. He also writes "My Heavenly father is pleased to lay his visiting hand upon me, and I am not able to sit up . . . indeed he was nigh unto death" &c.

Under the same date, he writes respecting the "former labours" of Thorowgood" about the Jews in America.

2^d 9^m. "M^r Eliot our Teacher having been Exercised wth y^e Sciatica, & endured much anguish, dolour & by that means detained frō the house of God, & we deprived of his pretious labours, & that for y^e space of 10 weekes, this day came abroad into the assembly (through God's mercy) & gave us a task of God's gracious remembrance of him in his low estate.

1657.

July 3. John Alderman of Salem, in his will, gives "to Mr. Elliot one cow, and one calf to y^e Indians y^t Mr. Elliot doth preach unto to be disposed of to them by him"

Oct. 7. Date of a letter to Thomas Thorowgood, in which he writes:—"The Lord is pleased to release me of the vigor of my paines, yet leaveth me a remnant of affliction, and I am not able to endure either cold, or wet, but I am ready to be cast down."

Oct. 8. Date of a letter to Mr. Hord, Treasurer in regard to "Indian affairs." He writes that he had been sick, and he says:—"My disease hangeth about me still, but not in vigor", "if I travel either in wet or cold, it doth shake me much, and is ready to lay me up again"

Oct. 22. His brother, Philip, one of the Deacons of the Church, died.

During the year, he preached to the Padunk Indians at Hartford, Conn., in their language. Their chief men "utterly refused to accept Jesus Christ as their Saviour".

Mr. Eliot and Mr. Danforth allowed £60 each per annum, paid generally in corn or otherwise to their content. Mr. Eliot had eight in his family. Both had estate in corn and cattle.

He writes a letter to Major Atherton in regard to the laying out of Punkapoag.

The Commissioners of the United Colonies discharged his brother at the end of this year who was his assistant "in civile affairss".

1658.

Sept. 2. Mr. Joseph Eliot was "tendered" by his father (the "Apostle") to the Commissioners for the Indian work.

"15th of the 9th". Fast at Natick, when a number of Indians delivered exhortations for an "epitomy" of which, see the tract entittled, "A further accompt of the Progresse of the Gospel" &c.

"10th of 10th". Under this date, he writes to the Corporation in England—"For my selfe I feeble my strength to decay, and I am not able to doe and bear what I have done, and though temptation may sometime breed waverings, yet my soul. doth desire & beleve, that I shall live and dye in this work. And

as I have dedicated my sons to serve the Lord in this work (if he please to accept them) so I doe it as they come up; and this year my second son having taken his first degree in the Colledge, I presented him unto our Commissioners and he is accepted unto the work: which mercy my soul doth greatly rejoyce in."

"28th of the 10th". Date of a letter to the Treasurer of the Corporation for New England" in the pamphlet mentioned above.

"In December, he had completed, except final revision, his translation of the whole Bible into the Massachusetts dialect" "before the end of 1658", "he added" to works previously published, "translations of a few Psalms in meter."

In 1658, Genesis and Matthew were in print and in use at Natick.

1659.

May 12. Date of a "Manuscript state paper" in regard to the Nipmuk Indians.

"15th of 2nd Moneth". Date of a meeting in which Indians make Confessions with a view to Church Fellowship.

"5th of 5th Moneth". Conducts another meeting for the same purpose.

Sept. 7. "the first sheet of the New Testament was in type before" this date.

Sept. 30. Witnesses the will of John Johnson of Roxbury.

Probably not long before the gathering of the first Indian church at Natick in 1660, "A Christian Covenanting Confession," printed on a single page, small 4to, in two columns, Indian and English, was published.

This year he preaches the election sermon, which was not printed.

"The Christian Commonwealth" said to have been published this year.

1660.

Jan. 19. Requested to oversee "ye fulfilling" the last will of Isaac Heath, for which he is to receive 20^s.

March 18. The Governor and Council passed upon "The Christian Commonwealth." It was condemned, and by order

of the General Court, suppressed. Mr. Eliot explains, and in due time his acknowledgment is posted, or is ordered to be posted in the public places of all the chief towns of the colony.

May 26. Date of an article addressed to "the Noble Knights, Ladies, and Gentlemen of Norfolk" &c, in which Mr. Eliot is for the first time "stiled the Indian Apostle" by Thomas Thorowgood.

Dec. 9. Preaches in the afternoon at Dorchester on a day of humiliation, from Job. 3. 25.

"The twenty-five of ye eleventh month". After a printed Inventory of "all ye goods" &c of "Elder Isaac Heath," his name is signed to the following:—"This accott was taken and accepted by the overseers of ye said will before this Inventory was put into ye Court"

This year "Jewes in America" by Thorowgood was published. An accurate discourse is premised by Mr. John Eliot touching their Origination" &c.

This year the Indian church at Natick was formed.

1661.

March 28. Date of a letter to Gov. Endicott in regard to the sachem Ousamequin, written from Natick.

Ap. 29. Date of a letter from the Hadley church, in which advice is asked.

"18. 4". Mr. John Eliot, Sen., Goodman Williams" were messengers from the church of Christ at Roxbury, when the church at Northampton was gathered. Mr. Eliot and Mr. Russell then and there ordained the Rev. Eleazer Mather.

May 22. At the Session of the General Court, Mr. Eliot's book, entitled "Christian Commonwealth," was brought to notice, and action taken.

May 24. Date of Mr. Eliot's acknowledgment that he had "offended".

Sept. 5. When the Commissioners met at this date, the New Testament was "finished, printed and set forth", and the impression of the Old had advanced to the end of the Pentateuch.

"23^d: 11mo. Mr. Eliot becomes bondman for some Indians.

1662.

Feb. 7. Date of the New England Company's charter. Its full title was "The Company for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England and the parts adjacent in America".

Mr. Eliot's salary from this company was £50 a year.

Apr. 20. Mr. Eliot's servant, Joshua Seaver, was brought before the church and convicted of lying and stealing which he confessed.

Ap. 22. "John Eliot, Sen., John Eliot, Jr.," witnesses of a deed, given by an Indian, of land where now is the town of Mendon, Mass.

July 20. Was present at, and assisted at the ordination of his son, John Eliot Jr., as the first minister of the church in Cambridge Village, (subsequently Newton).

Sept. 8. "John Eliot, Sen^r John Eliott Jr.," and "Daniel Weld Senior," witnesses of a deed, given to Moses Paine and Peter Brackett, by some Indians.

During the year, there was a new impression of the Indian Catechism.

1663.

"6th of the 5th. Date of a letter to Richard Baxter in regard to the Hebrew language and other matters.

"My work about the Indian Bible being . . . finished."

"I have begun the work" (translation of Baxter's Call) already."

At the end of the translation of this work is this—"Finetur, 1663, December 31."

"Nov. 17 in the yeare 1663 in a publicke Towne meeting it being voted it was unanimously agreed by all the inhabitants that they would allow to Mr. John Eliot and Mr. Samuell Danforth for there Labour in the ministry for the halfe yeare last past the sum of sixty pounds."

1664.

"this 25 of the 6^t." Date of a letter in regard to the work among the Indians to the Commissioners of the United Colonies at their meeting in Hartford, Conn. in Sept. 1664. This letter is printed in the Colonial Records of Conn., 1678-1689, pp. 483-6.

From this letter it appears that during the "winter past", "Phillip and his people of Sowamset" sent to Mr. Eliot "for books to learne to read, in order to praying unto God", which he sent unto him, and "p^rsents wthall; and my sonne hath been twice wth them, and taught among them, and both my sonne and myselfe are ingaged to visit them afore winter (if God p^rvent us not:) wth we had purposed to have done afore this sitting of your selves, but that you may easily conceive w^t unexpected ocasions of delay have fallen out"

Aug. 26. Writes to Rob^t Boyle concerning the Indian Grammar and other matters.

Before the end of August, a thousand copies of Baxter's Call had been printed and distributed to the Indians.

In August, "Mr. Shepard's Sincere Convert and Sound Believer almost translated".

Nov. 1. His son, "Mr. Samuel Eliot", dies.

During this year, the Indian Psalter was published.

1665.

Sept. 13. The Commissioners of the United Colonies write to the Hon. Robt. Boyle: "wee understand by Mr. Elliot y^t yo^r honours have ordered him to translate into y^e Indian Language & cause to bee printed y^e Practice of Piety and some works of Mr. Shepherds" &c.

Nov. 11. Date of letter to Sir Robert Carr, one of his "Majesties Honorable Commissioners" in behalf of Prenham and other Indians. Sir Robert Carr's reply is severe.

Dec. 7. His sister Lydia, widow of James Penniman, married to Thomas Wight of Dedham.

Bishop Bayly's "Practice of Piety" published this year.

Communion of Churches also published.

1666.

"The Indian Grammar begun" &c. published.

"Mr. Eliot accompany'd by the Honourable Governour, and several Magistrates and Ministers of Plymouth Colony procured a vast Assembly at Marshippaug and there a good number of Indians made confession" who afterwards "became a church and chose Mr. Bourn to be their Pastor," who was then

ordained by Mr. Eliot and Mr. Cotton. These ministers then went over to Martha's Vineyard, and gathered a church of Indians there.

Feb. 28. Date of a letter of Sir Robert Carr, an English Commissioner, to John Eliot, in which he takes "the Apostle" to task for alleged improper interference in an affair relative to the removal of an Indian, named Popham.

1668.

"On 14.5.(1668) M^r Eliott M^r Thatcher M^r Stoughton & M^r Torry came being Desired by y^e Chh to give advice" respecting the minister.

Sept. 10. "Mr. Eliot, the elder" had £20 for amunition for the Christian Indians in order that they might defend themselves against hostile Indians: also for cards for the Indian women, in order to improve them "in preparing Cotton wool for the wheele"

Oct. 13. His son, John Eliot jun., dies.

Nov. 24. Chosen one of the Feoffees of the Free School in Roxbury.

"25^t of 12^t". Date of a covenant with John Pruden, signed by John Eliot and others.

1669.

"20th of the 3d M." Date of "Eliot's petition to the General Court . . . for a renewal and confirmation of the school charter"

25. 5. (1669)." "God sent a very solemne awakening Message to the church of the Rev. Mr. Josiah Flynt by M^r Eliot fro Jer. 29. 30"

Oct. 14. Date of a petition of John Eliot in behalf of the poor Indians at Natick. Another petition to the General Court, setting forth grievances of the "poor Indians at Natick," and asking for redress, was presented during this year.

Oct. 22. The Commissioners of the United Colonies write to the Hon. Robert Boyle that having been "informed by Mr. Eliot & Mr. Bourne that the instruction of the Indians is greatly obstructed for want of a small primer and Cattachisme in their Language," "we have ordered the printing" of one "prepared by Mr. Eliot"

Letter from Mr. Eliot to the Hon. Robert Boyle in regard to the state of the Indians in 1669.

"the truth is the word suffereth for want of due following, & my purpose is (through the grace of Christ) while I live to follow the work & not slack in any dependance on man"

Nov. 10. John Blackleach writes to John Winthrop Jr.—
"Mr. Eliot gaue mee an Indian Bible, and diurse other books in the Indian tongue, and added his prayers for my good succeſſe therein, & promised mee to mention my name to the Commissioners, & to them in England"

11^t of the 9^t 69" Date of a letter in reply to one from the Rev. Mr. Allin of Dedham.

1670.

"24. 2". "M^r Eliott Preached here" (Braintree) "& Prevented much evill intended."

11th May". His name with others signed to a document in which the Rev. Mr. Flynt is vindicated from charges of Heterodoxys.

17 of the 6th. Attends a meeting at Maktapog near Sandwich in Plimouth. Pattent to gather a church among the Indians. From this place Eliot and Cotton went to Martha's Vineyard to ordain Hiacomcs.

Soon after the Rev. Mr. Bourne is ordained pastor of an Indian church at Mashpee.

"20th of the 7th". Date of "A brief Narrative" &c.

Sept. 25. Date of an indenture between John Eliot and others and John Holbrook.

Sept. 30. 1670. In a letter of this date to Robert Boyle, he thanks him for the gift of "Poole's Synopsis, or Critica Sacra upon the whole Bible."

In regard to his work among the Indians, he writes, "I have some thoughts, if God give life and means, to read medicine and call for such roots (for they altogether use the root and not the herb) as they have experience of, especially had I werewith to recompense any that bring in a desirable experiment.

There hath been a rare work of God this summer in a great pond at Watertown, where all the fish died, and were not willing to die in the waters, but as many as could, thrust themselves on shore, and there died; not less than twenty cart loads, by

estimation lying dead, all at once, round about the pond. An eel was found alive on the sandy border of the pond and being cast into the water, she wriggled out again, as fast as she could, and died on the shore. An inhabitant of the town, living by the pond, his cattle used daily to drink there, but then for three days together, they refused there to drink, but after three days they drank of the pond as they were wont to do. When the fish began to come ashore, before they died, many were taken and eaten, both by English and Indians without any hurt and the fish were good.

Now the disease of the stone groweth frequently among the English, and beginneth among the Indians; which stirreth me to search, and I clearly find, that a crude stomach provides the matter and cold in and about the bladder and ureters is the efficient cause of the stone, especially in those, whom I have conversed with, as may be demonstrated. But I am over bold to presume to meddle so far unto your honor."

Nov. 30. Date of a letter to "worthy Mr. Ashurst," Treasurer, in regard to Indian affairs.

"the truth is the word suffereth for want of due following, & my purpose is (through the grace of Christ) while I live to follow the work, & not slack in my dependance upon man"

Writes to Robert Boyle in regard to "a lecture on logic and theology" at Natick.

1671.

Jan. 25. Date of a lease made between Mr. John Eliot, William Park &c, feoffees of the free school in Roxbury, on the one part, and Capt Isaak Johnson and Robert Pepper on the other.

"16th of the 4th". Date of a letter to Mr. Prince, Governour of Plymouth, in regard to the management of the Indians.

Aug. 1. Date of "Instructions from the church at Natick to William and Anthony", signed by "John Eliot, with the consent of the Church."

"4th 7th". Mr. Eliot wants something allowed to meet the "great charges" incurred by dismissing members of the church of Natick into a "church estatt at Nipmuk river 40 miles frō the Bay. And the rather I am bold to propose it, because in all the publik meetings, motions, journeys, translations, attend-

ances on the press, & other occasions y^t I have attended in this work, I have never had (to my knowledge and remembrance) the least acknowledgm^t frō your selves, or one penny supply, save my bare Salary, and I am forced now to move, because I am fallen into debt I ow unto Mr Usher 100^l at least for wch all y^e years Salary is bound before it come & more also. And y^tfore I request you to pay this debt of mine, did I not conceive th^{at} something is due unto me, I should not make so bold, for to beg I am ashamed."

"I will never give over the worke so long as I have legs to goe." This said because he was in desperate need of money for his work. "I am at a dead lift in the work, if the Lord stir up the hearts of men to help me, blessed be his name, & blessed be they y^t help me, if no man help me, yet myne eyes are to the Lord who hath saide, he will never leave me nor forsake me, and when these debts are paide it will not be long ere I shall run into debt againe" &c

"Our meeting for Prophesy, & for our logik readings, doth goe on with a blessing"

"Further I doe p^rsent you w^h o^r Indians A. B. C & o^r Indian Dialog^s" &c

"the number of o^r fixed Teachers are ten, & the number of o^r fixed Rulers are ten" &c.

"The church at Natik, having in it sundry young men, who w^r w^m I first began, children & youths. w^m I did catechise, & so traine up ever since these now are, sundry of y^m, able to teach. for y^e further & better fitting unto y^t work. we have set up an exercise of Prophesy according to 1 Cor. 14. w^hin 4 of y^m exercise in one day, & I moderate & order y^m. theire p^rfiting hereby, is very evident to all. it puteth life into y^m."

"this 1^t of December 71". He writes to the Hon. Robert Boyle:—"I doe also take the boldnesse to charge another bill of 80^l upon the Right hono^rable Corporation. I moved it to o^r w^rp^rfl Comissioners, but they were pleased to answ^r me with silence. I am at a dead lift if you help me not, I am lamed, & quite disabled".

Dec. 27. Mr. Eliot managed the ordination and gave the charge when the Rev. Mr. Flint was ordained at Dorchester.

1672.

Jan. 29. Thomas Bell bequeaths lands and tenements to John Eliot and others for the support of a free school at Roxbury.

During this year, "A brief Narrative of the Progress of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New Engld in the year 1670. Given in by the Rev. J. E.," etc. was published.

May 22. "A fast kept by y^e General Court at Boston in y^e Court House, y^e work carried on by 6 ministers, Mr. Whiting, Cobbet, Oxenbridge, Eliot, Oakes, Mather."

March 5. Date of a petition in regard to students in Harvard College, signed by twenty four inhabitants of Roxbury, John Eliot being one of the signers. Pride "in their long haire" is particularly mentioned.

The "Indian Logick Primer" is published this year.

1673.

Aug. 22. Date of an account of Indian churches in New England in a letter" &c

All the Indian churches furnished with officers, except that at Natick, "and in modesty they stand off, because so long as I live, they say there is no need; but we propose (God willing) not always to rest in this answer"

In 1673 & 4, Eliot and Gookin journeyed through the Nipmuck country, where seven new praying towns in the territory were occupied by the towns of Ward, Oxford, Uxbridge, Dudley and Woodstock.

1674.

"12th day 1st month." John Oxenbridge of Boston leaves his "Manuscripts to be disposed of by my Executrix wth y^e advise of my overseers, and in particular y^e Plea for y^e Dumb Indian and Colonies to M^r Eliot or any other they shall see meet"

Sept. 14. Capt. Daniel Gookin and the Rev. John Eliot "took another journey" to the Indians residing in Woodstock, Ct., and its vicinity.

Sept. 16. They were at Wabquassit (in Woodstock, Conn.) wher Mr. Eliot preached to the Indians.

Sept. 18. They took leave of the settlements in the Nipmuck country, going home by way of Marlborough.

The beginning of Sunday Schools in America is shown by the following quotation:

Oct. 6. "This day we restored our primitive practice for the training of our youth. First our male youth in fitting season, stay every Sabbath after the evening exercise in the public meeting house where the elders will examine their remembrance that day of any fit poynt of catechise. Secondly, our female youth should meet in one place—(on Monday) where the elders may examine them on their remembrance of yesterday about catechise and what else may be convenient."

Nov. 15. "We first met & worshiped God in o^r new meeting house".

Nov. 19. "My Brother Danforth made the most glorious end I ever saw."

Dec. 20. Hears "sad news frō New York, where y^{el} are p'pairing to reduce Southampton & Southold on Long Island by force of arms, because y^{el} stand for their liberty".

Dec. 25. "went to Watertown to be p'esent at the cuting of Livermore's daughter of a wonderfull great timpany. the op'ation succeeded at the p'sent blessed be the Lord" The next day she died. About fifteen gallons of water were taken from her, some at the operation, and the remainder after death.

This year, at Wamesit (now Tewkesbury) Wanmalancet, eldest son of Passaconaway, became a convert under Mr. Eliot's preaching.

1675.

This year Philip's war began, waged for the purpose of exterminating the whites.

"Month 4^t 11th day Soone after the warr wth the Indians brake forth, the history w^off I cañot, I may not relate, the prophane Indians p've a sharp rod to the English, & the English p've a very sharp rod to the praying Indians"

24th of the 5th. Date of a letter to John Winthrop jr. in regard to various matters relating to the Indians.

Aug. 13. Sends "a petition to the General Court, against selling Indians for slaves".

An Indian prisoner, sold as a slave in Boston, and sent to Jamaica, was through the intercession of Mr. Eliot, brought back. The wife and two children of this prisoner, captives, were by him redeemed.

Eliot and Gookin defended at Boston a number of Christian Indians who were accused of the murder of several persons at Lancaster.

Oct. 29. Eliot met about two hundred Indians, men, women and children, at a place called The Pines, on Charles river two miles above Cambridge. They had been taken from Natick, and on the 30th of October were transported to Deer Island.

Towards the end of December, Gookin, Eliot and others visited the Indians at Deer Island several times—about five hundred having been collected there from various places.

In the autumn of 1675, Eliot and Gookin were sent to urge the sachem Wannalamcet, who had fled in fear from his residence, to return.

In Dec. Eliot, with Captain Gookin, visited a company of Indians at Concord.

Major Gookin, Major Willard, and Mr. Eliot went as a Committee appointed by "the Council at Boston" to Chelmsford and other places to encourage and quiet the Indians.

Dec. 17. Date of a letter to Robert Boyle, in which these facts, and others of great interest, are related.

Joseph Tuckapawillin, minister and pastor of the church at Hassanamesit, was visited by Eliot (his spiritual father in Christ) "and spoke divers words of comfort to him suitable to his condition".

In the will of Thomas Waterman of Roxbury, who died Jan. 22, 1675, there is a bequest to "Mrs. John Eliot." In the will of his second wife, Margaret, dated May 19, 1670, probated "27 (12) 1682," there are bequests to "the Indian Church at Nonantum", to Messrs Eliot and Danforth".

1676.

Ap. 7. While on their way to Long Island in Boston harbor, "to order matters for the Indians", the boat, in the stern of which the company were sitting, was run into by a great boat. Mr. Eliot "so sunke y^t" he "drank in salt water twice and could not help it". "some thanked God & some wished we had bene drowned. Soon after, one y^t wished we had bene drowned was himselfe drowned about the same place w^r we w^rso wonderfully delivered"

June 14. "I was at the Court, called to be there".

June 15. "I visited the p^rsoners"—probably "Captain Tom Indian and J^m Oldtuck, Indian enemys who were subsequently hung"

June 21. Visited the prisoners and afterwards interceded in vain for Capt. Tom. "The Govenor did exp^rsse how bad a man Tom was. I told him, y^t at the great day he should find y^t Christ was of anoth^r mind, or words to y^t purpose, so I dep^ted".

June 22. "I accompany^d him to his death".

Some of the Indians, who had been at Deer Island, settled at Nonantum, where Mr. Eliot preached to them once a fortnight. He also lectured to another company of Indians near Brush Hill in Milton.

"So soone as we condescended to impr^ve o^r praying Indians in the warr, frō y^t day forward we always p^sp'd untill God pleased to teare the rod in peeces, p^rly by conquest, p^ry by theire sicknesse & death, & hath brought us peace, praised be his name. But no sooner was y^t rod broken, p^resently the North-eastern war broke forth".

1677.

Jan. 11. Date of a letter from John Eliot and others to the churches in Dublin, in which they acknowledge the receipt of contributions.

"month 2. The Indian war now about to finish, wherein the praying Indians had so eminent an interest in the recording whereoff I thought not my selfe so fitting. I desisted frō this work of recording p^rticular matters & knowing y^t it was comited to oth^rs I declined it, but now, on 2^d thought I blame my selfe for it, Lord p^rdon my many omissions. the successe of o^r Indians was highly accepted wth the souldiers, & y^el now welcomed where ev^r y^el met y^m y^el had y^m to the ordinarys, made y^m drink, & bred y^rby such an habit to love strong drink, y^t it p^rved an horrible snare unto us. y^el learned so to love strong drink y^t y^el would spend all y^r wages, & pawne any thing they had for rumb or any strong drink; so drunkenesse increased & quarreling & fighting were the sad effects of strong drink. Praying to God was quenched, the younger generation being debauched by it, and the good old generation of the first

beginners gathered home by death. So y^t Satan imp'ved y^a op'tunity to defile, debase, & bring into contempt the whole work of praying to God. a great apostacy defiled us. And yet through grace some stood & doe stand, and the work is on foot to this day, praised be the Lord. when the Indians were hurried away to an Iland at half an hou's warning, pore souls in terror y^{el} left theire goods, books, bibles, only some few caryed y^r bibles, the rest were spoyled & lost, So y^t wⁿ the wares w^r finished, & y^{el} returned to y^r places y^{el} w^r greatly improv'ished, but y^{el} especially bewailed y^r want of Bibles, y^a made me meditate upon a 2^d imp'ssion of o'Bible, & accordingly tooke pains to revise the first edition. I also intreated m^r John Cotton to help in y^t work, he having obtained some ability so to doe. he read over the whole bible, & whatever doubts he had, he writ them down in order, & gave y^m to me, to try y^m & file y^m over among o^r Indians. I obtained the favor to reprint the New testam^t, & psalms, but I met wth much obstruction for reprinting the old testam^t, yet by prayre to God, Patience & intreatye, I at last obtined y^t also, praised be the Lord."

In this year probably Eliot writes a letter, attesting the correctness of Gookin's "Historical account of the Doings and Sufferings of the Christian Indians in New England in the years 1675, 1676, 1677" &c.

This year, John Watson, sen. and Henry Prentiss resided among the Praying Indians at Natick "for about twelve weeks," and testified that they "behaved themselves both religiously towards God, and respectively, obediently, and faithfully to the English" &c.

Oct. 23, 1677. Date of a letter to Robert Boyle, in which he mentions, in most grateful language, the support which the Indians had received from the "Right Honorable nursing fathers" in England. He goes on to say:—"In our first war with the Indians, God pleased to show us the vanity of our military skill, in managing our arms, after the European mode. Now we are glad to learn the skulking way of war. And what God's end is, in teaching us such a way of discipline, I know not."

1678.

June 27. In the English Manuscripts at Albany, N. Y., vol. xxvii, p. 140, is a letter from Cap^t. Salisbury to Cap^t.

Brockholls in which is the account of the arrival at Albany of a party of Mohawks, with twenty two Natick Indians, taken near Sudbury, Mass., one of whom brought a copy of Eliot's Indian Bible.

This year, "The Harmony of the Gospels" was published.

1679.

March 16. He declares his intention of laying down his trust as a Feoffe of the Free school.

Aug. 25. At a meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, in Boston, "appeared the Rev. Mr. John Eliot, and made a motion referring to the re-printing of the (Indian) Bible".

"This motion had been preferred, by Mr. Eliot, at the previous meeting in March "when, the Commissioners having had some debate about the matter, do judge it most expedient to defer the determination thereof to the next meeting".

Sept. A "Reforming Synod" of ten days duration was held in Boston to revise the "Platform of Discipline" and for other purposes. The "motion" for this Synod was in the form of a memorial from twenty of the Reverend Elders, signed first by John Eliot, and secondly by Increase Mather.

His "A Brief Answer to a small book, written by John Norcot, against Infant Baptism", published this year.

1680.

June 3. "Mr. Torrey had another sore Fit in Lectur-time, old Mr. Eliot Preaching."

July 8. Visited by Dankers and Sluyter, to whom he gave "the Old Testament and also the New Testament, made up with some sheets of the new edition, so that we have the Old and New Testament Complete" They write "The best of the Ministers, who we have yet heard, is a very old man, named John Eliot, who has charge of the instruction of the Indians in the Christian religion"

July 13. Second visit by Dankers and Sluyter.

Oct. 5. "Mr. John Eliot", a legatee in the will of John Bowles, proved, Oct. 5.

Nov. 4. 1680. Sends a letter of this date to Robert Boyle which abounds in expressions of gratitude, and has much to

say in regard to the Indians. "Our praying Indians both on the Islands, and on the main, are considered together numerous; thousands of souls, of whom some are true believers, some learners, and some are still infants, and all of them beg, cry, entreat for Bibles, having already enjoyed that blessing, but now are in great want. Your honor's liberality in English Bibles is a great favour which we all with thankfulness receive; but the Bible in their own tongue must help them to understand it"

Dec. 23. "Good old Mr. Eliot preached y^e Lecture yesterday, 1. Thes. 1. 10. Use To celebrate Christ's Praise: from which he took occasion to speak agt + mas—keeping; w^{ch} he did with a great deal of strength of Reason & Grace; shewing y^t y^e very Title yy gave y^e Day & Games was a great Profanation of y^e Name of our Lord & Saviour"

Second edition of the New Testament in Indian, published.

"The Dying Speeches of several Indians". 8vo. pp. 12, supposed to have been printed at Cambridge.

1681.

17^t of the 4^t. Mr. Eliot writes to the Hon. Rob^t Boyle:—"Untill we have Bibles, we are not furnished to carry the Gospel unto y^m for we have no means to carry religion thither saving by the Scriptures. this very argument (besides all the rest w^{ch} are many & weighty) doth continually instigate my heart, to have the Bible printed. I see y^t the charge doth somewhat surmount, (by some accidental impediments) my expectation; but I beseech your hono^r let yot yt be so much as named to be an impediment of such a work".

June 1. Was one of four who "laid on hands" when Mr. Peter Thacher was ordained Pastor of the Church at Milton.

July 18. John Foster, A.B., Harv., in his will, made in 1667, gave John Eliot, Increase Mather, and Cotton Mather, 20s, each.

Sept. 14. Was present at a Court held at Natick, as one of the Interpreters.

Nov. 16. Sarah Eliot, his grandchild, married to John Bowles by Mr. Eliot.

1682.

March 15, 1682. In his letter of this date to Robert Boyle, he writes:—"The great work which I travel about, is, the printing of the Old Testament, that they may have the whole Bible . . . I desire to see it done before I die, and I am so deep in years, that I cannot expect to live long; besides, we have but one man (viz. the Indian printer) that is able to compose the sheets, and correct the press with understanding".

May 29. "We (the Commissioners of the United Colonies) have also found it needful to allow Reverend Mr. Elliot (now growne very aged in this service) a servant to attend him when he goes his Journies amongst the Indians".

June 2. Was desired to give the charge when Mr. John Danforth was ordained at Dorchester.

June 28. "Old Mr. Elliot gave the charge, Mr. Elliot, Mr. Wilson & Mr. Mather laid on hands" at Mr. Danforth's ordination at Dorchester.

Nov. 15. At the ordination of Mr. Nath. Gookin, Pastor of Cambridge church, Mr. Eliot gives the right hand of Fellowship, first reading the Scripture that warrants it. Mr. Sherman, Mr. Eliot and Mr. Mather "laid on hands".

1683.

Feb. 13. Rev. Peter Thacher records in his journal that he was at a fast of the General Court and that "Mr. Torrey, Mr. Willard, Mr. Allon & Mr. J. Mather officiated & Mr. Eliot—we supped together at Wing.s".

March 1. "the Profitt of Mr. Mouchees Gift wee (Commissioners of the United Colonies) have allotted (& during his life shall allot) to Reverend Mr. Elliot allowing him an additional Sallary to make up a competency for his great paines in so great a service the fulle reward whereof waits for him in another world"

March 15. Date of a letter to the Hon. Robert Boyle.

March 19. Date of a letter to the "Worthy and Reverend Mr. Elliot", signed by sixteen Indians, who ask him to use his influence with the "Right Honorable ye Gov. & Corporation for Propagating the Gospel in America", that they may continue to have the services of their "worthy minister, Mr. Gookin".

June 21. 1683. In his letter to Robert Boyle, he is most anxious for the publication of the whole Bible. "My age makes me importunate. I shall depart joyfully, may I but leave the Bible among them; for it is the word of life; and there be some godly souls that live thereby".

July 29. "The first Ind ordeyned Minest was Daniel of Natick".

Nov. 27, 1683. Date of letter to "Right Honorable, right charitable, indefatigable, nursing father," Robert Boyle. He apologizes for the urgent haste to have the Bible printed. "I am deep in years, and sundry say, if I do not procure it printed while I live, it is not within the prospect of human reason, whether ever, or when, or how it may be accomplished".

He makes a request of Mr. Boyle to do what he could to restore to their native land some Indians at Tangier who had been sold for slaves. "If the Lord shall please to move your charitable heart herein, I shall be obliged in great thankfulness, and am persuaded, that Christ will at the great day, reckon it among your deeds of charity done unto them for his name's sake".

1684.

Ap. 22, 1684. In a letter of this date, he is most thankful for "This last gift of four hundred pounds for the reimpression of the Indian Bible". It "doth set a diadem of beauty upon all your former acts of pious charity". He then dwells at considerable length upon the work among the Indians, their manner of worship, and the localities of the Indian Praying towns.

May 13. "The Reverend Cotton Mather at his ordination received the Fellowship of the Churches from the celebrated Eliot".

July 8. "This day" (the Rev. Peter Thacher writes) "the Major General & old Mr. Elliot were at my house to speak to me about preaching a lecture to the Indians once a month".

1685.

May 8. Mr. Eliot "abroad and preached"

May 9. Samuel Sewall went with Mr. Moodey to Mr. Eliot's to persuade his son, Benjamin, to go to the ordination of Mr. Cotton Mather . . . "the mentioning of it drew tears from the good Father so as to hinder his speech".

May 13. "Mr. Eliot gave the Right Hand of Fellowship" at the ordination, calling him a Lover of Jesus Christ". "Mr. Benjamin Eliot was there who had not been in Town these many years".

May 22. At a private fast at Samuel Sewall's. Mr. Eliot prayed; Mr. Willard preached.

July 23. Date of Counter-Declaration of Mr. Eliot and others "To the Honoured General Court now sitting at Boston".

July 30. "Mr. Eliot riding home his Horse stumbled and threw him, by which means his collar-Bone is broken near his shoulder which puts him in great pain"

1686.

Jan. 21. Signs, as Pastor, a lease for 500 years in regard to the school. It was afterwards cancelled.

Feb. 16. "Mr. Eliot at meeting on Lecture day".

March 11. "Mr. Eliot the Father, speaks to Samuel Sewall that he would go with him back to the Governour and speak that the Meeting might be held in our Meeting-House, the South, for fear of the worst." James Morgan, a criminal, was to be present, and to be made the subject of a discourse. A great crowd was expected, and it was feared the gallery might fall, or other trouble might arise from the presence of the multitude.

Aug. 29, 1686. "in the third month of our overthrow". This language refers to changes that had been made by the English government in regard to the American colonies.

The second edition of the Bible has been printed and distributed. The translation of the "Practice of Piety is also finished". He asks for a new edition of "the Primer and Catechism". "I am old, ready to be gone, and desire to leave as many books as I can".

Aug. 29. Visited by John Dunton, a famous London book-seller.

Date of a letter to the Hon. Robert Boyle.

Nov. 16. Samuel Sewall goes to Roxbury Lecture and hears Mr. Eliot pray and preach.

Nov. 18. "Jn^o Neponet, alias Nemesit, executed. Mr. Eliot hopes well of him".

"The Practice of Piety is finished and beginneth to be bound up"

1687.

March 22. "Mrs. Eliot of Roxbury dies".

March 28. Samuel Sewall "went to Mrs. Eliot's funeral which was a very great one. No scarfs".

"In ys yeare my ancient dearly beloved wife died. I was sick to death, but the Lord was pleased to delay me, & keep me in my service wh was but poor and weak."

Rev. John Danforth wrote a poem "on the death of Mrs. Anne Eliot, the virtuous consort of Rev. John Eliot, first minister of Roxbury".

July 11. Samuel Sewall with his wife and others "ride to Roxbury, visit Mr. Dudley and Mr. Eliot, the Father, who blesses them".

Aug. 25. Samuel Sewall visits Mr. Benjamin Eliot. With his father and John Eliot, they sing. Mr. Benjamin's mind evidently impaired.

Oct. 15. "Mr. Bowles brings word to Town of the death of Mr. Benjamin Eliot this morning.

Oct. 16. Funeral of Mr. Benjamin Eliot. Many were there, some of whom came at noon to hear Mr. Joseph Eliot preach.

Oct. 18. Mr. Joseph Eliot preached at the Roxbury Lecture: "said the King was turned a Puritan, and he was ravished at it".

M 8. "d 26. My son Benjamin was buryd".

"Mr. Eliot formerly used to preach to them (the Indians) once every fortnight, but now he is weakened with Labour and Old Age, being in the eighty-fourth year of his age, and Preacheth not to the Indians oftner than once in two Months".

A third edition of the Practice of Piety said to have been published.

1688.

July 7, 1688. In a letter of this date, he addresses Robt. Boyle as "Right Honorable, deep learned, abundantly charitable and constant nursing father"

"I am drawing near home, and am glad of an opportunity to take my leave of your honor with all thankfulness". He requests that some money, which Mr. Boyle had sent him, may be disposed of as he recommends. He speaks of printing the

translation into Indian of two small treatises, made by him many years since; but he must have Mr. Cotton's help in revising and preparing them for the press. The letter closes with the benediction that the Lord will prolong his days and fill him with all grace until he arrives "at fulness of glory".

"And for ought I know, *The Last* of his ever setting Pen to Paper in this world" was in writing to the "Reverend and Beloved, Mr. Increase Mather". This letter is without date, but it was doubtless written in this year.

In this year probably, John Leusden dedicates "The Book of Psalms with the new English translation," English and Hebrew, to John Eliot.

Sept. 9. "Abigail, daughter of Andrew Watkins". "Last entry of Baptisms by Rev^d J. Eliot", in Roxbury Church Records.

Sept. 10. Date of a letter from John Cotton to Increase Mather, in which the former writes—"Some difficulty there was among the Commissioners many years ago about settling good old Mr. Eliot's salary, & once a lessening of it, he writing to the Corporation obtained a full establishing of his yearly revenue during life, fifty pounds. The good man is hastning to his journey's end & tells me sincerely he hath none to betrust the worke with by myselfe.

Oct. 17. Mr. Nehemiah Walter ordained at Roxbury. Mr. Eliot ordained him, "Teaching Pastor," as he always ordained his Indians. Mr. Eliot with others laid on Hands. At dinner at Mr. Dudley's, Mr. Bradstreet sat at the upper end of the Table

1689.

July 10. Mr. Eliot "gave by deed about seventy five acres of land for the support of a school and schoolmaster at that end of Roxbury, commonly called Jamaica or Pond Plain, for teaching and instructing the children of that end of the town, and to no other uses, intent or purpose, under any color or pretences whatever"

Nov. 9. Daniel Takawampbait ordained at Natick by Mr. Eliot.

Shepard's "Sincere Convert", translated into the Indian Language, published.

1690.

March 1. "I visit Mr. Eliot, who embraces me heartily, and calls me Brother: I present him with Mr. Flavell's Book; England's Duty (under present Gospel Liberty). Mr. Walter sits with me all the while".—From the Diary of Samuel Sewall who had recently returned from England.

May 9. Samuel Sewall visited Mr. Eliot, as he went from New York to Boston.

1690. May 21. "Mr. Eliot dies about one in the morning". "his last Breath smelt strong of Heaven, and was Articled into none but very gracious Notes; one of the last whereof, was, *Welcome Joy!* and at last it went away calling upon the standers by, to, *Pray, pray, pray!* which was the Thing in which so vast a portion of it, had been before Employ'd"

May 22. Mr. Walter mentions in his Lecture "Mr. Eliot's Death, Ambassadour, Chariots and Horsemen" (2 Kings 11).

May 23. "Mr. Eliot's Funeral; Governour, Dept. Governour, &c there. Bearers, Mr. Allin, Morton, Willard, Fiske, Hobart, Nehem, Thacher . . . Mr. Dummer of York there".

2. EVENTS HAVING REFERENCE TO JOHN ELIOT SUBSEQUENT TO HIS DEATH AND BURIAL.

1691.

Sept. 14. Under this date, Samuel Sewall writes:—"Mr. Eliot believed the Americans to be of the Ten Tribes; if so, he that shall come and will not tarry—here will be a very beauteous Bride, and they will be extream happy who have been any way employed in wooing Her for Christ".

Mr. Walter tells Samuel Sewall of a small Paraphrase of Mr. Eliots upon Ezek. 37, written about half a year before his death.

His Life, by Cotton Mather, published in Boston; and also in London, by John Dunton.

1693.

"The Indian church at Natick (which was the first Indian church in America) is, since blessed Mr. Eliot's death, much diminished and dwindled away"

1694.

May 24. Joseph, son of "the Apostle," dies at Guilford, Conn.

1698.

July 12. Grindal Rawson and Samuel Danforth thus report—At Natick we find a small church consisting of seven men and three women. Their pastor (ordained by that reverend and holy man of God, John Eliot, decased) is Daniel Takawampait, and is a person of good knowledge. Here are fifty-nine men and fifty one women, and seventy children under sixteen years of age. We find no schoolmaster here, and only one child that can read.

1708.

Feb. 9. "Mrs. Hañah Glover dies", (dau. of John Eliot).

Feb. 11. She is buried in a Tomb in the new burying place.

1710.

9th 11th Date of a letter containing objections to printing a third edition of the Indian Bible.

1714.

June 22. Grant of land at Pookookuppog or Alum Ponds, now in the town of Sturbridge, Mass., to John Eliot, confirmed to his grandson, John Eliot, by the General Court.

1716.

Sept. 7. Daniel Takawampbait, the Indian preacher who succeeded John Eliot in the Indian church at Natick, died.

1718.

Mr. Mayhew, who preaches at Natick, July 20, "says that Neesnuman preaches well, commends his prayers especially".

1721.

No records of the Indian church at Natick could be found by the Rev. Mr. Peabody, who was then the minister there. Its history could not then have exceeded sixty-five years.

1724.

Jan. 12. In an account of the funeral charges for the funeral of the Rev. Mr. Thomas Walter, minister at Roxbury—paid by the Town, there is an item of six shillings for "a box to put the bones of old Mr. Eliot and others in".

1820.

His life by Cotton Mather, much changed from the original, published in London.

1822.

His Life, by Martin Moore, published in Boston. A second edition of this was published in 1842.

1828.

His life (by John Wilson D.D.), published at Edinburgh.

1829.

His life, published by the American Sunday School Union, Philadelphia. Another edition, without date, subsequently published.

1831.

Life of John Eliot in modern Greek, published at Malta.

1836.

Life of John Eliot, by the Rev. Convers Francis, published in Boston. The same was published in New York City in 1848.

1846.

Oct. 28. "Psalm C. To be sung at the tea party given in the town-hall at Natick, . . . for the purpose of raising means to purchase a copy of Eliot's Indian Bible, to be preserved in the archives of the town".

Description of the leaflet. "No title page, heading only; one page, folio. Extract from Eliot's translation of the psalms into Indian metre, probably from the second edition of the bible, with the English version, and the tune".

But few copies can be found. There is one in the Boston Athenaeum, and another in the library of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

An Indian girl of sixteen years, the only lineal descendant known of the Indians once residing at Natick, was present at this meeting.

1847.

"The Life of John Eliot with an account of the early missionary efforts among the Indians in New England, by Nehemiah Adams" published in Boston.

Life of John Eliot in German by Johann Hartung Brauer in Altona, Germany.

1849.

Intermediate School on Adams Street, Dorchester, Mass., named "Eliot" after John Eliot.

1850.

Apr. 6. Meeting at Roxbury for the purpose of devising measures to obtain funds for erecting a monument to John Eliot.

Dearborn's sketch of the life of the Apostle was published this year.

A part of the Records of the First Church in Roxbury were printed in the "Lives of Heath, Bowles and Eliot" by John Wingate Thornton. Some, or all of them, had been previously printed in a Roxbury newspaper.

They were again printed, (not all of them), with notes by Wm. B. Trask, in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register in 1879, 1880, and 1881.

They were printed for the third time, with a few unimportant omissions, in "A Report of the Record Commissioners, containing the Roxbury Land and Church Records", in 1881.

1851.

Oct. 8. At a celebration held at Natick, a *supposed* portrait of John Eliot, recently brought from England, was exhibited.

1854.

First Genealogy of the Eliot family, published.

1857.

"The Parish Tomb" in the burial ground, corner of Washington and Eustis streets, in which are the remains of John Eliot, repaired.

1865.

"Dr. Trumbull caused to be printed a few copies (35) of his translation from Indian into English of the leaf of rules for holy living appended to the metrical psalms", in the Indian Bible.

1868.

"Brief Narrative of the Progress of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New-England", reprinted.

1875.

Sept. 15. Meeting of the descendants of John Eliot at the Point House, Guilford, Conn.

1881.

A granite watering trough was erected at Canton, Mass., by "The Canton Historical Society," with the inscription:—"Erected in memory of the labors of the Apostle Eliot among the Indians at Ponkapoag, 1650-1690"

1889.

June 29. Copy of the Indian Bible from the Library of Chancellor Hardwicke sold at auction in London for £580.

A Memorial window exhibiting a full-size figure of John Eliot presenting the Gospel to the savages placed in the Memorial Hall of Harvard University.

An excellent biography of John Eliot by Henry R. Tedder was printed in the Dictionary of National Biography, edited by Leslie Stephen. Vol. xvii. London.

1890.

"Brief Narrative of the Progress of the Gospel" printed as No. 3, Eighth Series, Old South Leaflets.

1891.

Jan. 9. A letter written by Eliot dated Roxbury the 22 of the 6—1673 was sold at auction in Boston for \$500. The last will of Mr. Henry Ding, written by Eliot, fetched \$220.

1894.

A stained glass window in the church of St. John the Baptist ("our ancestor's church") Hertfordshire, England, "To the glory of God and in pious Remembrance of John Eliot", was dedicated with devout and imposing ceremony, the American Ambassador and others being present.

1896.

Oct. 25. Historical Discourse by the Rev. Ezra H. Byington of Newton, Mass., delivered in the Eliot church at that place, in commemoration of the first sermon to the Indians by the "Apostle" at Nonantum (now Newton) Oct. 28, 1646.

In the evening, a union service was held in the Eliot church, the other churches being closed. Nearly 2,500 were present, and there were addresses by several ministers.

Nov. 11. Memorial exercises at Newton, Mass., commemorative of the first preaching there to the Indians.

1901.

July 3. Second meeting of the descendants of John Eliot at South Natick, Mass., the day preceding the celebration of the 250th anniversary of the settlement of that place by John Eliot and his Praying Indians.

July 4. The weather was delightful; the town beautifully decorated; crowds of people were assembled; numerous and interesting addresses were delivered, one by Geo. E. Eliot Jr., of Clinton, Conn.; and a poem, composed by another descendant of the "Apostle," Mrs. Wilimena H. Eliot Emerson, of Detroit, Mich., was recited by the authoress.

1902.

The Eliot Prize (biennial), for Proficiency in Divinity and Hebrew at Jesus College, Cambridge University, England, established in memory of John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians," formerly a member of Jesus College, by his descendants and others in the United States of America, awarded for the first time.

1903.

A panel framed in Sierra marble, representing "The Apostle Eliot Preaching to the Indians", placed in position in the rotunda of the Massachusetts State House, Boston, Mass.

1904.

A pumping station for supplying water to the Indian town of Tucson, Ariz., erected by Laura Eliot Cutter. [See picture of the stone shaft, with inscription, in this volume.]

3. PUBLICATIONS OF JOHN¹ ELIOT, INCLUDING TRACTS.

Roxbury Church Records. Largely, though not exclusively, the work of John Eliot. They are entitled:—"A recorde of such as adjoynded themselves vnto the fellowship of this Church of Christ at Roxborough: as also of such children as they had when they joynded, & of such as were borne vnto them vnder the holy Covenant of this Church, who are pperly the seede of this Church".

In 1850, the principal part of them was published by J. Wingate Thornton in a Roxbury, Mass., newspaper. Fifty copies thereof were issued in book-form. In 1879-1881, they were printed with notes by Wm. B. Trask in the N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register of Boston.

They were printed for the third time, and to a greater extent, in "A Report of the Record Commissioners containing the Roxbury land and church records".—"City Document. No. 114". Boston: . . 1881.

These records are not restricted to religious matters, but many secular events are recorded.

"The Whole Booke of Psalmes Faithfully translated into English Metre", generally known as the "Bay Psalm Book"—the first book printed in the Anglo-American colonies, 1640.

As the Puritans were not satisfied with the version of the Psalms in use in their day, they authorized another translation, adhering more closely to the Hebrew original. To Richard Mather, Thomas Welde and John Eliot this duty was assigned. Their verses have been characterized as "hopelessly unpoetical". But, with some modifications, they were generally used in New England for more than a century, and they were extensively adopted in England and Scotland. Edition after edition, one writer says to the number of seventy, was published. Few, less than half a dozen copies of the first edition, can be found. There is one in the Lenox Library, New York City, and two copies in the Boston Public Library. Some years ago, a copy

at auction in New York City fetched \$1,200. An amount much larger would now be paid should a copy be offered for sale.

The Indians sang from a translation into their language, and Cotton Mather says their singing was "most ravishing".

About seventy-one copies were reprinted in New York City in 1862. Occasionally one of these is offered for sale. Price, from \$30 upwards.

Catechisms and Primers in the Mass. Indian language. The first was printed in 1653-4, of which there was a second impression in 1662. In 1687 an Indian primer was printed in Cambridge, Mass., as doubtless the preceding and succeeding editions were. "It seems that Mr. Eliot translated several catechisms into the Indian language". In 1669, "The INDIAN PRIMER; or The way of training up of our *Indian youth* in the good knowledge of God, in the knowledge of the Scriptures and in an ability to Reade. *Composed by J. E.*"

Besides the elementary contents usual in primers, this contains the Lord's Prayer; "the ancient creed", now known as the Apostles' Creed; the Larger and Shorter Catechisms; and other matter. The only copy is in the library of the University of Edinburgh. It was reprinted in 1877, and again in 1880. In the edition of 1880, a fac-simile of "The Indian Covenanting Confession" is prefixed—a broad-side, printed probably about 1660, in two columns, one in Indian, and the other in English. Copies of these reprints are occasionally offered for sale.

All the copies of 1653-4, of 1662, and probably of 1687, have disappeared.

Sometime between 1663 and 1675, the Assembly's shorter catechism was printed, of which a copy does not remain.

The six principles of religion by the Rev. William Perkins was translated into the Indian language, but it is not certain that it was printed.

INDIAN TESTAMENTS AND BIBLES.

In 1655, Genesis; in 1665, Matthew; in 1658, a few psalms in metre; in 1663, the psalter or book of psalms; in the same

year, a "Complete translation of the metrical psalms (all the singing songs of David)" were separately printed, but there are no copies to attest the fact.

In 1661, the New Testament was printed. A copy was sent to King Charles II., as was the whole Bible when completed. Copies are accessible in the Lenox Library, New York City, and in the Boston Public Library. They have brought various prices, and the value of a perfect copy may be about \$500.

In 1663, the Holy Bible, containing the Old Testament, and the New; all the singing songs of David; and the leaf of Rules for holy living, sometimes called the Catechism, was issued. This is known as the first edition. The most valuable copy is that presented by the translator to Jesus College, Cambridge University, England. On the fly-sheet at the beginning, he wrote, apparently not without one or two slips and corrections in his Latinity:—

Pro Collegio Jesu,

"Accipias mater quod alumnus humillimus offert
Filius, oro preces semper, habere tuas."

Johannes Eliot.

Which, translated freely in English may read, For Jesus College. As one of her humblest sons, he asks his Alma Mater to accept this gift which he offers, and he entreats that he may always have her prayers. John Eliot.

A copy of this edition, sent to "Dame Mary Armyne," is said to have cost its present owner about \$3,000.

In 1680, a second edition of the New Testament was printed, and the Bible was completed in 1685. Copies of this are more numerous and less costly than those of the first edition.

The largest collection of Indian Bibles and Testaments, embracing every variety, is in the Lenox Library, New York City. The whole number of copies of Indian Testaments and Bibles, at present known, exceeds one hundred and twenty-five. Many of these are more or less imperfect.

Two copies of the Indian Bible are owned by descendants of John Eliot; one, a valuable copy of the first edition, by Mrs. Laura Eliot Cutter of Brooklyn, N. Y.; the other, which was owned and has the autograph of the Indian preacher who was the last to preach in the aboriginal tongue, by Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., New York City.

TRANSLATION OF OTHER WORKS.

The first edition of the translation of Richard Baxter's *Call to the Unconverted* was printed in 1664. No copy known. It was reprinted in 1688. Yale University has a copy of this edition, for which \$135 was paid in 1879.

There are two editions of Bishop Lewis Bayly's *Practice of Piety*, somewhat abridged, one in 1665, and one in 1685. A copy of the first edition was bought by Yale University for \$205.

The sincere convert by Thomas Shepard, "turned into Indian language" by John Eliot, "a little amended by Grindal Rawson," was printed in 1689. It was the last of Eliot's translations. Copies may be seen in the Lenox Library and in the library of Yale University.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS.

"A breife topographically description of the Seuerall Townes in New England with the names of our magistrates and Ministers". This article is not dated, but there is reason to believe that it was written in 1650.

It is printed in "*American Presbyterianism*", pp. xxx-xxxv. appendix: also it has been printed separately under the editorship of Dr. Samuel A. Green.

The Christian Commonwealth: or The Civil Policy of The Rising Kingdom of Jesus Christ. Written Before the Interruption of the Government, by Mr. John Eliot, Teacher &c. at Roxbury in New-England. Probably, in 1659.

Very few copies of this book can be found, as the General Court of Massachusetts ordered that all should be "cancelled and defaced".

Reprinted in *Massachusetts Historical Society's Collections*. 3d Series, vol. 9, p. 127 et seq.

Communion of Churches: or, The Divine Management of Gospel-Churches by the Ordinance of Councils, Constituted in Order according to the Scriptures, . . . 1665.

"The first privately-printed American book". Two copies known to exist, one in the Lenox Library, New York City.

"The Indian Grammar begun: or, An Essay to bring the Indian Language into rules, For the Help of such as desire to Learn the same, or the furtherance of the Gospel among them. By John Eliot".

At the end of the grammar, Mr. Eliot writes:—"I have now finished what I shall do at present; And in a word or two to satisfie the prudent Enquirer how I found out these new wayes of Grammar, which no other Learned Language (so farre as I know) useth; I thus inform him: God first put into my heart a compassion over their poor Souls, and a desire to teach them to know Christ, and to bring them into his Kingdome. Then presently I found out (by God's wise providence) a pregnant witted young man, who had been a Servant in an English house, who pretty well understood our Language, better than he could speak it, and well understood his own Language, and hath a clear pronounciation: Him I made my Interpreter. By his help I translated the Commandments, the Lord's Prayer, and many Texts of Scripture; also I compiled both Exhortations and Prayers by his help. I diligently marked the difference of their Grammar from ours: When I found the way of them, I would pursue a Word, a Noun, a Verb, through all variations I could think of. And thus I came at it. We must not sit still and look for Miracles: Up and be doing, and the Lord will be with thee. Prayer and Pains, through Faith in Christ Jesus, will do any thing".

There is a copy in the Lenox Library, New York City. The book was reprinted in 1822 in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, vol. ix, with notes and observations by Dr. John Pickering: also by Peter S. DuPonceau: also by the editor. This reprint was issued separately, with small additions.

It was again reprinted in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, vol. 9 (second edition).

A brief narrative of the "Progress of the Gospel amongst the Indians of New England in the year 1670. Given in by the Reverend Mr. John Eliot, Minister of the Gospel there . . . London, 1671.

Very rare. It was reprinted in Boston in 1868; and as one of the "Old South Leaflets", Second Series, 1890, No. 3. It is one of the "Eliot Tracts".

Indian Dialogues. In English, intended for the use of native Indian teachers and ministers "for their Instruction in that great service of Christ, in calling home their Country-men to the knowledge of God, and of themselves, and of Jesus Christ", 1671. The only copy known is in the Lenox Library, New York City.

The Logick Primer. In Indian. A part has an interlinear translation. "Some Logical Notions to initiate the Indians in the Knowledge of the Rule of Reason . . . especially for the Instruction of such as are Teachers among them. Composed by J. E. for the use of the Praying Indians . . . 1672".

Only copy in the Library of the British Museum, London. A few photographic copies have been made.

The Harmony of the Gospels . . . 1678.

Copy in the Library of the Congregational Association, Boston, Mass., and also in the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

"A Brief Answer To a Small Book written by John Norcot against Infant-Baptisme".

Only copy in the Lenox Library, New York City.

"Dying Speeches of Several Indians, 168—". In the Lenox Library, New York City. A small tract.

Printed (perhaps in full) in "The Sabbath at Home". Vol. 2, p. 333 et seq.

Printed (perhaps in full) in Turner's Remarkable Providences. London 1687, pp. 92-4.

Printed (perhaps in full) in "John Dunton's Letters from New England" pp. 233-241.

Cotton Mather mentions "one of the *little papers* which he published for" children.

In addition to the foregoing, there is a record of not less than fifty-nine letters, thirteen miscellaneous articles, and seventy petitions, and miscellaneous articles which cannot be easily enumerated. They are printed in books, historical collections, magazines, etc., etc.

ELIOT TRACTS.

A series of narratives, eleven in number, issued in quarto shape, in which are related the efforts to Christianize the Indians. They contain numerous letters from John Eliot. They have been much sought after by collectors. At present, it would be wellnigh impossible to obtain all at any price. There is a complete set in the Lenox Library, New York City.

1. New England's First Fruits in respect . . . of the Indians.
2. The Day-Breaking if not the Sun-Rising of the Gospel with the Indians in New England.
3. The Clear Sun-shine of the Gospel breaking forth upon the Indians of New England.
4. The Glorious Progress of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New England
5. The Light appearing . . . or A further Discovery of the present state of the Indians.
6. Strength out of Weakness Or a Glorious Manifestation Of the further Progresse of the Gospel among the Indians in New England.
7. Tears of Repentance Or a further Narrative of the Progress of the Gospel Amongst the Indians in New England
8. A Late and further manifestation of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New England.
9. A Further Accompt of the Progresse of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New England.
10. A further Account of the progress of the Gospel Amongst the Indians in New England.
11. A Brief Narrative of the Progress of the Gospel amongst the Indians in New England.

The last is noticed under a previous heading, "Other Publications."

All have been reprinted, excepting No. 10, by the Massachusetts Historical Society, Joseph Sabin, and others.

4. LIVES OF JOHN' ELIOT.

The Triumphs of the Reformed Religion in America. The Life of the Renowned John Eliot; A Person justly famous in the Church of God, Not only, as an Eminent Christian, and an Excellent Minister, among the English, But also, as a Memorable Evangelist among the Indians, of New England; . . . Written by Cotton Mather. . . . Boston . . . 1691.

The second edition of this work, "carefully corrected," was printed in London for John Dunton in 1691.

The third edition was also printed in London for John Dunton in 1694.

"A new edition," some parts omitted, was printed in London in 1820.

Memoirs of the Life and Character of Rev. John Eliot, Apostle to N. A. Indians. By Martin Moore, A.M., Pastor of the Church in Natick, Mass. . . . Boston . . . 1822.

A second edition, "revised and corrected", was issued in 1842.

The Life of John Eliot, the apostle to the Indians; including notices of the principal attempts to propagate Christianity in North America, during the seventeenth century . . . Edinburgh . . . 1828.

The name of the author is not upon the title-page, but it was written by John Wilson, D.D., Bombay.

This book, abridged, was published by the American Sunday School Union, Philadelphia, in 1829.

The American Sunday School Union also published, without date, "The Good Indian Missionary", a small book of thirty-six pages.

Life of John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians. By Convers Francis. Boston and London, 1836.

Published subsequently (1848) from the same plates by Harper & Brothers, New York.

It is Vol. v, First Series, Library of American Biography, conducted by Jared Sparks.

A Life of John Eliot in modern Greek was published in the Isle of Malta in 1831. A copy is in the Lenox Library, New York; and another in the Boston Public Library. These are the only copies known.

In the library of the British Museum, London, there is a life of John Eliot, in connection with the Mayhews, in German, published in 1847.

The Life of John Eliot: with an account of the early missionary efforts among the Indians of New England. By Nehemiah Adams . . . Boston: 1847.

This is Vol. iii in the library of the Fathers of New England.

A sketch of the life of the Apostle Eliot preparatory to a subscription for erecting a monument to his memory. By Henry A. S. Dearborn. 1850.

Life and labors of John Eliot, the Apostle among the Indian Nations of New England, together with an account of the Eliots in England. By Robert Caverly. 1880.

The same book is printed under this title, "Lessons of law and life from John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indian Nations of New England".

John Eliot and the Nazing Puritans of the 17th Century. A lecture delivered in Nazing Chapel, Essex, March 22, 1872. By J. S. Stevens of Cheshunt College. Published at Cheshunt, England, 1874.

John Eliot. A sketch. Read at the dedication of the Eliot memorial window in Widford Church, Herts., May 21. 1894. By J. Traviss Lockwood, Rector of the Parish.

Missionary labors of the Apostle Eliot. A Discourse delivered Oct. 25, 1896, two hundred and fifty years from the time those labors were begun. By Rev. Daniel L. Furber, D.D., Pastor Emeritus of the First Church in Newton, Mass.

John Eliot, the Puritan Missionary to the Indians. By Ezra Hoyt Byington, D.D., Newton, Massachusetts. 1897.

All the foregoing Lives are printed separately as books or pamphlets. The following works contain lives of John Eliot, some of them lengthy and elaborate:

Vol. xvii. Dictionary of National Biography. London.

Vol. i. Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography.

Pioneers and Founders, or Recent Workers in the Mission Field. By C. M. Yonge.

Lives of Eminent Missionaries. By John Carne.

Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers. John Eliot and his friends of Nazing and Waltham Abbey. By W. Winters.

Eames' bibliographical notes on Eliot's Indian Bible and on his other translations and works in the Indian language of Massachusetts.

Dillaway's history of the Grammar School in Roxbury.

- Drake's history of Roxbury.

Ellis' history of Roxbury.

Biographical Dictionary, containing a brief account of the first settlers and other eminent characters among the magistrates, ministers, literary and worthy men in New England. By John Eliot, D.D.

Charles Wyllys Elliott's history of New England.

Vol. i. Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit.

Bacon's History of Natick.

Protestant Missions, their rise and early progress. By A. C. Thompson.

- Discoverers and Pioneers of America. By H. F. Parker.

History of the most important and interesting religious events. By J. W. Barber.

• History of the Protestant Episcopal Church in America. By Samuel Wilberforce.

Historical Sketch of the First Church in Roxbury.

A Sketch of Missions; or history of the principal attempts to propagate Christianity among the heathen. By Miron Winslow.

Eliot Anniversary, 1646-1896. City of Newton, Memorial Exercises, Nov. 11, 1896.

Bigelow's history of the town of Natick.

Nonantum and Natick. By Sarah S. Jacobs. This book is also printed with the title: The White Oak and its Neighbors.

Cowley's Memories of the Indians and Pioneers of the region of Lowell.

Early Bibles of America. By Rev. John Wright, D.D.

Trumbull's Origin and Early Progress of Indian Missions in New England.

In addition to the above, biographical sketches, without number, have appeared in books, magazines, pamphlets, addresses, histories, historical collections, tracts, and sermons. It is doubtful whether any emigrant from the old world has had so many to sound his praises as the "Apostle to the Indians."

5. EXTRACTS RELATING TO HANNAH MUMFORD.

"His whole Conversation with her had that *sweetness* and that *gravity* and *modesty* beautifying of it that everyone called them Zachary and Elizabeth.—*Cotton Mather's Life*, page 51.

This *Wife of his youth* lived with him until she became to him the *staff of his Age*; and she left him not until three or four years before his own Departure to those Heavenly Regions, where they now together *see Light*. She was a Woman very Eminent, both for *Holiness* and *Usefulness*, and she excelled most of the *Daughters that have done vertuously*. Her Name was *Ann*, and *Gracious* was her Nature. God made her a Rich Blessing, not only to her *Family*, but also to her *Neighbourhood*; and when at last she dyed, I heard and saw her aged Husband, who else very rarely wept, yet now with Tears over the Coffin, before the good people, a vast confluence of which were come to her Funeral, say, "*Here lies my dear, faithful, pious, prudent, prayerful Wife*; I shall go to her, and she not return to me." My Reader will of his own accord excuse *me*, from bestowing any further *Epitaphs* upon that gracious woman.—*Cotton Mather*, 6 and 7.

It was an extreme Satisfaction to him, that his Wife had attained to a considerable skill in *Physick* and *Chirurgery*, which enabled her to dispense many safe, good, and useful Medicines unto the *Poor* that had occasion for them; and some hundreds of sick & weak and maimed people owed praises to God, for the Benefit which therein they freely received of her. The good Gentleman, her Husband would still be casting *Oyl* into the *Flame* of that Charity, wherein she was of her own accord abundantly forward thus to be *doing of good unto all*; and he would urge her to be serviceable unto the worst *Enemies* that he had in the world. Never had any man fewer *Enemies* than he! But once having delivered something in his Ministry, which displeased one of his Hearers, the man did passionately abuse him for it, and this both with *Speeches* and *Writings* that reviled him. Yet it happened not long after, that this man gave himself a very dangerous *Wound*. Mr *Eliot* immediately sends his Wife to cure him; who did accordingly. When the man was well he came to thank her; but she took no Rewards; and this *Good man*, made him stay and *eat* with him, taking no notice of all the Calumnies with which he had loaded him; but by this Carriage he strangely mollified and conquered the Stomach of his Reviler.—*C. M.*, pp. 38 and 39.

The skill of our ancestress, Hanna Mumford Eliot, in the healing art, is evident from her directions in regard to the treatment of "*Rickitts*". They were taken from a manuscript volume of Miss Esther Bernon Carpenter, deceased, of Wakefield, R. I., and they were originally copied from a manuscript volume belonging to John³, son of the "*Apostle*."

Take an oxe gall, a like quantity of fresh butter, mingle them, and boyle them together with wormwood, rue, featherfew of each a like quantity, as much as the sd leekquor will containe, over a gentle fire, for the space of three or four hours, straine it, and keepe it for yo'r use. With this anoynt the child all down the brest, and cross the short ribbs bathing well against the fire: this do every night for a month together, in the spring, as soon as the said herbs may be had, in the mean time frequently give the child water wherein a handful of currants have been boyled.

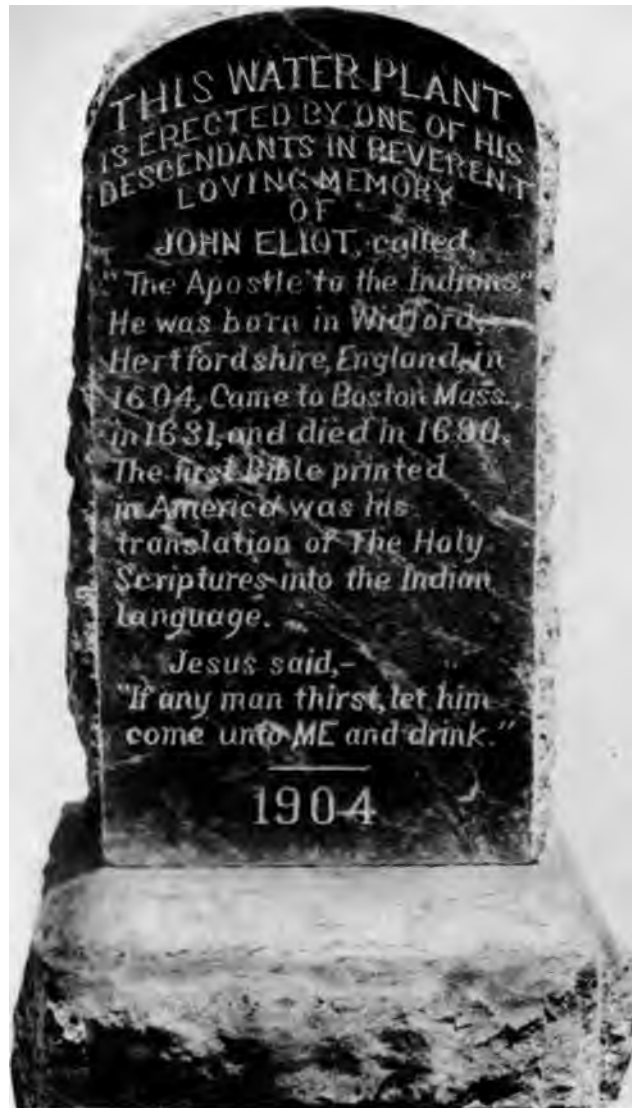
The son John^s adds:—"This is my mother's probatim est, wch she hath cured many with, and it seldom faileth"

No wonder that her body was the first to be admitted to the Tomb, built for the interment of the Roxbury Ministers, now called "The Parish Tomb"; "for the great service she had done for the town".

March 28, 1687. Judge Sewall writes in his Diary, "Went to Mrs. Eliots Funeral, which was a very great one"; She d. March 22nd.—*Sewall Papers*, vol. 1, p. 171.

"In y^s year [1687] my ancient dearly beloved wife dyed. I was sick to death, but the Lord was pleased to delay me, & keep in my service w^h was but pure [poor] and weak"

It could not be said of him, That *he sought great things for himself*; but what estate he became owner of, was from the Blessing of God upon the Husbandry and Industry of some in his Family, rather than from any endeavours of his own. Once when there stood several *Kine* of his own before his door, his Wife, to try him, asked him, *Whose they were?* and she found that he knew nothing of them. He could not endure to plunge himself into secular Designs and Affairs,—*C. M.*, pp. 31, 32.



ELIOT MEMORIAL
at Tucson, Arizona.

6. MEMORIALS OF THE APOSTLE.

1. John Eliot Memorial Prize and Scholarship Fund. It seems peculiarly appropriate that an Eliot Prize Fund to encourage the study of the *Hebrew* language should be offered in Jesus College, Cambridge, by the descendants of John Eliot when we consider these words of his, as reported by Cotton Mather:

"Oh that the Lord would put it (says he) into the heart of some of his Religious and Learned Servants to take such pains about the Hebrew Language as to fit it for Universal Use! Considering that above all other Languages spoken by the lips of Man it is most capable to be enlarged and fitted to express all things and notions that our human intellect is capable of in this mortal life; considering also that it is the Invention of *God himself* and what one is fitter to be the Universal Language than that which it pleased our Lord Jesus to make use of when he spake from Heaven unto Paul.—*C. M. Life of Eliot*, page 50.

The Rev. Edward Otter, formerly Fellow, gave the dividend of one year's Fellowship which increased by the College forms a Divinity and Hebrew prize of about £18, open every two years to Bachelors of Jesus College, Cambridge, England.

The Eliot Prize Fund, inaugurated by Ellsworth Eliot of New York and contributed to by a number of his descendants in the United States of America, was begun in 1898 and completed in 1904. It is open for competition in alternate years with the other prize, its value and the conditions of examination being the same.

The original circular is as follows:

The John Eliot Memorial Prize and Scholarship Funds, Jesus College, Cambridge University, England.

John Eliot, "The Apostle to the Indians," entered this College, March 20, 1618, and proceeded to the degree of A. B. in 1622.

In the will of his father, Bennet Eliot, made November 5, 1621—recorded in the Commissary Court of London, Register for 1621-1626, Folio 85, B.; and printed in "The Heraldic Journal, recording the Armorial Bearings and Genealogies of American Families, Vol. IV., Boston, 1868," pp. 182-186—is: "And first I give and bequeath all the rents and profitts of all my coppy and customary lands and Tenements wth theire appertennns lyeinge and beinge in the sevall p'ishes of Ware, Widford, Hunsdon and Estweeke in the County of Hartford unto my Trusty and welbeloved friends William Curtis my sonne in lawe, Nicolas

Camp the younger and John Keyes all of the sayde parishe of Nasinge for the space of eight yeares from the time of my decease quarterly to pay unto my sonne John Elliott the some of eight pounds a yeare of lawfull money of England for and towards the maintenance in the univ'sity of Cambridge where he is a Scholler."

That John Eliot had a most tender regard for his Alma Mater is evident from the fact that he presented to her a copy of the first edition of his Indian Bible, now the most valuable in existence. (See page 259 for the dedication as he wrote it.)

It seems eminently proper that there should be a perpetual Memorial of "The Apostle to the Indians" in this venerable Institution of learning, where were probably laid, in a large degree, during a residence of several years, the foundations of his learning and piety.

I. It is proposed to establish, at Jesus College, Cambridge University, England, a "John Eliot Memorial Prize Fund" of £250, the interest upon which shall be used to encourage superior knowledge of the Hebrew language, for which "The Apostle to the Indians" had great reverence.

II. It is also proposed to establish in the same College a "John Eliot Memorial Scholarship Fund," the interest upon which, when sufficient, shall be used for a superior scholar in all the studies leading to the degree of A. B.

III. The Master and Fellows of Jesus College shall establish such rules and regulations as they think necessary and desirable for the proper management of these Funds, and for the award of the Prize and Scholarship.

IV. In electing a John Eliot Scholar, preference shall be given, *ceteris paribus*, to a native of the County of Hertford (in which John Eliot was baptized at Widford); or of Essex (in which his family lived a number of years at Nazeing); or of one of the six States of New England (where his active life was spent).

The Master and Fellows of Jesus College are prepared to allow the name of John Eliot, of whom they are justly proud, to be perpetuated in this manner.

Contributions may be sent to the Rev. James De Normandie, D.D., Roxbury, Mass., the present successor of John Eliot in the first Church there; to Frederic B Elliott, President of the Hudson River Bank, Columbus Avenue, New York, N. Y.; to Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., 48 West 36th Street, New York, N. Y.; to the Rev. John Travis Lockwood, Widford Rectory, Ware, Hertfordshire, England; and to the Rev. F. J. Foakes-Jackson, Jesus College, Cambridge University, England.

48 West 36th Street, New York, N. Y.

October 17, 1898.

2. In Canton, Mass., there is a granite Watering Trough, high enough for horses to drink from unchecked, with this inscription:—"Erected in memory of the labors of the Apostle Eliot among the Indians at Ponkapoag, 1650-1690".

3. The Parish Tomb, in the burial ground, corner of Washington and Eustis Streets, Roxbury, Mass., is about three feet high. Upon its walls of blocks of sandstone rest a white marble slab, inscribed with the names of the ministers of the first church from John Eliot, who died in 1690, to Eliphalet Porter, who died in 1833.

4. The Eliot Memorial Terrace at Newton, Mass., has this inscription:—Here at Nonantum, October 28, 1646, in Waban's wigwam, near this spot, John Eliot began to preach the Gospel to the Indians. Here was founded the first Christian community of Indians within the English Colonies.

The dates 1646 and 1879 (the year of erection) and the names, Heath, Shepard, Gookin and Waban, who are supposed to have been at the meeting, are upon the terrace.

5. There is also at Newton an "Eliot Memorial Fund," the interest upon which is used to stimulate the pupils in the public schools of Newton to study American history, especially the early history of Massachusetts.

6. At South Natick, Mass., there is a monument of New Jersey freestone, obelisk in form and about fifteen feet high, on the site of the Indian burial ground. On one of its sides is the inscription

John Eliot
Apostle
to the Indians
Born 1604
Died 20 May
1690.

On another side is an open Bible, carved, and on one of its pages is

Up Biblum God
1663

7. Four tablets are affixed to the Congregational House, Boston, Mass. One of these, signifying philanthropy, is a representation of John Eliot preaching to the Indians.

8. The Chancel window in the Church of St. John Baptist, Widford, Hertfordshire, England, is a Memorial to John Eliot, the inscription being:—To the Glory of God, and in pious memory of John Eliot, A.B. Cantab, called "The Apostle to the Indians," who was baptized in this Parish, Aug. 5, 1604:

Emigrated to New England, 1631: died in Roxbury, Massachusetts, May 21, 1690. The righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance. Erected by his descendants 1894.

The following circular was the beginning of this admirable memorial:

To the descendants of John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians."

The early years of our ancestors were passed in Widford, County of Hertford; in Nazeing, County of Essex; at Little Baddow in the same county, and at Jesus College, Cambridge University.

In the Parish Register of the Church of St. John Baptist at Widford, his baptism is thus recorded: John Elliott the sonne of Bennett Elliott was baptized the fyfte daye of Auguste in the yeare of o^r Lord God, 1604.

The baptism of his sister Sarah in 1599, his brother Phillip in 1602, and his brother Jacob in 1606 are also recorded in this Parish Register.

Among the marriages is this: Bennett Eliot and Letteye Aggar were married the 30th of October, 1598.

Subsequently to 1606 and prior to 1610 the family doubtless removed to Nazeing, as in the Parish Register of the Church of All Saints in that Parish are recorded the baptisms of Lydia in 1610, of Francis in 1615, and of Mary in 1620. The Register also shows that in the churchyard there are the graves, unmarked and unknown, of Letteye Eliot, who died in 1620, and Bennet Eliot, who died in 1621—the father and mother of our apostolic ancestor.

In the library of Jesus College, Cambridge University, is a copy of the Indian Bible presented by John Eliot, as his inscription on the fly-sheet shows. This priceless volume has been but recently discovered.

Widford is about twenty-five miles north from London, and four and one-half miles east from Ware. It contains about 500 inhabitants, and probably presents about the same appearance as when our ancestor was born there. The Church of St. John Baptist is an ancient structure, built, no one can tell when and how. Parts of it are probably about 800 years old, dating from the days of the Normans. Venerable in appearance, it looks as if it had stood for ages and would continue for centuries undilapidated. Archbishop Richard Whately and our ancestor, as well, were baptized at the stately font which stands just within the entrance of the church. Charles Lamb was a frequent worshipper there, and his beautiful verses, in which he refers to the grave of his grandmother in its churchyard as

"On the green hill-top

Hard by the house of prayer, a modest roof,"

have brought, and will continue to bring, many pilgrims to this delightful locality. The tower of the church, built at a later date than the main building, but still not far from 500 years old, contains a peal of six bells of exceptional sweetness and purity. Some of them are of great antiquity, to which John Eliot must have listened. Their melodious ringing on a clear Sunday morning once heard can never be forgotten.

Through the kindness of the Rector, the Rev. John Traviss Lockwood, arrangements have been made to erect a stained-glass window to the memory of our ancestor. Mr. Lockwood has kindly consented that the chancel window, the most desirable one in the church, may be used for this purpose. Messrs. Burlinson & Grylls, 23 Newman Street, London, are preparing a design, a copy of which will soon be received. It will be an appropriate and beautiful memorial. The Rector of the church is thoroughly acquainted with this kind of work, and will give it his unremitting attention. The inscription will be: To the Glory of God and in Pious Remembrance of John Eliot, A.B., Cantab.,* called "The Apostle to the Indians," who was Baptized in this Church, Aug. 5, 1604: Emigrated to New England A.D. 1631; and Died in Roxbury, Massachusetts, May 21, 1690. This window was erected by his descendants A.D. 1893 (or 1894). "The Righteous shall be in Everlasting Remembrance."

The object of this circular is to ask contributions of \$1 and upwards from every one who claims descent from John Eliot, and from those who have married descendants. There are a few who will pay the entire amount, if necessary. As some are unable, and others may be indifferent, large contributions must be made by others to meet the expenses, which will be about \$1,000. It is suggested that contributions be made, by those who are able and willing, in the names of deceased members of the family, or in behalf of those too poor to contribute, so as to make the number of contributors, directly or indirectly, as numerous as possible.

Contributions sent to E. Eliot, 48 West 36th Street, New York, N. Y., will be promptly acknowledged.

It will give me pleasure to show a large number of maps and photographs of churches and places identified with the life of John Eliot in England to any who may desire to see them.

When the work shall have been finished there will be a dedicatory service. This may take place early next spring. Then, or at any other time, descendants of John Eliot will have a cordial welcome at the church, rectory, and village of Widford, in Hertfordshire, England.

ELLSWORTH ELIOT.

48 WEST 36TH STREET, NEW YORK, N. Y.
September 25, 1893.

9. A Memorial Window, made by the Tiffany Glass Company, New York City, from a design by F. D. Millet, was placed in Memorial Hall, Harvard College, in 1889. It is described as "a well designed and richly colored picture of Eliot presenting the Gospel to the Indians".

* Cantab., in the inscription, is the usual abbreviation of Cantabrigia, the Latin of Cambridge.

10. Memorial to John Eliot at Tucson, Arizona, by Laura Eliot Cutter. [See illustration in this volume.]

"The Pumping Plant is the property of the Indian Training School at Tucson, Arizona. It is the only means of irrigating our forty-five acre ranch, which is situated one mile west of the School. Our School is for the Pima and Papago Indians and these tribes alone are benefited by this plant. Its use so far has been confined entirely to the School lands.

Water rights, which we had from the river ditch, were partly taken away from us some years ago. Last year we would have had no crop had it not been for this pump plant, for all the water was taken away from us. The want of rains in this climate makes irrigation an absolute necessity for vegetation. The inscription for the plant is cut in native marble, taken from a mountain about twenty miles southwest of Tucson. The stone stands outside of the Well building at the southeast corner."

[A portion of a letter written by the Superintendent of the Training School.]

Churches, halls, public squares, streets, various institutions, and other Memorials without number bear the name of Eliot in recognition of his praiseworthy character.

7. FAMILY RELICS.

THIS LIST MIGHT BE LARGELY EXTENDED.

Chair belonging to the Unitarian Church, Dorchester, Mass. A picture of this chair is in the *New England Magazine*, vol. xv, p. 273.

Chair belonging to ex-Mayor Henry E. Cobb, Newton, Mass., Pictures of both of these chairs are in the "Eliot Anniversary 1646-1896. City of Newton", Mass.

Court cupboard, or sideboard, belonging to Edward Eliot, Guilford, coming from Joseph Eliot. [See picture in this book.]

Autographs and other handwriting of John¹, Joseph², Jared³ and Abial⁴ Eliot, and of many of their descendants, owned by Ellsworth Eliot, New York City. [A few of these are reproduced in this volume.]

Indian Bible, owned by Mrs. Laura Eliot Cutter, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Indian Bible, owned by Ellsworth Eliot, New York City.

Cotton Mather's *Life of John Eliot*, once owned by his son, Joseph² Eliot, Guilford, Conn., now owned by Ellsworth Eliot.

Henry Smith's *Sermons*, dated 1592. This book has the autograph of Benjamin Eliot, son of John¹, by whom it may have been brought from England. Owned by Ellsworth Eliot, New York City.

Portraits of Jared³ Eliot and wife, owned by George E. Eliot, Clinton, Conn. [See Jared Eliot's portrait in this volume.]

There is an excellent engraving of the portrait of Jared Eliot in the *Century Magazine*, New York City, vol. xxvii, New Series, p. 437.

Gold medal awarded to Jared³ Eliot, for producing malleable iron from the American black sand. Owned by Charles G. Eliot, Goshen, N. Y. For a picture of this medal, see the *Century Magazine*, New York City, vol. xxvii, p. 448.

Photographic copy of the *Logick Primer* from the original in the Library of the British Museum, London. Owned by Ellsworth Eliot, New York City.

Whitney Elliott of North Haven, Conn., has the first dollar Dr. Harvey Eliot (No. 119) took in his practice—"a Spanish mill dollar".

Also the gig he used in practice; it is still in running order.

Also his picture, in a gold case painted on ivory.

Deacon William Maltby of Northford, Conn., has a silver porringer said to belong to Joseph and Mary Wyllys Eliot. It descended through the Hart family.

Alexander Lucius Elliott of Delaware Co., O., has a watch belonging to Dr. Harvey Eliot (119).

John A. Stanton of Clinton owns the following:

Two Kensington embroideries by Amelia Z. Eliot and Mary L. Eliot, nieces of Nancy Eliot, sister of Jared Eliot 3d.

A round top mahogany table of the eighteenth century, with spider legs, which belonged to Elizabeth Lord of Lyme, Conn., who married Jared Eliot 2d in 1760, and was his second wife.

Two fiddle-back, rush-seated parlor chairs, with Spanish feet.

A small globular china teapot, finely decorated and perfect.

Silver pepper box and spoons marked J. E.

A very ancient engraving, "Duchess of Marlborough," from painting by Sir Godfrey Kneller, Bart., and another entitled "Study of Geography".

A light drab colored gig body, with Eliot coat-of-arms, painted on back, and elephant's heads on side panels. In this carriage Jared Eliot 2d and Elizabeth Walker made their wedding journey from Boston to Killingworth in May, 1757.

Full life-size portraits of Jared Eliot 3d and his wife, Clarissa Lewis, upon one canvas.

A fine Kensington embroidery, "Persian Lady worshipping the sun", by Nancy Eliot, sister of Jared Eliot 3d.

MARY V

Ci

Lc

Ci

Pr

Ba

987 = Lady A

of Provence

Royal Descent)

Hu

Ve

tier

don ; Lord Cha

and Lady Ali

d. of Sir Hum

o Title, hanged

L
desmas Hardres

Lt) of Stanstead

L
ire, 1597 ; Gov.

yllys of Ct.

9. THE SURNAME ELIOT, AND ITS CORRECT SPELLING.

Much has been written in regard to the origin of surnames in modern history, that of Eliot included. They were introduced to designate occupation, estate, place of residence, or some particular thing or event related to the person. One writer says Eliot is of doubtful origin. Another says it signifies the son of Elias. It has abounded in the north of England and the Scottish border from an early date. It was first brought to the new world by John Eliot and his brother Jacob. By the Apostle it was spelled Eliot, and it was so continued for three generations. The number of changes that have been made in later generations is surprising.

The following after-dinner lines, composed by Mrs. W. H. Eliot Emerson, were read at the family dinner at South Natick, and is here printed by request :

THE NAME OF ELIOT.

I have a little tale to tell—
Perhaps 'tis new to you as well;
It dates as far back as man's woes
When the tower of Babel rose!

It seems the letters got so mixed—
After that high brick wall was fixed,—
They joined themselves in pure affright
For fear they'd lose themselves outright.

Three vowels, a liquid and a t,
Clung together for company;
The i was thin, the o was round,
E had a good strong base 'twas found,

So it took the lead and liquid L
Followed the E and loved it well—
While sharp thin I and fat round O
Were followed by T, who was shy and slow.

And many have borne this curious name
Since Babel first was known to fame,
And some have tinkered, and many have tried
To make it different—more long—or wide.

They have doubled the l
 "To make it swell,"
 They have added a t
 "To be odd, you see."
 Some have put in a "y"
 In the place of i—
 But still it spells
 "E-l-i-o-t."

Now, kinsmen and kinswomen here to-day,
 I've an axe to grind and a chip to lay.
 Why not scratch out one l and banish one t
 And all spell our name E-l-i-o-t?
 And, if two good reasons I must show,
 First, our *great* Eliot spelt it so,
 And next—the anagram is toile,
 The greatest, grandest privilege of man.
 Whether to do great deeds or till the soil;
 Therefore I say, adopt the ancient plan.
 E-l-i-o-t—
 T-o-i-l-e.

10. PLACES IN ENGLAND

KNOWN TO BE CLOSELY ASSOCIATED WITH THE MEMORY OF
JOHN ELIOT.

I. Widford in Hertfordshire, about twenty-six miles north by east from London. It contains about 500 inhabitants. Here in the Parish Register is the record of the marriage of his father and mother ; and of the baptisms of their children, Sarah, Philip, John, and Jacob ; and here is the Memorial window to John.

II. Nazeing in Essex, about nineteen miles north by east from London. It contains about 1,800 inhabitants. Here in the Parish Register is the record of the baptisms of the younger children, Lydia, Francis and Mary ; and here is the record of the burial of the father and mother.

III. Jesus College, Cambridge University. Here in the Library of the College is a copy of the first edition of the Indian Bible, with a presentation inscription in Latin by the translator—the most valuable copy in existence.

IV. Little Baddow in Essex, about thirty-five miles north-east from London. Here between 1622, the year of his graduation from college, and 1631, when he left England for America, he was for some time a teacher in the school of the Rev. Thomas Hooker—it is not known how long.

11. TOWNS OF "PRAYING INDIANS".

From the year 1651, when Natick was founded, to King Philip's war, 1675-78, towns for the Christian Indians, one after another, were established until they numbered sixteen. Seven of them were designated as old towns "because they were first settled in civil and religious order." In the "Nipmuck country," which was in that part of Massachusetts now occupied by towns in the middle and lower part of Worcester County, there were about nine new towns. In Gookin's Historical Collections of the Indians in New England, these towns are called Natick, Pakemit or Punkapoag, Hassanamesitt, Okommakamesit, Wamesit, Nashobah, Magunkaquog, Manchage, Chabanakongkomun, Maanexit, Quantisset, Wabquissit, Packacoog, Waeuntug, and two others, Weshakim and Quabaug, "which are coming to receive the gospel".

These towns are supposed to have contained about eleven hundred "yielding obedience to the gospel".

The results of Philip's war were most disastrous, nearly all, if not all, the new praying towns in the Nipmuck country having been annihilated.

Four, of all the Indian towns, in 1684 were Natick, Ponkipog, Wamesit, and Chachaubunkkakowok.

The spelling of the names differ in the writings of different authors.

Natick is the only one which has become permanent.

12. OTHER ELIOTS

AMONG THE EARLY SETTLERS IN NEW ENGLAND BESIDES THE
"APOSTLE" AND HIS THREE BROTHERS.

I. John of Watertown, Mass., 1633. He probably removed to Stamford, Conn., in 1650. His wife, Margaret, died there Aug. 17, 1658.

II. "William Eliot, sometimes of New Sarum" (Salisbury), England, was drowned at Thacher's Island, "about two miles east of the southeast point of Cape Ann", Mass., Aug. 15, 1635.

III. Edmund of Amesbury, Mass. Arrived about 1650.

IV. Richard of New London, Conn., in 1662. (Transient.)

V. Richard of Beverly, Mass., in 1664.

VI. Joseph of New London, 1667.

VII. Henry of Stonington, 1678.

VIII. Robert of Casco, Scarborough, 1685

IX. Thomas of Boston, Mass., 1686.

X. Daniel of Sudbury or Marlborough, 1687.

XI. Andrew, from East Coker, Somersetshire, England, came to Beverly, Mass., between 1668 and 1670. He was one of the jury in the witch trials at Salem, for which he and the other jurymen asked forgiveness.

The genealogy of this family by Walter Graeme Eliot was published in 1887.

Many distinguished men, one of them Charles William Eliot, President of Harvard University, trace their ancestry to this emigrant.

Levi and Oliver Elliott, brothers, who may have been descendants of some one of the preceding, came from Maine or Vermont to Cherry Flats, Tioga Co., Pa., where they lived and died, marrying and having a large family of male children.

Mortimer F. Elliott, 26 Broadway, New York City, attorney for the Standard Oil Co., is of this line.

A. M. Elliott, 935 North Calvert street, Baltimore, Md., writes that his stock came from the Carolinas—Wilmington being the chief centre. We do not know whether he has traced to an early settler.

13. SERMON OF JOHN ELIOT,

REPORTED BY COTTON MATHER.

See pp. 21-24 of "The Life of the Renowned John Eliot . . .
Written by Cotton Mather . . . Boston . . . 1691."

Indeed I can not give a fuller Description of him than what was in a Paraphrase that I have heard himself to make upon that Scripture, *our Conversation is in Heaven*. I writt from him as he uttered it.

"Behold, *said he*, the Ancient and Excellent Character of a true Christian; 'tis that which *Peter* calls *Holiness in all manner of Conversation*; you shall not find a Christian out of the way of Godly Conversation. For, first, a *seventh part of our time* is all Spent in Heaven, where we are duely zealous for and zealous on, *the Sabbath of God*. Besides, God has written on the Head of the Sabbath *Remember*; which looks both Forwards and Backwards; and thus a good part of the week will be spent in *Sabbatizing*. Well, but for the rest of our *Time!* why, we shall have that spent in Heaven, ere we have done. For, Secondly, we have many days for both *Fasting* and *Thanksgiving*, in our pilgrimage; and here are so many *Sabbaths* more. Moreover, Thirdly, we have our *Lectures* every week; and pious people, won't miss *them*, if they can help it. Furthermore, fourthly, We have our *private Meetings* wherein we pray, & sing, and Repeat Sermons, and confer together about the things of God; and being now come thus far, we are in Heaven almost every day. But a little farther, Fifthly, we perform *Family-Duties* every day; we have our morning and evening Sacrifices, wherein having read the Scriptures to our Families, we call upon the Name of God, and ever now and then carefully *Catechise* those that are under our Charge. Sixthly, we shall also have our daily Devotions in our *Closets*; wherein unto *Supplication* before the Lord, we shall add some serious *Meditation* upon his Word; a *David* will be at this work no less than thrice a day. Seventhly, We have likewise many scores of *Ejaculations* in a day; and these we have, like *Nehemiah*, in whatever place we come into. Eighthly, We have our Occasional *Thoughts*, and our Occasional *Talks*, upon spiritual matters; and we have our Occasional Acts of *Charity*, wherein we do like the Inhabitants of Heaven every day. Ninthly, in our Callings, in our *civil* Callings, we keep up Heavenly Frames; we buy and sell and toyl, yea, we eat and drink, with some eye both to the *Command* and the *Honour* of God in all. Behold I have not now left an inch of time to be *carnal*; it is all Engrossed for Heaven. And yet, lest here should not be enough, Lastly, We have our *spiritual Warfare*. We are always Encountering the Enemies of our Souls, which continually raises our hearts unto our *Helper* and *Leader* in the *Heavens*. Let no man say, *'Tis impossible to live at this rate*; for we have known some *live* thus; and others that have *written* of such a life, have but spun a Web out of their own

blessed Experiences. *New-England* has Examples of this life; tho, alas, 'tis to be lamented, that the Distractions of the world, in too many professors do becloud the beauty of an Heavenly Conversation. In fine, our Employment lies in *Heaven*. In the morning, if we ask, *Where am I to be to day?* Our Souls must answer, *In Heaven*. In the evening, if we ask, *Where have I been to day?* Our Souls may answer, *In Heaven*. If thou art a Believer, thou art no stranger to *Heaven* while thou *livest*; and when thou dyest, *Heaven* will be no strange place to thee; no, thou hast been there a thousand times before".

Cotton Mather adds—: "In this language have I heard him express himself; and he *did* what he *said*; he was a *Boniface* as well as a *Benedict*; and he was one of those

Qui faciendo docent, quae facienda docent.

It might be said of him, as that Writer characterises *Origen*, Quae-madmodum docuit, sic vixit, et quaemadmodum vixit, sic docuit."

14. LETTER OF JOHN ELIOT TO OLIVER CROMWELL.

"To His Excellency, the Lord General Cromwel; Grace, Mercy, and Peace be Multiplied.

Right Honorable,

Envy itself can not deny that the Lord hath raised and improved You in an Eminent manner to overthrow Antichrist, and to accomplish, in part, the prophecies and Promises of the Churches Deliverance from that Bondage: In all which Service, the Lord hath not only kept Your Honor unstained, but also caused the Lustre of those precious Graces of Humanity, Faith, Love of Truth, and Love to the Saints, &c. with which, through His Free Grace, He hath enriched You, to shine forth abundantly beyond all exception of any that are, or have been Adversaries to Your Proceedings. Now as the design of Christ in these daies is double, namely, First; To overthrow Antichrist by the Wars of the Lamb; and Secondly, To raise up His own Kingdom in the room of all Earthly Powers which He doth cast down, and to bring all the World subject to be ruled in all things by the Word of His mouth. And as the Lord hath raised and improved You, to accomplish (so far as this Work hath proceeded) the first part of His Design, so I trust that the Lord will yet further improve You, to set upon the accomplishment of the Second part of the design of Christ; not only by endeavoring to put Government into the hands of Saints, which the Lord hath made you eminently careful to do, but also by promoting Scripture Government and Laws, that so the Word of Christ might rule all. In which great Services unto the Name of Christ, I doubt not, but it will be some Comfort to Your heart to see the Kingdom of Christ rising up in these Western Parts of the World; and some confirmation it will be, that the Lord's time is come to advance and spread His Blessed Kingdom, which shall (in His season) fill all the Earth: and some encouragement to your heart, to prosecute that part of the Design of Christ, namely, That Christ might Reign. Such Considerations, together with the Favorable Respect You have alwaies shewed to poor New-England, had imboldned me to present unto Your Hand, these first Confessions of that Grace which the Lord hath bestowed upon these poor Natives, and to publish them under the protection of Your Name, begging earnestly the continuance of Your Prayers for the further proceeding of this gracious Work: And so Committing Your Honor to the Lord, and to the Word of His Grace, and all Your weighty affairs to His Heavenly Direction, I rest

Your Honors to serve You,
in the Service of Christ
JOHN ELIOT."

Tears of Repentance:
London: 1653.

15. LETTERS OF JOSEPH ELIOT.

To the Reverend his good friend M^r. Increase Mather Teacher to the 2^d. church in Boston, these.

Reverend S^r—I received before or in winter your letter and your books, for which I heartily thank you. In perusing your book of Answer of Prayers I found some things very considerable; but one thing I much wondered at, that whereas you give an account of prayers and answers as in the Masathuset, Plimouth, England, there is not one word referring to Connecticut, nor is it so much as mentioned in the whole discourse that I can remember. I suppose you will say it was for want of intelligence, and so I believe it was not any design at concealment, but yet had it not been highly expedient to have sent into these parts, and have understood what trade of prayer was here driven by the Saints, before you had printed; for want of which easy duty I know not but yours may be amiss of some things whereby X^t might have been honored; yet I am afraid to be too busy or forward in managing such pleas as not being altogether unacquainted with the deceitfulness of heart, which under pretence of X's honor we seek our own. It can not now be recalled; but I could heartily wish, that in things of publique and universal import there might be no precipitation used, but all things maturely weighed, and the best intelligence gained, lest the world have erudition instead of narratives. But I need not enlarge upon that matter. I hear you are under a sad visitation of the poxe. The Lord's anger is not turned away, but His hand is stretched out still. We may even with trembling stand and wait to see what God wil doe with poor New England. For my own part I durst not but hope in the name of the Holy One of Israel. I perceive in your book concerning Church Children you have taken up D^r. Owen's notion about baptisme. I think it would solve many difficulties if it could be set clear. I am perswaded the Doctor hath more to say about it than yet he hath spoken, being but as it were . . . and what he hath said, laying one thing with another, to the best of my apprehension, is not far from contradictory. I would be very glad if you or any body would stir him up to elucidate and elaborate his notions on that subject. I hope it would be of great use to the Church of God. I hear God hath made a great breach among you by taking away Mr. Sheapard. I know not whither he had any thing provided for the presse. I hope his friends will not be wanting to search, that so if there be, right may be done both to him and the world. There was a man telling of me within these few days that it was strang to observe what a black run of things had followed the Colledge businesse in reference to the doctor. We have in these parts some fears of new trouble from the Indians, & how it is with you and at the eastward, I have not particularly heard. I would thank you if you would communicate to me not only your own but your European newes when it comes to hand. I shal not further

inlarg at present but with dear remembrance to your self and yours,
remain

Yours in our Savior

JOSEPH ELIOT.

Guil: 3 May. 78.

Note by I. Mather. "Received May 18, 78, brought to me by M^r Johnston who found it in the street".

For the Reverend M^r. Mather, Teacher to the 2^d. Church in Boston,
these d^r.

Guil: July 17, 78.

Reverend S^r.—I received your late letter safely delivered to me, and not dropped in the street as mine was. As to that first businesse my scope was to intimate that before such kind of treatises are put forth as contain *aliquid commune*, the affairs I mean, or concerns of a people, it is requisite that there should be such a collection of materials as may in some measure reach in the extent of the whole, without which both persons and things are liable to suffer injury; and as that was my scope so it is still my apprehension, according to which level I think both your discourse of prayer and of the late warre were put forth with too much precipitation, and that your book of the former troubles of the country is farre more elaborate and comprehensive; yet in all these I have not the least thought of disparaging the usefulness of the truths and . . . so farre as they goe, but could have wished that the readers might have been advantaged with the rest, that by no great expense of pains might have been superadded *haec oportet facere et illa non omittere*. I perceive you have come in the way of sundry pieces of the *Virtuosi*. I say *per se* they doe elaborate more and greater things than those you mention; yet concerning longitude memory fails me, if I have not read something of that kind on foot these sundry years (?) I would earnestly entreat you, out of pity to a famished man, to send me such treatises historical or philosophical as you have by you, especially that concerning the designes of a French government in England. I shall carefully return you. And as a pledge of my care, at last I now send you your Hudson. I have kept it long, not so much for the sake of the book as for the learned annotations in the margine, which I am perswaded will prove an antispleenetick medicine, beyond most that you have tryed, especiall in coniunction with the letter at the end pinned on by your brother and carefully preserved ever since by me. I suppose also after a view of it you will not easily be perswaded to part with it. Now there is one thing in my mind that I would propound to you. I did some years agoe see papers of weekly edition after the manner of the Gazets, under the name of Philosophical Observations by John (Henry) Oldenburgh, Fellow of the Society. Those of them that I saw contained relations and passages exceeding worthy the knowledge. Now if you could see it in your way to send for the whole of these Collections, though I know not whither they are still continued, not having seen any these 6 or 7 years, I am perswaded you would not repent of your cost,

especially if so much goodnesse might accompany your injoyment as to be helpful to your poorer sort of neighbors that will be glad to sit down at the reversion of your table. I do not remember that you returned any word whether you had met with the story of the late brave Turkish Vizier. If it be to be had I am stil very desirous of it. If you have Gorsius (?) works by you, doe so much as send out a discourse which is as I remember about a greater or 3 part of the book in containing Exhortations to young people, and think if it may not deserve translation, at least the substance of it. I know not but it might operate the more to consider that such lively passages are fetched as it were out of the dark bowels of Popish times. I have seen a small treatise in verse, such as it is, not over Heliconian, yet honest, printed at Boston, against the Quakers, by one B. K. whose name I can not unriddle. The continuance of the poxe, winter and Summer upon you is a very sad and something unusual dispensation. As to fears of a new warre from the enemie, we see not much cause of it. By any thing apearig to our view that murther at New London we can not discern to have any root of danger, but a mere private act of malice; yet I desire we may not be secure especially while the blow upon the Natique Indians is aparent and carries a hazardous look in it. The blast upon the wheat is more prevalent this year in these parts than it hath been for sundry years past. It is or may be a sharp scourg. yet it is better to fal into the hand of the Lord than into the hand of man. I hope we shal not into both: thus when I begin I scarce know how to make an end. Were I with you, a little time would not satisfie me to inquire about the posture of the ministry and people at Boston, which seems somewhat odde, but such things are not so fit for writing. When your engine comes from London to advance speech so incredibly is come, if it wil promote anything toward our confabulation at this distance, or if it were much nearer than that you mention in your letter, I should think the better of Squire Morland as long as I had occasion to think of such things. But I shal grow tedious. With, therefore the remembrance of choicest respects to yourself and wife, and desire that our hearts may be stirred up in mutual prayer for each other, that we may be prepared for our charges and inabled for our duties through grace and strength from X^t Jesus I remain

Yours ever in him, Joseph Eliot.

For the reverend Mr Increase Mather teacher to the 2^d church in Boston, these.

Reverend Sr.—I received your letter in winter, with an almanack and some verses, for all which I thank you. My letter contained 2 objections, and in hopes you will not refer me to the mercy of the schoolmaster, I wil tel you my further thoughts about them. To that that was the 2^d, as I placed them, you give sundry answers, which I readily own have a fair look of satisfaction, viz: that it is no more strange that Gog and Magog should rise against the heavenly Jerusalem, than that the angels should rise against God himself, &c, yet I must say

that such answers reach not so fully as I could wish, for there is none of them a full proportion to the case in hand, though the instance of the angels comes nearest: but I am willing to make most of any thing that looks Scripturally rational (?). Then for the other objection concerning the burning of the world, and the impossibility of an unmiraculous continuance of the wicked, in case of a general conflagration, I did not observe any thing in your letter . . . towards an answer. I would therefore be glad to have your thoughts upon it. 2 things I can see sayable upon it; 1 that the world may be supposed to suffer combustion but in part, as well as the dead to receive a resurrection but in part, were there any countenance for it in scripture: a 2^d thing is that it may be taken for a metaphorical combustion which that Allin you mention insists upon, but truly if the Chiliasm are proved (?), and if no better answers I shal stil remain in my hesitation; furthermore I do not see into the reason of your so much insisting in your letter vpon the distinction of the personal appearance of X^t and the personal raigne, allowing the state of that Jerusalem to be perfect heaven, I reach not what is gained by the distinction, or lost for want of it; a new heaven and earth I can freely graunt, but a sinlesse heaven is not so clear to me: as for Medes coniectures of Gog and Magog, I have not seen that peece. If it be by it selfe in a volume, I should be very glad to obtain a sight of it, if you would send any by the bearer of this letter, one of my neighbors, Stephen Bishop, I should return it safe in about a years time, though I have of myself read . . . of Mede, as his comment upon the revelations, apostacy of the latter times, chappel exercises. I sent for all his works, but these were all I . . . I prefer him before any I have seen for the solid satis . . . understanding. I am glad your book gives so much content ahead(y) . . . ring of the Church of God is the great thing we should aim at in our . . . is. your sons verses are well spirited, but in my thoughts he wil never win the laurel for his poesy. I am usually afraid when I see young men . . . be drawn out by a few partial admirers to their own disadvantage: the state of the country stands very ticklish. I should be glad to hear there were a spirit of . . . or courage amongst you and of a sound mind. The Lord help us all, that we may prepare for what looks out upon us, and yet look up to the God of our salvation. This is all at present.

I am yours in the gospel, Joseph Eliot.

These three letters to Increase Mather are printed in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, vol. 38, pp. 374-379.

LETTER OF JOSEPH ELIOT TO JOHN WINTHROP, JR.

Honorable Sr.—I have bene wont to be before hand wth others in the gazets: y^e year I have been disappointed of y^m. My intreaty y^efore is unto yourself, y^t you would do me the favor to lend me such as are gainable y^r, and I shal carefully return y^m: it is one addition to the

advantage of reading y^m y^t in y^s our calamitous times we can the better sympathize with the European stories of the sad effects of y^m warrs: as also if any thing from the Royal Society be come to hand I desire the same favor. Y^r is one thing more, I left my wife ill in the Bay, and have not gained a word of intelligence from her, or about her, since I came away, and hard it is to gain any, in y^s sad interruption of passage: if y^r be the least intimation to be gathered up by the travellers y^t came last y^{nc}, I suppose it may have reached your ear, and it would be no small favor to let me hear it. No further at present, but only being glad for the sake of the publique of your having laid aside your thoughts of England for the present, I hope I shal have the oftener the opportunity to present the affectionate service of

Guil: 16. 6. 75

Joseph Eliot.

[From Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, vol. 1, Fifth Series, pp. 430-1.]

For letter of Joseph Eliot to his brother Benjamin, see previous edition of the Eliot Genealogy, pp. 59-61.

16. LIBRARY OF JUDGE JOHN ELIOT

This is interesting as showing the composition of a large library in those days.

Hartford Probate Office. Vol. 9, p. 321, May 1719

Value of the Estate £2185-01-04.

CATALOGUE OF BOOKS.

	£.	s.
One book of Lord Cooks Exp. on Littleton old	001	05 = 00
Seven Psalter ⁿ America ^m 35 ^s / Cook's History 7 ^s	002	02 = 00
Bunyan's holy warr 2 ^s / 6 ^d Dr Wilds Jte Bowale 1/	000	03 = 06
Turvettius three Vol = at 15/ St Walter Rawleighs abridgment	002	17 = 00
Pembles works one Vol 15/ Halls Exp upon Timothy 12 ^s	001	7 = 00
Tattlers two Vol: 8 ^s / Maecovii Metaphysica 2 ^s /	000	10 = 00
Interpreter of Law Terms 7 ^s / Natura Brevium 5/	000	12 = 00
Harris's Lexicon Teckmienno 50 ^s / Reports of St Edward Cook 30 ^s /	004	10 = 00
The Conveyancers Light 10 ^s / Tryall Perpacis 12 ^s /	001	2 = 00
Alstedis Encyclopædia 25/ Wingates abridgement of Stat 8/	001	13 = 00
Jure Maritimo 12 ^s / the Orphans Legacy 14 ^s /	001	06 = 00
History of Henry the 7 th 3 ^s / The Christian Warfare 7 ^s /	001	10 = 00
Choice presidents Richard Kilborn	000	08 = 00
The man of Sin or discourse of popery 5 ^s /	000	05 = 00
The Interpreter of the Academy 4/ The whole duty of man 3/	000	07 = 00
Lucan's Poetry 8 ^d / Boston Laws 2 ^s / Ordinance of the Lords and Commons 4 ^s /	000	06 = 08
Deritus Nuptianum 1 ^s / Coментарies Hystorique 4 ^s /	000	05 = 00
Naturalis Phylisophia 4 ^s / two account books 12 ^s /	000	16 = 00
Epitime Revisii 18 ^d / Lees Joy of faith 2 ^s / Fred ^r Logick 6/	000	04 = 00
Hobart's Narrative 3 ^s / Icono Closster 4 ^d / Masesii Lesdivorae 1 ^s /	000	04 = 04
Negotiations de paix 1 ^s / a Treatise of Eng: particles 3 ^s /	000	4 = 00
Tulleys Orations 1 ^s / Jsraells complaint for want of Govern- ment 3 ^s /	000	04 = 00
Secrets in Physick 1 ^s / Mr Stoddards Benefit of the Gospell 18 ^s /	000	02 = 06
one old Hebrew Psalter 6 ^d : Husbandman's Guide 1 ^s /	000	01 = 06
Boston Laws 3 ^s / a Pamphlet 2 ^s / Mr Gearrings Life 1 ^s / 6 ^d	000	06 = 06
Havey on Annimalls 3 ^s / Expostulations of the Clergy 4 ^d /	000	03 = 04
Vindication of the bank 4 ^d / Homers Jlices 2/	000	02 = 04
Dr Owens Diatriba 3 ^d / Distinctiones Phylosophice 2 ^s / 6 ^d	000	05 = 06
Jinstructor Chericales 2 ^s / Objections to the bank 4 ^d	000	02 = 04
Hardship concerning Oaths 4 ^d / Report from the Com ^{se} Secrecie 2 ^s /	000	02 = 04
The Second Spira 1 ^s / Epitome theatres 1 ^s / Hallan Convert 1 ^s /	000	03 = 00
a Call to the Unconverted 1 ^s / 4 ^d / Englands glory 1 ^s / 6 ^d	000	02 = 10
Election Sermon 4 ^d / Mystery of Husbandry 1 ^s / 6 ^d	000	01 = 10

old Psalms 1 ^s / Vincentii Lozinensis 1 ^s /6 Succia 1 ^s	000 = 03 = 6
Cutlars Election Sermon 6 ^d / Felici Octavius 4 ^d /	000 = 00 = 10
History of Henry the 7 th in French 1 ^s / Opera Josephi 10 ^s /	000 = 11 = 00
Orelus upon the holy Evangelist 10 ^d / Biblica Hebraica 35 ^d	000 = 02 = 05
Legrands Memoirs 15 ^s / Erasmin Jnovram Testamentum 6/	001 = 01 = 00
Peter Matyrs Com ^t 10 ^s / Beza upon the New Testament 14 ^s /	001 = 04 = 00
Ainsworths Annotations 18 ^s / Cameron Theologes 15 ^s /	001 = 13 = 00
Alsteade Second Vol: 15 ^s / Lexecon greek and Lattin 10 ^s /	001 = 05 = 00
The Harmony upon the Evangelist 2 Vol 50 ^s / Syntagma the ^o 20 ^s /	003 = 10 = 00
Greek and Lattin Concordance 10 ^s / Musculu/ Com ^{ta} Merces Com ^{ta} 28 ^s	001 = 18 = 00
Vinditia Grãtice D ^r Twifs 10 ^s / Moller upon Psalms 15 ^s /	001 = 05 = 00
Syntagma The ^o 12 ^s / Marloratt upon his Aire 15 ^s /	001 = 07 = 00
Orsonii Pepme 1 ^s / Burgifs Expo ^o Sermons 12 ^s /	000 = 13 = 00
Kerchers Greek & Hebrew Concordance 10 ^s / Hebrew & Greek Lexicon 10 ^s /	001 = 00 = 00
Com ^{ta} Parei 10 ^s / Socrates Epis ^{to} 5 ^s / Calvin upon Daniel 6 ^s /	001 = 01 = 00
Pareus Com ^{ta} in English 10 ^s / The Hystory of Melchion Adm 10 ^s / 6 ^d	001 = 00 = 06
Rogers Sermons upon Judges 15 ^s / Comment ^o upon Joshua 10 ^s /	001 = 05 = 00
Cartwright upon the Evangelist 8 ^s / Com ^{ta} on Geniſis 5 ^s / The Turkish History(?) 10 ^s /	001 = 03 = 00
Byshop Smith Sermons 6 ^s / Dialogi de mundo 8 ^s / the Saint Qualifications 5 ^s /	000 = 19 = 00
Rami Schola 10 ^s / Cathalogus Jacobii 5 ^s / Old Lattin Dictionary 1 ^s /	000 = 16 = 00
Calvin upon Ezekiel 6 ^s / Prosodia 1 ^s / Indian bible 6 ^s /	000 = 13 = 00
Senecas Phylosophia 8 ^s / Compendium Theologia 1 ^s /	000 = 09 = 00
Racticcell Catich ^m 4 ^d Whitakers Disputation 3 ^s /	000 = 03 = 00 (?)
Com ^{ta} on the Acts 4 ^s / Justit Theo 2 ^s / Hookers Survey 4 ^s /	000 = 10 = 00
Vellerminus Enervatus 5 ^s / a Chronology 4 ^s / Prestons Sermons 4 ^s /	000 = 13 = 00
Chronology Vofsii 3 ^s / Beza ^s Com ^{ta} on Job 3 ^s / one old Com ^{ta} 1 ^s /	000 = 07 = 00
Mount Pisgah 3 ^s / 6 ^d Quarduples Dictionary 4 ^s / Symbolacees 6 ^d /	000 = 08 = 00
Analysis Logea 3 ^s / 6 ^d Blonds Teñent 2 ^s /	000 = 05 = 06
Tetcastilon Papismi 2 ^s / Junius Parrerell Scripta 1 ^s / 6 ^d	000 = 03 = 06
Erasmus Colloquies 2 ^s / Calvins French Commens 3 ^s /	000 = 05 = 00
Hedegin Analysis 6 ^s / Bilsons perpetual Government 3 ^s /	000 = 09 = 00
Dunhams Sum of Sacred divinity 5 ^s / The History of Alexand ^{er} 6 ^d /	000 = 05 = 06
Theodosiei Analysis Evañg: 4 ^s / Rollock on the Evangelist 4 ^s /	000 = 08 = 00
Moddle of Divinity 2 ^s / Survey of the Lattin tongue 2 ^s /	000 = 04 = 00
Herkermans Logick 3 ^s / Records Arithmetick 3 ^s /	000 = 06 = 00
Aristottle ^s Logick 6 ^d Ordinances of the Lords & Commons 4 ^s /	000 = 04 = 06
Lexicon Theologicum 2 ^s / Ciceros Philosophy 4 ^s /	000 = 06 = 00
Dente Ronomion 1 ^s / Catchisticall doctrin 3 ^s /	000 = 04 = 00
Justins History 1 ^s / 6 ^d Notes on Gospell & Epis ^{ta} 2 ^s /	000 = 03 = 06
the new directory 3 ^s / Clavis Homerica 3 ^s / Reports 4 ^s /	000 = 10 = 00
D ^r Amos upon Conscience 2 ^s / Boy's Exp ^o 1 ^s /	000 = 03 = 00
Wright on the Sphere 1 ^s / Euclides Meta Physica 2 ^s /	000 = 03 = 00
Analysis Logyea Dieterieie 3 ^s / Virgill 2 ^s / Exp ^o on the Psalmes 2 ^s /	000 = 07 = 00

Phraises Latine 6 ^d Homoles Swetii 6 ^d Prosodia 2 ^s /	000 = 03 = 00
Horace Epist ^o 1 ^s / Ovids Metamorphosis 1 ^s / a method of dyalling (?) 1 ^s / 6 ^d	000 = 03 = 06
Calliepia 8 ^d / Reliege Medeci 6 ^d / Analysis on the Rev: 6 ^s	000 = 07 = 02
Cooks Jnstitutes 10 ^s / Theams 2 ^s Mortialii 1 ^s / Rhetorick 1 ^s / 6 ^d	000 = 14 = 06
Bacons book Learning 4 ^s / Forbs Com ^{ta} 4 ^s / Fays Theo 3 ^s /	000 = 11 = 00
Shiboleth french 1 ^s / Virgillii 2 ^s / old Poet 6 ^d /	000 = 03 = 06
the discription of Eng: in Latin 8 ^d / Apologia Catholica 4 ^s /	000 = 04 = 08
Practice of Christianity 2 ^s / Prid's Orations 2 ^s /	000 = 04 = 00

17. PUBLICATIONS OF REV. JOHN ELIOT (No. 96).

"A selected, pronouncing and accented Dictionary, Comprising a Selection of the Choicest Words found in the best English Authors, Being an Abridgement of the most useful Dictionaries now extant; together with the addition of a number of words now in vogue not found in any Dictionary.

In which the definitions are concisely given, the words so divided as to lead to the present mode of pronunciation, and by a typographical character, the sound of the vowels and accented syllables are distinctly pointed out; and the parts of speech noted & explained.

The whole made easy and familiar to children or youth and designed for the use of schools in America.

By John Elliott,
Pastor of the Church in East-Guilford.
And Samuel Johnson, junr.
Author of the School Dictionary".

In addition to the above, the work contains some general observation on the derivation of words, and an explanation of the inseparable prepositions, together with a table correcting common errors in spelling and pronunciation.

Published according to act of Congress.
Suffield: (Conn.)

Printed by Edward Gray, For Oliver D. & I. Cook, and sold by them in sheets or bound, at their Book Store Hartford.

M.DCCC.

16mo. oblong. pp. 16 & 223.

Johnson's "School Dictionary", published in 1798, was the first Dictionary of the English language by an American author. This was the second, and there were two editions printed the same year.

Discourse on the death of Gen. Washington, pp. 23,	1800
Discourse occasioned by the death of Rev. Amos Fowler of Guilford, pp. 26,	1800
Discourse delivered on the first sabbath after the commencement of the year, 1802. pp. 39	1802
Discourse occasioned by the death of Mrs. Mabel Lee,	1802
Discourse delivered at the ordination of the Rev. David D. Field, pp. 28,	1805
Sermon occasioned by the death of Capt. William Whittlesey and others, pp. 24,	1807

Sermon at the ordination of Rev. Saul Clark by Vinson Gould contains "The Right Hand of Fellowship" by Elliott, pp. 23 & 24 (two pages)	1808
Sermon delivered at the interment of the Rev. Thomas Wells Bray, pp. 30,	1808
Sermon on the anniversary election, pp. 52,	1810
Sermon at the Installation of Rev. Philander Parmelee, pp. 23,	1816
Consociation Sermon, pp. 21	1818
Sermon at Ordination of Rev. Eleazer Thompson Fitch, pp. 26	1818
Sermon after the death of Jonathan Todd, pp. 31,	1819

The title of the Dictionary is given in full; those of the sermons somewhat abbreviated and in some instances slightly changed.



JOHN ELIOT'S GRAVE
in Parish Tomb, at Roxbury, Mass.

18. MISCELLANEOUS.

NATICK DICTIONARY.

In 1903 the Bureau of American Ethnology of the Smithsonian Institution published a work by James Hammond Trumbull, with an introduction by Edward Everett Hale, being, in short, a dictionary of the Algonquin languages—the same ones in which Eliot's Bible was written. We quote from the introduction:

"Dr. Trumbull's vocabularies constitute the most important contribution to the scientific study of Eliot's Indian Bible which has been made since that wonderful book was published."

"Such careful study as Dr. Trumbull and Duponceau and Pickering and Heckewelder have given to the Algonquin languages shows beyond a doubt that John Eliot was one of the great philologists of the world. His study of the remarkable grammatic construction of the Indian languages proves to be scientific and correct."

"All study of these languages through the century which has just passed has proved that the elaborate system of grammar was correctly described by Eliot, and, to the surprise of European philologists, that it is fairly uniform.

"A Corporation for the Promoting and Propagating of the Gospel of Jesus Christ in New England", established July 27, 1649. With the restoration of Charles II., it became defunct, but it was revived under the name of "The Company for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England and the parts adjacent in America". Nowadays it is known as the New England Company. Its work is now carried on in British America.

This Society, the oldest Protestant Missionary Society in the world, owes its origin to reports from New England in regard to the promising labors to convert the Indians to Christianity. Large collections were made throughout England and Wales, and legacies were bequeathed, whereby the expense of printing the Bible and translations of several books in the Indian language, and the payment of the salaries of missionaries and school teachers, was defrayed.

In the appendix to the Life of John Eliot by the Rev. Nehemiah Adams, p. 311, it is stated that in 1800, the funds of the Society amounted to \$20,000. In 1847 they were about

twice that sum. At present they are so large that no additions are called for.

In 1899, the President wrote:—"The business of the Company is carried on justly and ungrudgingly by its members as it has been for two and a half centuries without fee or reward of any kind other than that of a good conscience and doing their duty."

Propositions aboute appiel and fashions to declare wt is sinful and offensive. Written by John Eliot in 1658.

1 For the meaner sort of men or women to aime to goe in their app'iel for matter or for manner, according to the cheaper or wealthier is justly offensive because it is above their ranke, ability

2 for any to weare yt app'il here yt for matter or manner did not besee me them or those of the same ranke they now are in Old England, is also justly offensive.

3 notwithstanding this fall of many estates here, we doe not think it offensive to ware out such app'el as they brought with them provided it was not above their ranke in England

4 if such provide new, it is offensive to provide it according to their Estate yt was in England if above wt it is here.

5 Constancy in a fashion is commendable especiall in Christians and therefore such levity of spirit, as to follow new fashions so soon as they be in use among the vain youth in our country, or among strangers, it is a matter particlrly offensive.

6. all garish or wanton fashions are justly offensive, as to goe with brests or wrists naked to an immoderate height.

7 locks and long haire (now in England cal'd rattle heads and opposite to Christians who weare short haire, all of a length and therefore cal'd round heads) is an offence to many godly Christians and therefore be it known to such they walk offensively.

Taken from a scrap-book in the Library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society. They were printed in the "Norfolk County Journal", Roxbury, Mass., from the Book of Records of the Church in Roxbury, Mass., in the handwriting of John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians". The context shows that they were written on, or before "24th of 8th m 1658."

JOHN ELIOT'S RECIPE FOR MAKING INK.

From an article by the Rev. James DeNormandie, D.D., in the "New England Magazine," New Series, vol. xv, pp. 259-278, entitled, "John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians".

"Fac-simile of the first page of the Roxbury Church Records in Eliot's writing"

A SINGULAR WAY TO MAKE INK.

The spring time is best to make it. the proportions of a quart: Take a quart of white wine, worte or raine watr 4 ounces of galls quartered, not powdered 2 ounces of coppas: (or lese) one ounce & halfe of gumme arabik put these together cold & stir ym often, especially at first—after 10 weeks straine it throu a cleane harde (hair) cloth. And the same materials will make as much inke over and over againe, if you put first vinegar, or old beer strong beer—wirt or water will mould in the top, wine or old stale beer will not.

The handwriting of the original is not readily deciphered. The above reading is that of J. Wingate Thornton, deceased, as found in a Scrap-book in the Library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass.

PARISH TOMB AT ROXBURY.

(See illustration.)

Near the centre of the burial ground, corner of Eustis and Washington Streets, Roxbury, is "The Parish Tomb". Its sides, about three feet high, made of sandstone, are covered by a marble slab, which is thus inscribed:

Here lie the Remains
of
John Eliot,
The Apostle to the Indians,
Ordained over the First Church Nov. 5, 1632. Died May 20, 1690.
Aged LXXXVI.
Also of
Thomas Walter,
Ordained Oct. 19, 1718. Died Jan. 10, 1725.
Aged XXIX.
Nehemiah Walter,
Ordained Oct. 17, 1688. Died Sept. 17, 1750.
Aged LXXXVII.
Oliver Peabody,
Ordained Nov. 7, 1750. Died May 29, 1752.
Aged XXXII.
Amos Adams,
Ordained Sept. 12, 1753. Died Oct. 5, 1775.
Aged XLVII.
Eliphalet Porter,
Ordained Oct. 2, 1782. Died Dec. 7, 1833.
Aged LXXV.

This tomb was erected in 1857 in place of the original one.

A SHEAF OF SONG.

In Memory of Ethel Lynn Beers.

BY JOSEPHINE POLLARD.

The world is full of singers, and they throng
 By various ways to reach a common goal,
 Each giving to the air such meed of song
 As he can best control.

Some wear the golden rose of melody, replete
 With fragrance that a subtle charm imparts;
 While others, crowned with violets, warble sweet
 To a few friendly hearts.

Some wander to the mountain top sublime,
 A loftier inspiration to inhale,
 And smile at those who ne'er essay to climb
 Above the lowly vale.

And she who with a graceful movement swept
 The chords of song to tender melodies,
 Assured the world that 'twas a woman kept
 Her fingers on the keys.

When all forgotten is the lofty strain
 Whose rhymes are woven with ingenious art,
 Her words of simple pathos will remain
 Engraven on the heart.

And when she strove to bind the sheaf of song
 That sweetly blossomed 'neath a kindly sun,
 The Master called her from the busy throng;
 Her work on earth was done.

While cities turned the leaves she fell asleep,
 Nor praise nor blame her quiet slumbers break,
 And those who loved her best her songs will keep,
 And treasure for her sake.

MONTHLY ADVICE PUBLISHED IN BECKWITH'S ALMANAC.

1851

BY CHARLES WYLLYS ELLIOTT.

JANUARY.

Now take care of your cattle—remember that a good man is good to his beast. Now instruct your children—see that your wife does not become a drudge. Now see to the getting of good seed and guard it from rats and mice. Look over your fruit bins—send some that is good to the poor and the sick. Take some to the clergyman, help him to search

for the truth. Spend a dollar or two in books—don't be afraid of good ones. See that idleness does not open the door to the devil.

FEBRUARY.

Now is the time to get all ready for spring—the sap of the tree will tend toward the branches—begin to stir. Warm your blood with work and not with rum. Sharpen your plows, your hoes, mend your tools, see to your rake teeth, your own, your childrens, especially. Now get together all sorts of rubbish for manure—lay it out from the barn-yard in heaps in your fields when convenient. Now is the time to open your books, encourage your wife, see what your children are about; an ounce of encouragement is worth a pound of fault-finding. Keep your body clean, and wrench from your mind prejudice and meanness—preach the truth and practice it.

MARCH.

Now straighten all out for spring—look over tools, seeds, &c., get fences mended, gates made. Get grafts of good fruits, cuttings of quinces, currants, &c.—Think seriously about selling our your remaining produce—remember that you cannot always get the highest price. Let your wife see what a miserable place the city is—bring her some clean salt for butter—look in upon improved tools, a hint is sometimes as good as a kick. Now get out your manure, and keep ahead of your work. Prune your grape vines, trees, &c.—Tie up your raspberries. Read, even though it is not Sunday, if you can contrive no other work.

APRIL.

Now begin in earnest—plow well; and plow deep—six inches is not often too deep, and men have gone eight inches with good results. Plow worn-out fields well, and put in clover or rye, to be turned under for manure. Keep your land up, in good heart. Now plant all your trees, and examine the roots of peach trees for grubs—begin in the garden with peas and potatoes. Now prepare for 'lection, and vote for a man who will do justly, rather than for a party slave. Remember that the truth alone can make you free.

MAY.

Now work, for it is diligence which maketh rich; know to-day what you will do to-morrow; so the morning, the cream of the day, may be saved. Remember that this month is the great month for the farmer; having prepared for it thoroughly, do it intelligently. Now see to the garden, get in a good supply of peas, beans, tomatoes, cabbages, (possibly celery) &c., &c. You will find pleasure and profit will result. Look out well for caterpillars and insects, and let none escape you; Now, after planting, take two days for recreation—go to the seaside, if you can.

JUNE.

Now hoe—hoe well. Pay as you go—but don't pay too dear for experience. Now put in some patches of carrots for winter feed for

cows. You should not be behind with your work, but should have some leisure to think of what you have done, what you ought to do, and if you have done wrong, to repent. Now beware of anger, or you may fall into the hands of lawyers, a class of most unfortunate, if not worthy men.

JULY.

Now you should begin to lay by for the winter—a full harvest makes a glad hearth. Remember that to him to whom much is given, much will be required. Let us have no more grumbling at God's weather—farmers never starve—a drought is not the greatest evil, neither blight nor mildew.

Now bud your trees; grub up briars and thorns. Be careful not to overwork yourself nor your hands; drink water, but do not drink to excess. Remember the account of the woman who spent her fortune upon physicians, but instead of growing better rather grew worse.

AUGUST.

Now bethink yourself of hospitality—that much neglected virtue, see that your poor city cousins get a breath of fresh air. Now be not ashamed of your oak floors, and your boiled pork upon such glad occasions. Now is the time to plow in weeds, to put in turnip crops, to bud peach trees and to see that no grubs are in the roots and make strawberry beds. Use what leisure you have well, and think not altogether of your own pleasure.

SEPTEMBER.

Now clear up all brambles and weeds—save all rubbish in your manure heap. Ditch your marshy ground before the autumn rains. Now see that your garden is clear from weeds—let everything be done decently and in order. Don't be afraid when you have leisure to look for Truth—it may be found in a stable, as often perhaps as in a palace—our of your party or church as often as in it.

OCTOBER.

Now you should store up your crops—what do you suppose the winter is for? One design of it is that you may prepare for it. Now top your corn stalks for fodder—select your seed corn and put it by where it will not heat—make your potatoes into three lots, one to feed the cows, one to sell and one to give away. When the Indian summer comes go up to the mountains with your wife and praise God.

NOVEMBER.

Now remember how inconvenient it is to make a fire on a cold morning with a green wood covered with snow, and try to avoid this dreadful necessity. Provide simple and good clothes for yourself and your household, and secure the same sort of manners. Look out around you for the poor and the good-for-nothing; do not let drunkards make

drunkards and paupers out of their children; every man is responsible for his own children, and, in some degree, for those of the incompetent—every pauper is money out of your pocket. Give thanks not only by eating well, but by doing well.

DECEMBER.

Now keep warm and keep well—let every one resolve to live so that colds and rheumatism will not enter his household. See that your children have good books, and do not be afraid to pay for a good teacher—but remember always that the best education is that which is got at home.

Now see that cattle, sheep, hens, etc., have good sheds and houses—see that they do not go hungry and dry as well as cold. There is never time to be idle—work, read, think! One great purpose of existence is work—to work in well-doing. Remember that in this month Christ was born—try to see with your own eyes what his life and death teach; and be certain of this, that a Christmas day spent in stuffing one's body and torturing live turkeys with a gun is a desecration.

THE LAST OF ELIOT'S INDIANS.

A correspondent from Boston writes of the "last of John Eliot's Indians" in the New York Sun of March 30, 1902. Mrs. Patience Fidelia Clifton, a widow, seventy-two years old, resides on Brigham's Hill, Grafton, Mass., the Indian name of which was Hassanamesitt. She is not purely Indian, as she has a strain of Negro blood. The Massachusetts Legislature grants her an annuity of \$200, payable through the selectmen of the town.

POSITIVE PEDIGREE AND AUTHORIZED ARMS.

In a number of the New England Genealogical and Historical Register descendants of the following are mentioned as the only American families having the right to use English crests and coats-of-arms. Since then a few others have been added:

Joseph Alsop
Samuel Appleton.
Thomas Broughton
Obadiah Bruce
Rev. Peter Bulkley.
Rev. Chas. Chauncey.
Leonard Chester.

Rev. John Davenport.
Humphrey Davie. -
John Drake. >
Edmund Fawkenner.
George Fenwick.
W^m Gayer.
W^m Hanbury. .

Roger Harlakenden.	Samuel Penhallow.
John Hunlock.	David Phippen.
W ^m Jeffrey.	Sir Richard Saltonstall
W ^m Leete.	W ^m Snelling.
Percival Lowle.	Samuel Symonds.
Edward Palms.	John Thorndyke.
Herbert Pelham.	George Wyllys.
John Winthrop.	

As it has never been proved that John Eliot was descended from the St. Germans branch of the family, the family has no right to use the crest and coat-of-arms published in the title-page of the old Eliot genealogy.

EXTRACTS FROM EDWARD EVERETT HALE'S ESTIMATE
OF ELIOT.

"It would seem that we owe to Eliot the establishment of the first proper Sunday School in America and perhaps one may say in the English Realm".

[See Part III, "Events in the Life of John Eliot", for the extract taken from the Roxbury Church records in regard to the religious instruction of the youth.]

Dr. DeNormandie, pastor of the Eliot Church at Roxbury, ascribes to Eliot the general establishment of "*grammar schools*" among the institutions of Massachusetts. He says: "One day all the neighboring churches were gathered in Boston to 'consider how the miscarriages which were among us might be prevented'. Eliot exclaimed with great fervor 'Lord for our schools everywhere among us! That our schools may flourish! That every member of this assembly may go home and procure a good school to be encouraged in the town where he lives! That before we die we may be so happy as to see a good school encouraged in every plantation in the country.'"

Cotton Mather adds:

"God so pleased his endeavors that Roxbury could not live quietly without a *free school* in the town". "And the issue of it has been one thing which has almost made me put the title of "*Schola Illustrus*" upon that little nursery; that is that Roxbury has afforded more scholars, first for the college and then for the publick, than any town of its bigness—or if I mistake not, of twice its bigness, in all New-England."

INDICES

INSTRUCTIONS

TO FIND YOUR RECORD IN PART II.

The numbers in small-sized type run along consecutively through the book, being interrupted by the numbers in large type only where a male Eliot appears as head of a family.

If you are an Eliot, look up your name in the Eliot index and from your birth date find your number. Turn to the corresponding number in small type and find your record. If you are a *female Eliot*, your record is in one place only. If you are a *male Eliot* and there is a + sign before your name in the small type, this signifies a continuation and you must look forward to your number in large type to find your record as *head of a family*.

If your name is other than Eliot look it up in Index II., where you will find opposite to your name not only the number of the Eliot who was your ancestor, but also a page reference.

ELIOT INDEX

A			Born.	No.	
Born.		No.			
1643	Aaron	6	1844	Anna Park	494
1718	Aaron	27	1863	Archie H.	576
1758	Aaron	52	1857	Arthur	305
1692	Abial	17	1874	Arthur Corral	532
1764	Abigail	107	1904	Arthur Harris	735
1765	Abigail	108	1875	Arthur James	507
1773	Abigail	113	1895	Arthur Roland	511
1803	Abigail Ward	229	1851	Ashbel Riley	473
1781	Achilles Henry	102	1720	Augustus	28
1874	Ada Blanche	623	1749	Augustus	56
1847	Adele Sera	323	1779	Augustus	82
1847	Adelia Jane	447	1835	Augustus Barney	310
1816	Adeline	372	1768	Augustus Griswold	68
1869	Agnes Elizabeth	581	1884	Augustus Hull	703
1850	Agnes M.	448	1808	Augustus J.	146
1875	Agnes M.	679	1900	Avis Elizabeth	641
1888	Albert Buell	721			
1870	Albert Spence	578			
1840	Alexander Lucius	410			
1802	Alexander McGilvrae	235			
	Alice	352			
1851	Alice J.	449			
1850	Alice Ophelia	424			
1846	Almira H.	495			
1865	Alphonso Byron	467			
1882	Alwilda May	534			
1787	Amanda	94			
1844	Amanda Malvina	446			
1790	Amelia Zipporah	164			
1865	Amy	599			
1770	Andrew	111			
1826	Andrew Ward	217			
1677	Ann	11			
1710	Ann	19			
1788	Ann Maria	139			
1858	Anna	435			
1852	Anna Grace	481			
1810	Anna Maria	262			

B			Born.	No.
Born.		No.		
1683	Barsheba	13		
1816	Belinda Maria	253		
1646	Benjamin	7		
1762	Benjamin	54		
1888	Benjamin H.	687		
1867	Benjamin Upson	572		
1865	Bernice	429		
1878	Beryl	669		
1871	Bessie	486		
1880	Bessie	586		
1894	Birdie Leon	650		
	Blanche	353		
1854	Burdett Johnson	315		
1887	Burton	539		
1878	Burton Harvey	625		
1897	Byron	694		

C			Born.	No.
Born.		No.		
1882	Carl	634		
1815	Caroline	176		

Born.		No.	Born.		No.
1821	Caroline Amelia	293	1861	Chauncey Smithson	453
1796	Caroline Elizabeth	166	1892	Chester Lewis	711
1815	Caroline Elizabeth	261	1877	Clara Bell	504
1858	Caroline Louisa	475	1892	Clara Louise	726
1864	Caroline Redfield	571	1759	Clarina	62
1797	Caroline Ruth	219	1813	Clarina	155
1885	Carolyn Grace	656	1815	Clarissa	290
1856	Carrie	426	1795	Clarissa Betsey	218
1862	Carrie	399	1848	Clark Robert	455
1874	Carrie	501	1898	Clifford Benjamin	718
1777	Catherine	81	1864	Cora	400
1777	Catherine	90	1859	Cora Bell	484
1833	Catherine	282	1806	Cornelia Maria	223
1841	Catherine	333	1827	Cornelia Maria	380
1841	Catherine Cecelia	392			
1799	Catherine Hill	227		D	
1894	Catherine Marguerite	620	1795	Daniel	160
1786	Charles	138		Daniel Morse	471
1787	Charles	212	1875	Daniel Morse	644
1837	Charles	318	1835	Daughter	274
1831	Charles Alexander	361	1769	Deborah	86
1813	Charles Augustus	289	1802	Deborah	187
1815	Charles Augustus	181	1857	Delia Marie	483
1856	Charles Augustus	344	1887	Douglas Fitch Guilford ...	602
1900	Charles Edwin	733			
1830	Charles Frederick	270		E	
1836	Charles Goodrich	283	1895	Earl Richard	629
1861	Charles Gustavus	345	1862	Eddie M.	606
1874	Charles Hamilton	358	1840	Edgar Timothy	417
1855	Charles Henry	491	1886	Edith	594
1819	Charles Jared	292	1895	Edith January	604
1889	Charles John	509	1885	Edna	538
1848	Charles Lucius	299	1771	Edward	87
1883	Charles M.	683	1814	Edward	199
1824	Charles Morgan	376	1820	Edward	374
1901	Charles Morgan	719	1850	Edward	351
1849	Charles Norman	480	1861	Edward	569
1877	Charles Norman	654	1864	Edward	348
1809	Charles S.	232	1881	Edward	682
1855	Charles Sumner	474	1892	Edward Armstrong	543
1878	Charles Sumner	646	1841	Edward Benjamin	295
1846	Charles W.	297	1861	Edward Everett	476
	Charles Watkins	143	1812	Edward Gregory	171
1817	Charles Wylls	234	1849	Edward Gregory	336
1792	Charlotte	132	1904	Edward Lee	716
1829	Charlotte	281			
1810	Chauncey Smithson	249			

Born.	No.	Born.	No.		
1886	Edwin Henry	720	1876	Essie	668
	Elbridge Gerry	470	1903	Esther Emma	731
1852	Eli Emery	415	1895	Esther Harrison	618
1784	Elias Austin	137	1827	Ethelinda	280
	Eliza	141	1878	Ethel Jane	508
1807	Eliza	189	1891	Ethel Rosalia	710
	Eliza	326	1840	Eugene Wyllys	385
1835	Eliza	389	1810	Eunice Harriet	259
1846	Eliza Ellen	517	1843	Eunice S.	445
1865	Eliza W.	355	1866	Eva Delia	607
1711	Elizabeth	24	1873	Eva Margaretta	558
1712	Elizabeth	20	1844	Evelina Ann	422
1762	Elizabeth	55	1849	Eveline	414
1766	Elizabeth	109	1778	Experience	91
1768	Elizabeth	77			
1794	Elizabeth	133			
1799	Elizabeth	127			
1807	Elizabeth	169			
1812	Elizabeth	365			
1807	Elizabeth Betts	231			
1875	Elizabeth Luella	653			
1904	Elizabeth Margaretta	738			
1842	Elizabeth Maria	277			
1890	Elizabeth Maud	713			
1890	Elizabeth Naomi	632			
1858	Ellen	436			
1812	Ellen Elizabeth	198			
1844	Ellen Maria	312			
1827	Ellsworth	246			
1864	Ellsworth	439			
1877	Ellsworth	584			
1861	Elmer E.	307			
1860	Elmer Elisha	317			
1902	Elmer Ellsworth	662			
1837	Elmira Julia	403			
1784	Ely	103			
1791	Ely Augustus	206			
1854	Ely Augustus	546			
1897	Elzia Clifford	699			
1882	Emery Storrs	648			
1837	Emily	330			
1847	Emily Jane	413			
1864	Emily Josephine	485			
1809	Emma	173			
1850	Emma Celestia	456			
1859	Emma Elinora	427			
1858	Emmons Jewett	316			

G			Born.	No.	
Born.		No.			
1886	Gail	672	1746	Hannah	48
1884	Gaylord Winter	655	1755	Hannah	45
1877	Geneva Bessie	498	1763	Hannah	83
1887	Genevieve	667	1777	Hannah	101
1736	George	34	1784	Hannah	122
1767	George	95	1842	Hannah C.	493
1860	George	547	1817	Hannah Cornelia	272
1894	George	541	1813	Hannah Polina	25
1792	George Augustus	213	1870	Hannah R.	677
1820	George Augustus	369	1896	Harold Langley	717
1851	George Augustus	565	1892	Harold S.	689
1861	George Augustus	575	1806	Harriet	188
1867	George Augustus	563	1817	Harriet	177
1887	George E.	621	1838	Harriet Ann	275
1819	George Edwin	359	1836	Harriet Augusta	419
1864	George Edwin	548	1860	Harriet Elizabeth	465
1842	George F.	363	1872	Harriet Lovina	527
1873	George Fitzallan	675	1849	Harriet Sophia	386
1866	George Horace	528	1851	Harriet Virginia	342
1856	George Perry	463	1803	Harriet Ward	222
1826	George Webster	269	1881	Harriet Wheeler	702
1818	George Wyllys	214	1883	Harriette Floyd	671
1901	Geraldine Gibson	739	1873	Harry Cook	503
1891	Gertrude	510	1870	Harry Eli	609
1865	Gertrude A.	562	1862	Harry Lewis	441
1894	Gladys A.	741	1874	Harry Luzerne	614
1898	Gladys Irene	729	1896	Harry Owen	712
1860	Grace	437	1784	Harvey	119
1873	Grace	589	1830	Harvey	247
1830	Grace Ann	381	1789	Harvey Spencer	184
1810	Grace Fairchild	224	1886	Hattie	512
1831	Grace Fairchild	387	1894	Heber	639
1865	Grace Love	579	1890	Helen	540
1886	Grace M.	676	1895	Helen Barbara	698
1852	Grace Redfield	545	1880	Helen E.	666
1858	Granville	464	1879	Helen Gertrude	600
1880	Grizola B.	533	1891	Helen Leone	640
1857	Gustavus	432	1856	Helen M.	451
1810	Gustavus John	179	1849	Henrietta	285
1822	Gustavus Rose	243	1817	Henrietta Maria	367
			1782	Henry	118
			1782	Henry	136
			1819	Henry	266
			1844	Henry	412
1633	Hannah	2	1886	Henry	665
1713	Hannah	25	1840	Henry Achilles	362
1719	Hannah	23	1821	Henry Augustus	360
H					

Born.	No.	Born.	No.
1822 Henry Austin	294	1822 Jane Matilda	370
1831 Henry Clay	338	1893 Janet	603
1869 Henry Clinton	557	1685 Jared	14
1862 Henry Ellsworth	466	1728 Jared	31
1859 Henry Gaylord	482	1761 Jared	72
1863 Henry H.	308	1843 Jared	523
1805 Henry Hill	230	1817 Jared Kirtland	324
1833 Henry Hill	402	1805 Jared Lay	167
1884 Henry Hill	601	1856 Jared Robert	521
1848 Henry Mansfield	518	1880 Jared William	670
1889 Henry Melvin	705	1858 Jeanette	459
1895 Henry Richard	722	1840 Jeannie Whittemore	404
1846 Henry Towner	479	1679 Jemima	12
1866 Henry Whitney	433	1811 Jennette	238
1797 Henry William	134	1881 Jennie	663
1849 Henry William	287	1857 Jennie Isabelle	492
1846 Henry Wood	395	1863 Jennie Louise	442
1874 Herbert Luzerne	610	1892 Jennie M.	740
1890 Hiram S.	688	1871 Jessie	462
1813 Homer	148	1884 Jessie Florence	649
1850 Homer	302	1832 Johanna	327
1802 Horace	161	1604 John	1
1811 Horace Bierce	250	1636 John	3
1788 Horace William	130	1667 John	9
1860 Howard	407	1717 John	22
1899 Howard	605	1732 John	33
1820 Hugh Denniston	202	1745 John	42
1899 Hugh Wilcox	661	1760 John	63
		1765 John	84
		1768 John	96
		1820 John	150
		1825 John	379
		1835 John	329
		1853 John	303
		1855 John	525
		1893 John	597
		1788 John Aaron	124
		1876 John Adams	611
		1848 John Augustus	340
		1886 John Avery	631
		1852 John Brown	519
		1818 John Denniston	201
		1821 John Edward	193
		1880 John Edward	536
		1871 John Fremont	468
		1899 John H.	659
		1828 John Harmon	258
I			
1882 Imogene Jennie	499		
1763 Isaac	74		
1771 Isaac	98		
1806 Isaac	128		
1810 Isaac Denniston	197		
1838 Isabella	331		
J			
1842 James Brown	515		
1804 James Guernsey	157		
1839 James Henry	391		
1845 James Kelley	418		
1812 Jane Augusta	225		
1840 Jane Cornelia	416		
1837 Jane Eleanor	384		

Born.	No.	Born.	No.
1816 John Harvey	242	1862 Laura	438
1846 John Harvey	454	1853 Laura Ada	425
1863 John Harvey	428	1842 Laura Maria	248
1866 John Harvey	461	1893 Leon Mahan	697
1819 John Henry	210	1898 Leslie	542
1903 John Henry	734	1903 Lester Lucius	730
1870 John Leffingwell	553	1894 Leta Fern	727
1808 John Matthew	159	1891 Leva	673
1885 John O.	684	1739 Levi	39
1820 John Scoville	215	1819 Lewis Rossiter	373
1802 John Spalding	196	1892 Lewis Rossiter	714
1814 John Williams	264	1891 Lionel	596
Jonathan Lay	337	1898 Lloyd Ellsworth	700
1638 Joseph	4	1900 Lloyd Hereld	630
1723 Joseph	29	1895 Lois Elma	633
1760 Joseph	53	1872 Lorenzo Bull	643
1767 Joseph	85	1800 Louisa	207
1772 Joseph	144	1837 Louisa Carrington	469
1828 Joseph	194	1899 Louise	598
1902 Joseph	696	1807 Lucius	237
1821 Joseph Bailey	267	1755 Lucy	59
1794 Joseph Benjamin	126	1848 Lucy	350
1822 Joseph Canfield	256	1853 Lucy Alice	520
Josephine	458	1855 Lucy Emma	488
1885 Josephine	588	1896 Lucy F.	658
1793 Julia	183	1803 Lucy Rose	236
1843 Julia	335	1889 Luella	692
1828 Julia French	204	1844 Luella Elizabeth	478
1836 Julia Jeanette	408	1730 Luke	32
1878 Julia Maria	612	1814 Luzerne	239
1810 Julia Peninah	147	1763 Lydia	65
1895 Jullien Ross	660	1760 Lydia Ann	47
1855 Justin	304	1818 Lydia Maria	240
		1766 Lynde	76
		1808 Lynde	174
K			
1860 Kate	398	M	
1872 Kate Condit	582	1867 Mabel	430
1894 Katharine Graves	715	1878 Mabel	585
1879 Katherine Chittenden	701	1889 Mabel	513
1899 Katherine Manville	651	1875 Madeline	645
L			
1813 Laura	142	1876 Maggie Jane	624
Laura	354	1786 Margaret	123
1837 Laura	390	1890 Margaret	616
		1812 Margaret Elizabeth	263
		1842 Margaret Maria	411

311

20

R					
Born.		No.	Born.		No.
1886	Rachel E.	686	1805	Samuel	162
1895	Raymond Keifer	637	1844	Samuel	393
1874	Raymond S.	497	1838	Samuel Arnold	409
1690	Rebecca	16	1818	Samuel Harvey	254
1733	Rebecca	37	1840	Samuel Hurd	276
1815	Rebecca	156	1846	Samuel Hurd	278
1768	Reuben	110	1858	Samuel J.	452
1834	Reuben Thomas	383	1753	Samuel Smithson	50
1894	Reuben Will	723	1819	Samuel Waldo	273
1762	Richard	73	1780	Samuel Williams	120
1764	Richard	75	1824	Samuel Worcester	268
1810	Richard	170	1875	Sara Genevieve	555
1854	Richard Harreton	343	1662	Sarah	8
1773	Richard Jackson	70		Sarah	21
1813	Richard Jackson, Jr.	163	1750	Sarah	43
1752	Richard Rosewell	44	1751	Sarah	57
1799	Richard Samuel	220	1772	Sarah	112
1781	Robert	92	1775	Sarah	80
1830	Robert	205	1776	Sarah	71
1834	Robert	328	1808	Sarah	129
1846	Robert	349	1841	Sarah	444
1867	Robert	356	1849	Sarah	279
1839	Robert Justice	332	1864	Sarah	309
1868	Robert Samuel	489	1814	Sarah Amanda	252
1839	Rosalia	319	1821	Sarah Ann	375
1876	Rosalia Adele	559	1840	Sarah Clark	421
1881	Roy G.	505	1845	Sarah Elizabeth	286
1772	Rufus	79	1790	Sarah Ethelinda	131
1776	Ruth	114	1814	Sarah Hart	233
1791	Ruth	182	1839	Sarah Johanna	334
1826	Ruth	245	1855	Sarah Mariah	573
1829	Ruth	377	1842	Sarah Westcott	284
1883	Ruth	593	1850	Sidney	394
1886	Ruth	506	1902	Sidney Morse	736
1888	Ruth Forbes	615	1858	Son	552
	Ruth May	638	1859	Son	306
1860	Ruth Rossiter	574	1812	Susan	190
S			1817	Susan	192
1879	Salome Harris	647	1812	Susan Ann	180
1641	Samuel	5	1848	Susan Elizabeth	549
1716	Samuel	26	1826	Susan McKnown	203
1764	Samuel	106	1873	Susan Pratt	554
1770	Samuel	69	1896	Susan Rebecca	708
1770	Samuel	97	T		
				Theodore	321
			1867	Thomas Nelson	580

Born.	No.	Born.	No.
1736 Timothy	38	1844 William Henderson	296
1772 Timothy	115	1823 William Henry	216
1773 Timothy	99	1853 William Henry	550
U		1803 William Hillhouse	145
1896 Ursa May	728	1850 William Hoffman	288
V		1781 William Horace	211
1887 Verna	626	1824 William Horace	371
1847 Virginia Augusta	431	1850 William Horace	564
W		1862 William Horace	561
1858 Waldo E.	526	1872 William Jared	674
1871 Walter B.	678	1896 William Jared	742
Ward	397	1893 William Leander	706
1823 Whitney	244	1854 William Nathaniel	570
1883 Whitney	537	1834 William Peek	388
1853 Wilimena Hannah	566	1773 William Rose	116
1869 Will Nelson	577	1810 William Rossiter	364
1755 William	51	1824 William Rufus	178
1755 William	104	1813 William Sidney	260
1757 William	46	1849 William Sidney, Jr.	472
1875 William	583	1782 William Worthington	121
1902 William	725	1731 Wyllys	36
1826 William Aaron	257	1779 Wyllys	117
1848 William Augustus	301	1858 Wyllys	406
1868 William D.	529	1801 Wyllys Henry	228
1804 William Farrand	151	Y	
1848 William Farrand	314	1773 Youngs	88
1887 William Farrand	514	1775 Youngs	89
1814 William Frederic	366	Z	
1823 William H.	378	1884 Zella Olivia	635

INDEX OF THOSE WHOSE NAMES ARE OTHER THAN ELIOT

A			No.		Page.
No.		Page.	No.		Page.
410	Adams, Emma Carrie	192	93	Armstrong, Lydia A.	75
402	Adams, Helen Gertrude	190	59	Ashcraft, Adeline	59
233	Adams, Louisa	123	59	Ashcraft, Elbert G.	59
93	Adams, Sarah Marie	72	59	Ashcraft, Welton	59
203	Airey, Thomas A.	111	66	Ashe, Anna Caroline	66
535	Alexander, Charles F.	181	66	Ashe, Charlotte Elizabeth	66
86	Alford, Mr.	71	66	Ashe, Eliot Mitchell	66
263	Allen, Edwin Lee	133	66	Ashe, Margaret Lloyd	66
572	Allen, Eva Albertha	206	66	Ashe, Mary Sybil	66
419	Alling, Hilda Loper	164	66	Ashe, Richard Henry	66
419	Alling, Wilbur Austin	164	66	Ashe, Richard J.	66
59	Allison, Agnes McGaughey	63	66	Ashe, Samuel Richard	66
59	Allison, Dwight Moody	63	66	Ashe, Sophia Evelyn	66
59	Allison, Edward J.	63	140	Ashley, Chester	91
59	Allison, James	63	140	Ashley, Chester Grafton	91
59	Allison, Margaret M.	63	140	Ashley, Chester Pomeroy	91
59	Allison, Ruth	63	140	Ashley, Frances Ann	91
59	Allison, Thomas	63	140	Ashley, Frances Ann	91
59	Alston, Agnes M.	60	140	Ashley, Francis Freeman	91
504	Amerman, Philip M.	178	140	Ashley, Harriet E.	91
504	Amerman, Richard Elliott	178	140	Ashley, Henry Charles	91
504	Amerman, Robert Philip	178	140	Ashley, Mary Van Alstyne	91
100	Amery, Delia	77	140	Ashley, Mary Van Alstyne	91
176	Ancona, Carrie	100	140	Ashley, William E.	91
176	Ancona, John F.	100	140	Ashley, William Eliot	91, 96
176	Ancona, John F.	100	346	Atlee, Margaret Hoff	148
176	Ancona, Mary A.	100	22	Atwater, Lydia	48
445	Anderson, Frank	169	187	Auger, Daniel C.	105
123	Andrews, Howard	86	200	Austin, Charles	109
123	Andrews, Lorrin Claudius	86	255	Austin, Charles Herschel	129
123	Andrews, Louisa Alcott	86	200	Austin, Charles L.	109
123	Andrews, Mabel Pugsley	86	200	Austin, Edward	109
123	Andrews, Samuel C.	86	200	Austin, Ellen	109
40	Armstrong, Ella	48	252	Austin, George	128
348	Armstrong, Evelyn	181	52	Austin, Gloriana	89
325	Armstrong, Hannah	179	255	Austin, James C.	129
17	Armstrong, Joseph	68	255	Austin, Mildred Imogene	129
			255	Austin, William Sylvester	129

B					
No.		Page.	No.		Page.
101	Babcock, Abel	77	93	Ball, Lillian	75
101	Babcock, Edward	77	93	Ball, Lloyd Benton	75
101	Babcock, Mary	77	93	Ball, Lucy Ann	73
526	Bacon, Cynthia	180	93	Ball, Maggie S.	75
368	Bacon, George W.	153	93	Ball, Nelson	75
124	Bailey, Joanna	132	93	Ball, Sherwood Salle	75
50	Bailey, Sarah	86	93	Ball, William George	75
173	Bailey, Viola E.	99	19	Banks, Joseph	39
93	Baker, Frances Lamira	74	238	Barkley, Eugene Robinson	125
93	Baker, Helen Elizabeth	74	238	Barkley, Frank O.	125
93	Baker, Julian Benton	74	238	Barkley, Frank Owens	125
93	Baker, Maria Antoinette	74	200	Barnard, Archibald	109
93	Baker, Marsena	74	200	Barnard, Charles A.	109
93	Baker, Susan Eliot	74	200	Barnard, Elodie	109
93	Baker, Winfield Scott	74	200	Barnard, Edmund	109
114	Baldwin, Catherine Lansing	83	200	Barnard, Edward	109
114	Baldwin, David	83	12	Barnard, Elizabeth	31
236	Baldwin, Eda L. J.	124	200	Barnard, Ellen	109
443	Baldwin, Eliot Harrison	168	200	Barnard, Fanny A.	109
93	Baldwin, Fannie L.	75	200	Barnard, Juliette	109
443	Baldwin, Henry H.	168	200	Barnard, Kate	109
236	Baldwin, Henry L.	124	200	Barnard, Madelaine	109
236	Baldwin, Henry L.	124	200	Barnard, Mary	109
114	Baldwin, Henry Van Schaick ...	83	153	Barney, Clara Louise	94
93	Baldwin, Jesse A.	75	153	Barney, Ethel Wyllys	94
93	Baldwin, Jesse R.	75	153	Barney, Hiram Howard	93
93	Baldwin, Louise	75	153	Barney, Howard'	94
106	Baldwin, Mary Butler	116	153	Barney, John Eliot	94
66	Baldwin, Mary E.	66	153	Barney, Mary Louisa	93
66	Baldwin, Nathan C.	66	153	Barney, Mildred Griswold	94
93	Baldwin, Norman L.	75	153	Barney, Roderick Douglas	93
93	Baldwin, Storrs	75	153	Barney, Sarah Adele	94
93	Baldwin, Theodore W.	75	59	Barnhart, Allan Wright	61
66	Baldwin, Willard N.	66	59	Barnhart, Elizabeth	61
114	Baldwin, William Ward	83	59	Barnhart, William Howard	61
93	Ball, Edward J.	75	59	Barnhart, Williamson Leaming ..	61
93	Ball, Edward Judson	75	40	Bartholomew, Bennett	48
93	Ball, Eliot Augustine	75	40	Bartholomew, Eliot	48
59	Ball, Elizabeth	60	40	Bartholomew, Harvey Clare	48
93	Ball, George Nelson	75	40	Bartholomew, Lucius	48
93	Ball, Guy J.	75	115	Bartholomew, Lydia	124
93	Ball, Harrie C.	75	237	Bartholomew, Mary Jane	163
93	Ball, Harrison Cleon	75	83	Bartholomew, Worthington W. ..	70
93	Ball, Ivan Horton	75	219	Bartlett, Caroline Ruth	117
93	Ball, Julia Ann	75	57	Bartlett, Eleanor Hamilton	56
93	Ball, Julian Nelson	75	368	Bartlett, Ellen Dodd	153
			57	Bartlett, Emily Eliot	56

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
57	Bartlett, Frank Hamilton	93	Benton, Charles Elliott
219	Bartlett, John	93	Benton, Charles Henry
219	Bartlett, John Hart	93	Benton, Charlotte Elizabeth
368	Bartlett, John Knowlton	93	Benton, Cornelia Amanda
84	Bartlett, Sarah	93	Benton, Daniel
47	Bassett, John	93	Benton, Daniel
47	Bassett, William Eliot	93	Benton, Daniel Smithson
59	Beach, Eliza Darling	93	Benton, Edward Emerson
59	Beach, Sarah	93	Benton, Elihu Hill
236	Becca, America	567	Benton, Eliot Herbert
93	Bedell, Arthur G.	93	Benton, Elizabeth
93	Bedell, John Sym	93	Benton, Elizabeth Sara
290	Beebe, Anna Mary Ashley	93	Benton, Ellen M.
290	Beebe, Augusta Gilbert	93	Benton, Elliott H.
290	Beebe, Cora Frances	244	Benton, Emma Elvina
290	Beebe, Eliza Clarissa	93	Benton, Emma Virginia
290	Beebe, Emma Clarissa	93	Benton, Experience Hempstead ..
290	Beebe, François G.	93	Benton, Fanny Elizabeth
290	Beebe, Hartwell	93	Benton, Fanny Ledyard
290	Beebe, Mary Frances	93	Benton, Fanny Ledyard
290	Beebe, Roswell	93	Benton, Frances May
290	Beebe, Roswell	93	Benton, George D.
280	Beers, Cyrenius Eliot	93	Benton, George Robert
280	Beers, William H.	93	Benton, Hadley George
268	Belcher, Lucy Ann	93	Benton, Harriet Eliot
45	Benedict, Aaron	93	Benton, Harriette Arabella
45	Benedict, Amelia Caroline	567	Benton, Herbert L.
45	Benedict, Charles	93	Benton, Herbert Lester
45	Benedict, Charlotte Ann	93	Benton, Herbut Winfield
45	Benedict, Charlotte Buckingham ..	93	Benton, Jared T. Julian
45	Benedict, Cornelia Johnson	93	Benton, Jared Taintor
45	Benedict, Francès Jeanette	93	Benton, Jennette Elizabeth
45	Benedict, George William	93	Benton, Jessie Augusta
45	Benedict, Mary Lyman	93	Benton, John Eliot
125	Benson, Charlotte	93	Benton, Joseph Augustine
125	Benson, Henry	93	Benton, Joseph Augustine
125	Benson, Henry	93	Benton, Joseph Augustine
125	Benson, Mary Caroline	93	Benton, Julia Ida
125	Benson, William	93	Benton, Laura Ely
139	Bent, Dorcas	93	Benton, Ledyard Ely
93	Benton, Abigail Lindley	93	Benton, Lucilia Elizabeth
93	Benton, Abigail Lindley	93	Benton, Lucy Manuela
93	Benton, Abigail Lindley	93	Benton, Lydia Griswold
93	Benton, Abner Ely	93	Benton, Mary Fannie
93	Benton, Ackerson Eliot Armstrong ..	93	Benton, Mary Frances Eliot
93	Benton, Anna Eliot	93	Benton, Mary Lord
93	Benton, Benjamin	93	Benton, Mary Olive

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
93	Benton, Matthew Henry	73	
93	Benton, Reuben Howard	74	
93	Benton, Robert George	75	
567	Benton, Ruth Elizabeth	186	
93	Benton, Sarah Fowler	74	
93	Benton, Silas Wright	76	
93	Benton, Urban Sherwood Wilford	73	
93	Benton, Urbane Wilford	73	
93	Benton, Willie P.	73	
93	Benton, Youngs Eliot	73	
93	Benton, Youngs Elliott	74	
93	Benton, Youngs Elliott	74	
112	Betts, Charles Scoville	83	
112	Betts, Charles Wyllys	83	
112	Betts, Frederic Henry	83	
112	Betts, Frederic Holbrook	83	
112	Betts, Frederic J.	82	
109	Betts, Laura	82	
112	Betts, Louis	83	
109	Betts, Maria E.	82	
112	Betts, Mary Eliot	83	
112	Betts, Mary Eliot	83	
109	Betts, Preserved	82	
112	Betts, Sarah Eliot	83	
112	Betts, Wyllys Rosseter	83	
8	Bicker, Sarah	21	
120	Bierce, Sarah	127	
123	Bigelow, Florence Jerome	87	
123	Bigelow, George Fletcher	87	
123	Bigelow, Jerome L.	87	
123	Bigelow, Josephine H.	87	
123	Bigelow, Lelia Elliott	87	
242	Bills, Ann Eliza	165	
77	Bingham, William	67	
291	Binz, Zora	139	
21	Birge, Anna	39	
21	Birge, Cyrus	39	
375	Blackman, Abby Beers	154	
59	Blague, Eleanor M.	61	
59	Blaine, Augusta M.	63	
59	Blaine, John Eliot	63	
59	Blaine, John Rogers	63	
59	Blaine, Julia F.	63	
59	Blaine, Roger Eliot	63	
59	Blaine, Sabrina Swift	63	
291	Bleckle, Teresa	140	
209	Bliss, Justin A.	115	
80	Boardman, ———	69	
464	Bodley, Gertrude	196	
59	Boland, Gertrude Woodward ...	62	
59	Boland, Margaret Wells	62	
59	Boland, Ruth Wells	62	
59	Boland, William A.	62	
57	Bolles, Asa M.	56	
57	Bolles, David Huntington	56	
57	Bolles, Ellen Mansfield	56	
8	Bolles, John	20	
8	Bolles, John	20	
8	Bolles, John	20	
8	Bolles, Joshua	20	
8	Bolles, Mary	20	
8	Bolles, Samuel	20	
8	Bolles, William	20	
385	Bond, Eldora Palmer	157	
501	Bonnell, Frank Oliver	177	
501	Bonnell, H. Elliott	177	
233	Bowditch, Annie R.	123	
21	Bowen, Clarence Winthrop	39	
21	Bowen, Henry C.	39	
21	Bowen, John Eliot	39	
44	Boyd, Douglas	163	
44	Boyd, James Franklin	163	
180	Bradley, Augustus Eliot	102	
180	Bradley, Augustus Eliot	102	
180	Bradley, Elisha Kirtland	102	
180	Bradley, Fernando Wood	102	
180	Bradley, Frank Eliot	102	
180	Bradley, Gertrude Elizabeth ...	102	
180	Bradley, Hattie Eliot	102	
180	Bradley, Hiram	101	
180	Bradley, Lucy Maria	102	
173	Brainard, Sophia A.	99	
383	Brainerd, Charles W.	156	
383	Brainerd, Eva M.	156	
383	Brainerd, Genevieve R.	156	
462	Brattin, Bernice May	172	
462	Brattin, Clem C.	172	
462	Brattin, George Elliott	172	
461	Brattin, Jennie Belle	196	
462	Brattin, Ralph Waldo	172	
462	Brattin, Sarah Blanche	172	
94	Brenner, Mattie May	76	
4	Brenton, Sarah	27	
65	Brinsmade, Daniel Eliot	65	

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
139	Carr, Charles Eliot	90	59	Clark, Edward Logan	59
139	Carr, Cornelia Chiles	90	408	Clark, Eliot Albert	162
94	Carr, Elizabeth Anna	76	174	Clark, Emma	147
139	Carr, Virginia Eliot	90	613	Clark, Esther Eliot	193
139	Carr, William Chiles	89	187	Clark, Eugene Loper	105
139	Carr, William Henry	90	59	Clark, Frances Marguerite	59
260	Carrington, Louisa	173	613	Clark, Gazelle Nettleton	193
93	Case, George E.	75	77	Clark, George	68
93	Case, George F.	75	77	Clark, ———	68
200	Cassidy, Clinton	109	77	Clark, George	68
200	Cassidy, Frances	109	187	Clark, George Erasmus	105
200	Cassidy, J. P.	109	187	Clark, Gertrude Rosalin	105
125	Cazzade, Annie	87	59	Clark, Gertrude S.	59
161	Chamberlain, Hannah	144	148	Clark, Hannah	141
20	Chandler, Thomas	39	408	Clark, Hiram H.	162
93	Chapin, Alice	74	457	Clark, John	171
62	Chaplin, Rosa Schley	64	613	Clark, John Asa	193
264	Chapman, Blanche Smith	174	613	Clark, John Buckley	193
83	Chapman, Julia	70	457	Clark, John Carl Eliot	171
445	Chase, Benjamin	169	59	Clark, Joseph B.	59
445	Chase, Kittie F.	169	187	Clark, Joseph Eliot	106
445	Chase, Marcia	169	408	Clark, Julia Ann	162
8	Checkley, Lydia	20	613	Clark, Kenneth Woodruff	193
40	Chidsey, Josephine	48	59	Clark, Laura Austria	59
550	Chittenden, Nellie	205	59	Clark, Laura Frances	59
48	Chouteau, Mary	54	187	Clark, Lenora Naomi	105
93	Church, Alicia	75	125	Clark, Lizzie	87
41	Churchill, Jesse	49	59	Clark, Louise Thompson	62
41	Churchill, T. G.	49	408	Clark, Luella Julia	162
41	Churchill, William Elliott	49	457	Clark, Maggie Myrtle	171
123	Clark, Adelaide	86	59	Clark, Mary	61
187	Clark, Amanda Ann	105	187	Clark, Mary May	105
187	Clark, Amanda Frisbie	105	59	Clark, Philo	58
187	Clark, Bert Opsie	105	187	Clark, Robert Eliot	105
613	Clark, Bradford Latham	193	116	Clark, Sarah	126
59	Clark, Carl Thomson	59	150	Clark, Sarah	141
187	Clark, Caroline Frances	105	59	Clark, Seth Swift	59
187	Clark, Caroline North	105	187	Clark, Sylvanus	104
187	Clark, Charles Elliott	105	187	Clark, Sylvanus Henry	105
187	Clark, Charles Goodwin	104, 105	2	Clark, Thomas	16
408	Clark, Charles Henry	162	187	Clark, William Henry	105
59	Clark, Clara Helena	59	187	Clark, Wilma Eliot	105
59	Clark, Clarina H.	59	139	Clendennin, Anne Eliot	90
93	Clark, Clarinda	75	139	Clendennin, Eliza	90
613	Clark, Douglass	193	139	Clendennin, Ellen	90
613	Clark, Edgar Luzerne	193	139	Clendennin, Mildred	90
59	Clark, Edith Margaret	59	139	Clendennin, Washington Kerr	90

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
139	Clendennin, William Austin	90	59	Corwin, Edith Swift	62
334	Cline, Lyman S.	146	59	Corwin, James Byron	62
8	Coale, George Oliver	21	59	Corwin, Margaret Elisabeth	62
8	Coale, William Edward	21	59	Corwin, Walter James	62
224	Coan, Abraham	118	66	Cotteren, Charles	66
224	Coan, Grace Eliot	118	247	Coulter, Jane	168
83	Coan, Sarah	70	376	Cowdrey, Mary J. Fenn	187
220	Coates, Elizabeth	156	418	Cowles, Emma R.	193
93	Cobb, Nelson	74	262	Cowles, Henry	132
140	Cockrill, Annie	91	40	Crafts, Francis Goodyear	48
140	Cockrill, Ashley	91	40	Crafts, Marion Francis	48
140	Cockrill, Emmet	91	40	Crafts, Mary	48
140	Cockrill, Freeman	91	93	Crandall, Floyd G.	74
140	Cockrill, Garland	91	93	Crandall, Lottie	74
140	Cockrill, Mary	91	93	Crandall, Lulu	74
140	Cockrill, Sterling Robertson	91	93	Crandall, Theodore	74
140	Cockrill, Sterling Robertson	91	8	Crane, George F.	21
421	Coe, Blanche Eleanor	165	302	Crawford, Fannie	178
420	Coe, Charles	164	43	Cressy, Edward Potter	50
421	Coe, Eliot Halleck	165	43	Cressy, Edward Wilson	50
421	Coe, Frederick J.	164	43	Cressy, Frances Brooks	50
421	Coe, Harry McDonald	165	610	Cring, Clara	208
421	Coe, Henry Eliot	165	142	Cross, Benjamin	92
421	Coe, Marian Eliot	165	142	Cross, Benjamin	92
187	Coffin, Florence	105	142	Cross, Edward	92
187	Coffin, Orville	105	142	Cross, Edward	92
255	Cole, Ora	130	142	Cross, Frank	92
255	Cole, Sherman	130	142	Cross, James	92
255	Cole, Wavel	130	142	Cross, Mary Frances	92
255	Cole, Wilma	130	142	Cross, Nancy	92
11	Collins, Minta Lament	29	142	Cross, Theodore	92
325	Colvin, Harriet E. Rathbun	179	233	Cunningham, Edward	123
21	Conant, Hezekiah	39	233	Cunningham, Edward	123
173	Conely, Elliott Raymond	99	248	Cutter, Anna Ladd	127
173	Conely, John C.	99	248	Cutter, Eliot	127
251	Connor, James	128	248	Cutter, Guilford Eliot	127
40	Cook, Bishop	47	248	Cutter, Laura Eliot	127
40	Cook, Charles	47	248	Cutter, Miriam	127
559	Cook, Dorothy Elizabeth	183	248	Cutter, Ralph Eliot	127
77	Cook, Ellen	69	248	Cutter, Ralph Ladd	127
40	Cook, Jane	47			
559	Cook, Joseph H.	183			
40	Cook, Martin	48			
125	Cook, Noah	88			
59	Cooley, Elihu	62			
59	Cooley, Elizabeth Swift	62			
528	Coons, Minnie M.	204			

D

59	Damon, Frances L.	61
100	Daniels, Harriet McDonab	77
100	Daniels, Henry Everett	77
100	Daniels, Janet Williams	77

INDEX OF NAMES OTHER THAN ELIOT.

321

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
100 Daniels, Williams	77	255 Dotts, Earl Elliott	130
313 Darling, Martha	142	255 Dotts, Edna Rebecca	130
99 Darrow, Mary	77	255 Dotts, Eva Lena	130
90 Davis, Annie Cornelia	72	255 Dotts, George Elmer	130
59 Davis, Annie M.	60	255 Dotts, James W.	130
90 Davis, Elizabeth Griffing	72	255 Dotts, John	130
90 Davis, George S.	72	255 Dotts, John D.	130
375 Davis, Hattie Benton	154	255 Dotts, Leon Elmo	130
90 Davis, Henry Fowler	72	255 Dotts, Lois Esther	130
142 Davis, Laura	92	255 Dotts, Mary E.	130
375 Davis, Lydia Lucretia	154	255 Dotts, Mary Ethel	130
186 Davis, Robert E.	104	255 Dotts, William Elmer	130
94 Davison, Lulu	76	59 Drake, Mary L.	59
325 Davison, Maggie	179	90 Dudley, Charles Newton	72
259 Dawson, Allen	131	77 Dudley, Harriet	67
259 Dawson, Harriet	131	186 Dudley, Jennie L.	104
259 Dawson, John William	131	186 Dudley, Jennie M.	104
259 Dawson, Mary	131	16 Dudley, William	33, 34, 35
259 Dawson, Thomas	131	486 Dunham, Harry Nevins	175
12 Day, Abigail	30	125 Dunning, Amelia Jane	87
249 Day, Sarah	169	125 Dunning, Ann Eliza	88
25 de Forest, Caroline	45	125 Dunning, Asa	88
291 De Lassus, Caroline Emily	139	125 Dunning, Edward Eliot	87
291 De Lassus, Elliott L.	139	125 Dunning, Festus	87
291 De Lassus, Leon	139	125 Dunning, Frances Louisa	87
291 De Lassus, Louis C.	139	125 Dunning, George Stephen	87
291 De Lassus, Mary Clara	140	125 Dunning, Lewis	88
291 De Lassus, Mary L.	139	125 Dunning, Mary Jane	88
291 De Lassus, Mary Leon	140	125 Dunning, William	87
291 De Lassus, Mary Louise	140	286 Durland, Grace Eliot	138
291 De Lassus, Mary Matilda	139	286 Durland, Charles Oscar	138
577 Demoline, Bertha Ema	207	12 Dutton, Mary E.	31
92 Denniston, Rachel	108	139 Dyer, Alice Maud	90
517 Dewitt, Edson Dorr	179	139 Dyer, Beverly Allen	90
517 Dewitt, Gerald Eliot	179	139 Dyer, Beverly Carr	90
47 Dewitt, John	52	139 Dyer, Charles Austin	90
517 Dewitt, John Lamont	179	139 Dyer, Charles Austin	90
517 Dewitt, Mary Blanche	179	139 Dyer, Charles Austin	90
57 Dickerman, George S.	56	139 Dyer, Cornelia Carr	90
94 Dike, Josephine Helen	76	139 Dyer, Cornelian Trevilian	90
284 Dill, James E.	137	139 Dyer, Feo	90
590 Dodd, Dorothy	190	21 Dyer, Grace	39
590 Dodd, J. N.	190	139 Dyer, Irl Bickley	90
200 Doherty, C. J.	109	139 Dyer, Jane Rankin	90
374 Dorman, Harriet Louisa	154	139 Dyer, John Rankin	90
255 Dotts, A. J.	130	139 Dyer, Marguerite Simmons	90
255 Dotts, Carl Milton	130	139 Dyer, Nancy Eliot	90

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
139	Dyer, Samuel	90	463	Emerson, Sophronia	196
139	Dyer, Thomas Bickley	90	307	Emigh, Viola	178
139	Dyer, Thomas Bickley	90	173	Emmons, Frank Jewett	99
139	Dyer, Thomas Eliot	90			
139	Dyer, Virginia Carr	90			
139	Dyer, William Carr	90			
139	Dyer, William Cornelius	90			
94	Dygert, Sarah Jane	76			
174	Dyke, Jane	147			

323

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
16	Fiske, Ebenezer	33	90	Fowler, Henry Eliot	72
384	Fitch, Clara Jeanette	156	90	Fowler, John Eliot	71
355	Fitch, Eliot Grant	150	90	Fowler, John Eliot	72
355	Fitch, Grant	150	90	Fowler, Sallie	72
355	Fitch, Ruth	150	90	Fowler, Sarah	71
93	Flack, John G.	72	369	Francis, Harriette Rode	184
624	Fleet, Beulah	195	140	Freeman, Andrew	91
624	Fleet, Casper	195	140	Freeman, Mary Ashley	91
624	Fleet, Elsie Matilda	195	445	Frey, Albert	169
624	Fleet, John Oakley	195	21	Frink, Adaline	39
332	Flesher, Emeline	180	21	Frink, William	39
123	Fletcher, Florence G.	87	21	Frink, William	39
123	Fletcher, Frank Eliot	86	40	Frost, Amanda	48
123	Fletcher, George Horace	87	40	Frost, Charlotte Loraine	48
263	Fletcher, Horace Elliott	133	40	Frost, Julia	48
263	Fletcher, Horace R.	86	40	Frost, Maria	47
123	Fletcher, Horace R.	133	40	Frost, Noyes	48
123	Fletcher, Luella	87	40	Frost, Samuel	47
123	Fletcher, Minnie	87	11	Füger, Frederick William	30
176	Flinn, Mary Ann	100	11	Füger, Frederick William	30
176	Flinn, Sarah Emily	100	11	Füger, Theodore Hall	30
176	Flinn, William	100	293	Fulton, Clara	140
231	Foote, Frances Elizabeth	119	293	Fulton, David	140
231	Foote, George Augustus	119	293	Fulton, Henry Ashley	140
231	Foote, Harry Ward	120	293	Fulton, Isabel	140
231	Foote, Katherine Virginia	120	293	Fulton, Mary Ashley	140
231	Foote, Samuel Edmund	119			
233	Forbes, Edith	123		G	
432	Forbes, Mary Anne	194			
112	Foster, Frederic B.	83	25	Gale, Alfred de Forest	45
112	Foster, Louise H.	83	25	Gale, Alfred Warren	45
112	Foster, Mary H.	83	25	Gale, Benjamin	45
112	Foster, William E.	83	25	Gale, Benjamin	45
15	Fowler, Abridget	33	25	Gale, Benjamin Herbert	45
90	Fowler, Amanda	71	25	Gale, Caroline de Forest	45
90	Fowler, Amos	71	25	Gale, Catherine	45
90	Fowler, Amos	72	25	Gale, Edward Courtland	45
90	Fowler, Amos	72	25	Gale, Eliot Thompson	45
90	Fowler, Annie Griffing	72	25	Gale, Elizabeth	45
188	Fowler, Caroline E.	106	25	Gale, Ezra Thompson	45
90	Fowler, Catherine	72	25	Gale, Hannah	45
90	Fowler, Catherine Eliot	72	25	Gale, Harold de Forest	45
90	Fowler, Clarissa Hart	72	25	Gale, Juliana	45
90	Fowler, Elihu Washburn	72	25	Gale, Margaret Eliza	45
90	Fowler, Elizabeth	72	25	Gale, Marie Carolyn	45
90	Fowler, Henrietta	72	25	Gale, Mary	45
90	Fowler, Henry	72, 76	25	Gale, Mary de Forest	45

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
25	Gale, Mehitabel	45	11	Godfrey, Alexandrine Louise	29
25	Gale, Samuel	45	231	Godkin, Edwin Lawrence	119
25	Gale, Samuel	45	231	Godkin, Elizabeth Eliot	120
25	Gale, Samuel	45	231	Godkin, Lawrence	120
184	Gallion, Martha Eliza	148	231	Godkin, Ralph	120
301	Galloway, Mary Isabel	177	408	Goken, Helen Elizabeth	162
93	Ganong, Fanny Maria	74	408	Goken, Henry Davis	162
93	Ganong, Jessie Reynolds	74	408	Goken, Marguerette Julia	162
93	Ganong, Lillian Augusta	74	186	Goldsmith, Mary Deborah	104
93	Ganong, Monmouth H.	74	139	Goode, Julia	90
93	Ganong, William Gilbert	74	177	Goodrich, Charles Edward	101
187	Gardner, Edith	105	59	Goodrich, Charlotte Janet	61
256	Garrett, Sarah	171	59	Goodrich, Edward J.	59
81	Gates, Catherine Ann	69	177	Goodrich, Edward Payson	101
81	Gates, Catherine Ann	69	177	Goodrich, Elizabeth Eliot	101
81	Gates, Jane Elizabeth	69	177	Goodrich, John C. Rives	101
81	Gates, Sarah Ann	69	177	Goodrich, John Howard	101
81	Gates, Selden	69	177	Goodrich, Josepha Franklin	101
76	Gates, Statira	98	177	Goodrich, Josiah	100
236	Gay, Annie	124	177	Goodrich, Mary Lay	100
266	Gaylord, Anna	175	59	Goodrich, Robert James	59
422	George, Frederick K.	165	40	Goodyear, Charlotte	48
59	Gerwig, Albert H.	60	40	Goodyear, Eliza Amanda	48
59	Gerwig, Henrietta Swift	60	40	Goodyear, Lizzie	48
59	Gerwig, Mark Albert	60	40	Goodyear, Miles H.	48
263	Getty, Ann Eliza	133	40	Goodyear, William B.	48
263	Getty, Frances Maria	133	40	Goodyear, William B.	48
263	Getty, Robert Eliot	133	3	Gookins, Elizabeth	20
263	Getty, Robert H.	132	480	Gordon, Margaretta F.	200
670	Gibson, Blanche	209	165	Grafton, Frances Eliot	91-96
93	Gilbert, Frank	74	165	Grafton, Harriet	96
131	Gildersleeve, Benjamin	88	165	Grafton, Joseph D.	95
131	Gildersleeve, William Eliot	89	165	Grafton, Joseph Dana	96
325	Gillespie, Martha	179	666	Granger, Rollo S.	202
47	Gillett, Charlotte	52	66	Grant, Edward Sims	66
47	Gillett, Harvey	52	66	Grant, Richard Mitchell	66
532	Glearrett, Rosetta E.	204	66	Grant, Richard S.	66
465	Gleason, Bernice Marion	172	45	Graves, Anson R.	50
465	Gleason, Chilla	172	373	Graves, Catherine	186
465	Gleason, Harriett Lucille	172	59	Graves, Charles Wilkes	61
465	Gleason, Mabel Naomi	172	45	Graves, David Watrous	50
465	Gleason, Maude M.	172	45	Graves, Eliot Varnum	50
465	Gleason, Myron M.	172	45	Graves, Frederick Daniel	50
465	Gleason, Roy Elliott	172	45	Graves, Gertrude	50
2	Glover, Habbakuk	16	45	Graves, Margaret	50
2	Glover, Hannah	16	37	Graves, Nathaniel	47
2	Glover, Rebecca	16	37	Graves, Nathaniel	47

325

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
45	Graves, Paul	50	529	Grove, Alberta G.	204
37	Graves, Sarah	47	255	Gurley, William T.	130
140	Gray, Clifton Sidney	91			
448	Greenwood, Abram	170		H	
448	Greenwood, Eliot Abram	170			
59	Greenwood, Eleanor Gray	61	331	Haas, Carson	145
59	Greenwood, William F.	61	331	Haas, Edna	145
75	Gregory, Agnes	97	331	Haas, Erma	145
113	Gregory, Eliot Wyllys	83	331	Haas, Frances	145
113	Gregory, Levi	83	331	Haas, Horace Burt	145
59	Griffin, Emily	61	331	Haas, Joseph	144
59	Griggs, Edna Swift	62	331	Haas, Leona	145
59	Griggs, Elihu Cooley	62	331	Haas, Lida	145
59	Griggs, Frances Elizabeth	62	331	Haas, Mabel	144
59	Griggs, Heman Swift	62	331	Haas, Mary	145
59	Griggs, Louise	62	331	Haas, Myron	145
59	Griggs, Lucy Eliot	62	331	Haas, Raymond	145
59	Griggs, Stephen	62	331	Haas, Robert E.	144
59	Griggs, Stephen Adelbert	62	77	Habert, William R.	68
90	Griswold, Charlotte Griffing	72	291	Hagar, Katharine	139
30	Griswold, Clarina	58	11	Hall, Brenton	29
186	Griswold, Edward Eliot	104	11	Hall, Josephine Emeline	29
186	Griswold, Ellen	104	11	Hall, Marie Navarre	30
83	Griswold, Fanny	70	11	Hall, Nathalie Heloise	29
373	Griswold, Fanny	186	11	Hall, Samuel	29
83	Griswold, Fitz Edward	70	11	Hall, Samuel Holden	29
186	Griswold, Frank Russell	104	11	Hall, Stella Holden	29
83	Griswold, George	70	11	Hall, Theodore Parsons	29
83	Griswold, George Cleveland	70	11	Hall, William Brenton	29
90	Griswold, George L.	72	105	Halleck, Fitz-Greene	79
186	Griswold, Henry	103	105	Halleck, Israel	78
186	Griswold, Henry Daniel	104	105	Halleck, Maria	79, 80, 81
83	Griswold, Hetta	70	105	Halleck, Nathaniel	81
83	Griswold, Hetta	70	204	Hamilton, Charles A.	112
186	Griswold, Jennie Frisbie	104	157	Hammill, Charlotte Frances	143
186	Griswold, John Eliot	104	93	Hanks, Lyman	73
186	Griswold, John Lewis	104	59	Hanna, Emma H.	59
186	Griswold, Joseph	104	441	Hanover, Florence Lillian	195
372	Griswold, Josiah	153	259	Harlan, Effa D.	131
90	Griswold, Katherine Linsley	72	42	Harlow, Sarah	85
186	Griswold, Lydia Goldsmith	104	472	Harris, Alwilda Caroline	199
186	Griswold, Minnie May	104	643	Harris, Margaret Catherine	208
83	Griswold, Nancy	70	15	Hart, Daniel	33
90	Griswold, Robert Eliot	72	15	Hart, Franklin Henry	24, 33
83	Griswold, Roger	70	15	Hart, Hawkins	33
186	Griswold, Russell Eliot	104	15	Hart, John	33
186	Griswold, Walter Slocum	104	15	Hart, Lois	33

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
90	Hart, Maria Halleck	72	607	Hiteshaw, Julia Lulu	192
15	Hart, Ruth	33	59	Hobbs, Charles M.	63
90	Hart, Sally Amelia	72	48	Hobbs, Laura	54
15	Hart, Samuel	33	346	Hoff, Alexandria Mary	148
15	Hart, Samuel	33	346	Hoff, Anna Campbell	148
15	Hart, William Augustus	33	346	Hoff, Atlee Heber	148
131	Hartman, Florence	145	346	Hoff, George Atlee	148
131	Hartman, Henry	145	346	Hoff, Harvey Wilson	148
131	Hartman, Horace	145	346	Hoff, Heber	148
173	Hartman, Jennie May	99	346	Hoff, John Elderkin	148
131	Hartman, Mason	145	346	Hoff, John George	148
315	Hartwell, Belle	179	346	Hoff, Martha Eliza	148
677	Harvey, Edith M.	203	133	Hoffman, Eda Elizabeth	89
677	Harvey, Frank C.	203	133	Hoffman, Mary Ethelinda	89
427	Hayes, Eliot	166	305	Hoffman, Nettie	178
427	Hayes, J. F.	166	133	Hoffman, William Henry	89
427	Hayes, Marguerite	166	133	Hoffman, Zechariah N.	89
77	Hazard, Clara	68	112	Holbrook, Louise	83
262	Heath, Ann Eliza	132	19	Holloway, George	39
262	Heath, George	132	191	Holly, Ethel May	107
33	Hempstead, Experience	69	191	Holly, George Morris	107
140	Henderson, —	91	609	Holly, Lily B.	207
141	Henderson, Catherine E.	91	191	Holly, Morris N.	107
141	Henderson, Margaret F.	91	191	Holly, William Todd	107
383	Henry, Ellen L.	187	411	Holt, Frank	162
489	Herrington, Emma F.	201	233	Hooper, William	123
207	Hewitt, Daniel	114	48	Hopkins, Abbie	54
195	Hickox, Frances Amelia	108	100	Hopkins, Abel Grosvenor	77
195	Hickox, Frances Eliot	108	48	Hopkins, Adelaide	54
195	Hickox, Frances Eliot	108	48	Hopkins, Adelaide	54
195	Hickox, George Augustus	108	48	Hopkins, Adelaide	54
195	Hickox, Ithiel	107	48	Hopkins, Adelaide Hull	54
195	Hickox, William Brisbane	108	48	Hopkins, Alice	54
195	Hickox, Zillah Keese	108	48	Hopkins, Ashley Carr	54
375	Hill, Alice	154	48	Hopkins, Benjamin Bronson	54
111	Hill, Catherine	118	48	Hopkins, Caroline	54
83	Hill, Elihu	70	48	Hopkins, Caroline	54
45	Hill, Gilman Crane	50	48	Hopkins, Charles	54
70	Hill, Joanna	95	48	Hopkins, Delinda	54
45	Hill, Katharine	50	48	Hopkins, Dorsey	54
186	Hine, Newton	104	48	Hopkins, Edward	54
66	Hinman, David Curtis	66	48	Hopkins, Eliot	54
66	Hinman, Edward Curtis	66	48	Hopkins, Eliot R.	54
118	Hitchcock, Nancy	84	48	Hopkins, Elizabeth	54
607	Hiteshaw, Alfred T.	192	48	Hopkins, Eliza Oliver	54
607	Hiteshaw, Emma Frances	192	48	Hopkins, Frances	54
607	Hiteshaw, Helen Margaret	192	48	Hopkins, Frances	54

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
48	Hopkins, Grace Miller	54	360	Hull, Phoebe Elizabeth	182
48	Hopkins, Hannibal Mason	54	48	Hull, Samuel	54
48	Hopkins, Henry	54	134	Hulse, Sarah Wickham	138
48	Hopkins, Laura Gardner	54	93	Hunt, Caroline Blanche	74
48	Hopkins, Louisa	54	546	Hunt, Ellen Montgomery	182
48	Hopkins, Margaret	54	93	Hunt, Floyd Prentiss	74
48	Hopkins, Mary (Polly)	54	270	Hunt, George	176
100	Hopkins, Mary Delia	77	123	Hunt, George A.	87
48	Hopkins, Mary Frances	54	123	Hunt, John Philo	87
48	Hopkins, Rebecca	54	123	Hunt, Margaret Emily	86
48	Hopkins, Reuben	53	123	Hunt, Mary Samantha	87
48	Hopkins, Richard Rockwell	54	93	Hunt, Norman	74
226	Hopkins, Sophia Appolonia	158	123	Hunt, Olive Jane	86
48	Hopkins, Stephen	54	123	Hunt, Salmon	86
48	Hopkins, Theresa	54	123	Hunt, William E.	86
48	Hopkins, Warner Miller	54	8	Hunter, William M.	21
48	Hopkins, William	54	83	Hunter, William R.	70
48	Hopkins, William H.	54	173	Huntington, David	99
48	Hopkins, William Hector	54	57	Huntington, Edward Boylston ..	57
48	Hopkins, William Ruffin	54	57	Huntington, Edward Norton	58
210	Hornung, Margaretta	151	57	Huntington, Edward Trumbull ..	58
93	Horton, Rose E.	75	57	Huntington, Eliphalet	55
93	Hotchkin, Amanda Simmons	75	57	Huntington, Elizabeth Moore ...	58
93	Hotchkin, Edward Judson	74	57	Huntington, Elizabeth Moore ...	58
173	Hotchkiss, Agnes May	99	57	Huntington, Frederick Jabez ...	58
173	Hotchkiss, Dwight Edwin	99	57	Huntington, Jedediah Vincent ...	58
173	Hotchkiss, Emily Sophia	99	57	Huntington, Joseph	56
408	Hotchkiss, Mary Ellen	162	57	Huntington, Joseph Eckley	57
173	Hotchkiss, Roy Francis	99	57	Huntington, Joshua	57
173	Hotchkiss, Winfield Scott	99	57	Huntington, Joshua	58
125	Houghton, Albert	88	57	Huntington, Mary	56
125	Houghton, Albin	88	57	Huntington, Mary	58
125	Houghton, Jonas	88	57	Huntington, Mary Lanman	58
125	Houghton, Lyman	88	57	Huntington, Peter Lanman	58
125	Houghton, Oliver	88	57	Huntington, Sarah	55
125	Houghton, William Albin	88	57	Huntington, Sarah Ann	57
40	Hovey, E. Otis	48	57	Huntington, Susan Mansfield ...	57
654	Howard, Cordelia Valesca	208	57	Huntington, Susan Mansfield ...	58
62	Howard, Edna	64	127	Hurd, Sarah	134
260	Howell, Arthaline	173	59	Huston, Mary	61
62	Howell, Bertha	64	93	Hyatt, Alonzo B.	74
48	Howell, Julia	54	93	Hyatt, Claude Elliott	74
211	Hubbard, Hannah	152	93	Hyatt, Josie Benton	74
15	Hubbard, Patience	33	93	Hyatt, Maud Ely	74
261	Hulbert, Emma Jane	131	93	Hyatt, Wallace	74
36	Hull, Abigail	81			
57	Hull, Clarissa	55			

I			No.		
No.		Page.	No.		Page.
8	Imlay, Adelaide	21	12	Jones, Alfred Akin	31
123	Ingersoll, Charles	87	377	Jones, Edwin Wheatley	155
523	Ingledue, Samanatha J.	202	236	Jones, Erastus	124
11	Irvine, Josephine De Navarre	29	236	Jones, Frances Maria	124
11	Irvine, R. J. C.	29	558	Jones, George Elmer	183
236	Ives, Fannie R.	124	236	Jones, Harry E.	124
236	Ives, Frederick	124	236	Jones, Henry Elliott	124
236	Ives, Nettie A.	124	534	Jones, Homer	180
236	Ives, Rosa J.	124	236	Jones, Jennett Eliza	124
J			331	Jones, Margaret	144
123	Jackson, Frank T.	87	12	Jones, Mary E.	31
123	Jackson, Frederick W.	87	558	Jones, Miriam Eliot	183
123	Jackson, George F.	87	12	Jones, Morgan Akin	31
271	Janes, Amelia Elliott	133	12	Jones, Myra Eloise	31
271	Janes, Edwin Lines	133	59	Jones, Ottilie	63
124	Janes, Hannah Eliza	132	15	Jones, Sally Maria	33
407	January, Janet	192	161	Justice Elizabeth	144
574	Jarvis, George Tibbals	187	161	Justice, Isabella Rose	144
341	Jarvis, H. A.	147	K		
43	Jeffords, Caroline Frances	50	90	Kays, Martha J.	72
43	Jeffords, John	50	139	Kayser, Robert Lee	90
195	Jewett, Caleb	108	195	Keese, Zaydee B.	108
195	Jewett, Frances Hickox	108	259	Kellogg, Allen G.	131
142	Johnson, —	92	259	Kellogg, Caroline Eliot	131
140	Johnson, B. S.	91	193	Kellogg, Lavinia	149
44	Johnson, Catherine	85	259	Kellogg, Sarah Amanda	131
45	Johnson, Cornelia	50	259	Kellogg, William Allen	131
491	Johnson, Elinor	176	314	Kelsey, Louisa	142
379	Johnson, Eliza	187	507	Kemon, Marie Louise	178
151	Johnson, Ellen	142	59	Kerr, Ellen M.	60
417	Johnson, Isadore Woodruff	193	139	Kerr, George Washington	90
45	Johnson, John D.	50	139	Kerr, George Washington	90
243	Johnson, Josephine W.	126	139	Kerr, Isabel Rippey	90
48	Johnson, William	54	139	Kerr, Katherine	90
59	Johnston, Clark B.	59	77	Kimball, C.	68
59	Johnston, Ella May	59	77	Kimball, Peter	68
59	Johnston, Harold C.	59	203	King, Adelaide Patton	111
59	Johnston, Ida Adeline	59	203	King, Carolyn Merritt	111
59	Johnston, John	59	203	King, Charles	110-111
59	Johnston, John Lincoln	59	175	King, Delia	100
59	Johnston, Lawrence J.	59	203	King, Elinor Yorke	111
59	Johnston, Walter P.	59	203	King, Frances	111
59	Johnston, Wendell H.	59	198	King, Rufus	109
236	Jones, Adolphus Erastus	124	203	King, Rufus	109
			203	King, Rufus	111

INDEX OF NAMES OTHER THAN ELIOT.

329

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
219	King, Samuel	117	
156	Kinsley, Erasmus D.	94	
134	Kinsley, Hudson	89	
156	Kinsley, Mary Louisa	94	
70	Kirtland, Jared	95	
82	Kirtland, Mary Deborah	101	
299	Kline, Hannah E.	177	
255	Klock, Ruth A.	130	
21	Knight, Mary Eaton	39	
21	Knight, Samuel P.	39	
201	Kuper, Wilhelmina	149	
L			
275	Lacey, Clarence Eliot	134	
275	Lacey, Myrtie Eliot	134	
275	Lacey, P. C.	134	
200	Lamotte, Marie	109	
40	Lancraft, Charles Eliot	48	
40	Lancraft, Charlotte Josephine ...	48	
40	Lancraft, Charlotte M.	48	
40	Lancraft, Esther Amanda	48	
40	Lancraft, George E.	48	
40	Lancraft, Harvey B.	48	
40	Lancraft, Henry S.	48	
40	Lancraft, Ida Mabel	48	
40	Lancraft, John Eliot	48	
40	Lancraft, William M.	48	
40	Lancraft, William T.	48	
83	Landon, Hannah	70	
83	Landon, Henrietta	70	
83	Landon, Mary Ann	70	
83	Landon, Nancy	70	
83	Landon, Samuel	70	
95	Lane, Patience	112	
263	Langdon, Anne Elliott	133	
263	Langdon, Camilla Louise	133	
263	Langdon, Florence	133	
263	Langdon, Frederick Harmon ...	133	
263	Langdon, Katherine	133	
263	Langdon, Philando Curtis	133	
263	Langdon, Philip Cuyler	133	
263	Langdon, Robert Getty	133	
572	Langley, Ida L.	206	
59	Langley, Minnie W.	62	
12	Larned, Beatrice	31	
12	Larned, Sylvester	31	
255	La Rue, Aggie W.	129	
258	La Rue, Avis Naomi	172	
255	La Rue, Bidd Orley	130	
255	La Rue, Mary E. Hayes	129	
255	La Rue, Minnie B.	129	
255	La Rue, Ollie R.	129	
255	La Rue, Sylvester Marquis	129	
279	Latimer, Charles Ely	134	
279	Latimer, Florence Eliot	134	
11	Law, Ann	29	
11	Law, Jahleel	29	
11	Law, Jonathan	28, 29, 103	
182	Law, John Eliot	103	
211	Law, Mary	29, 103, 152	
11	Law, Sarah	29	
182	Law, Sarah	103	
182	Law, William	103	
182	Law, William	103	
47	Lawrence, Jane Riker	52	
139	Lawson, Elizabeth	90	
78	Lay, Jonathan	69	
93	Lealbetter, Rose A.	75	
43	Leavenworth, Eli	49	
43	Leavenworth, Sarah	50	
45	Leavenworth, Sarah Hannah	50	
45	Leavenworth, William	50	
66	Leavitt, Lydia E.	66	
47	Lee, Allen Campbell	52	
47	Lee, Benjamin Franklin	52	
47	Lee, Charlotte	52	
47	Lee, Daniel	51, 52	
47	Lee, Daniel Mather	52	
188	Lee, Davis	106	
188	Lee, Edwin Davis	106	
47	Lee, Eliza Palmer	52	
47	Lee, Fanny	52	
47	Lee, Harriet	52	
188	Lee, Henry Eliot	106	
188	Lee, Iva May	106	
569	Lee, Maud Abigail	206	
47	Lee, Nancy Atwater	52	
47	Lee, Sally	52	
47	Lee, Sophia	52	
47	Lee, Sophronia Spalding	52	
47	Lee, Susan Sophia	52	
47	Lee, William Eliot	52	
186	Leete, Abbie L.	104	

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
93	Marvin, Samuel P. 75	270	Miles, Jane Alletta 176
139	Mason, Celia Bickley 90	171	Miller, Asenath M. 146
8	Mason, Susan Lawrence 20	485	Miller, Charles Addison 175
440	Mathison, Matilda Ames 194	77	Miller, Elizabeth 99
291	Mattingly, Kathleen M. 140	222	Miller, Elizabeth Heaton 117
291	Mattingly, Louis J. 140	222	Miller, <i>Ellen Augusta</i> 118
175	<i>Maury, Isabelle F</i> 100	48	Miller, Isabelle 54
173	May, Charles Huntington 99	48	Miller, Kate Tracy 54
173	May, Dorothy Catherine 99	222	Miller, Lewis Eliot 118
173	May, Dorothy Catherine 99	222	Miller, Lewis Leete 117
173	May, Dorothy Emma 99	222	Miller, Mary Chittenden 118
173	May, Edwin Hyland 99	48	Miller, Mary Hopkins 54
173	May, Edwin Selden 99	59	Miller, Mary Leland 62
173	May, Eliot John 99	516	Miller, Newton F. 179
173	May, Elizabeth 98	519	Miller, Nora M. 201
173	May, Ethel Durrie 99	48	Miller, William B. 54
173	May, Eva Leora 99	518	Milner, Cora 201
173	May, <i>Fannie Elizabeth</i> 99	139	<i>Miltnerberger, H. B.</i> 90
173	May, <i>Flora Emma</i> 99	77	Miner Nelson 68
173	May, Henry Alexander 99	8	Minshull, Ann 21
173	May, Henry Edwin 99	65	Mitchell, Abigail 65
173	May, John 98	66	Mitchell, Abner 65
173	May, John 99	66	Mitchell, Abner W. 66
173	May, Lynde Eliot 98	139	Mitchell, Annie Ewing 90
173	May, Lynde Eliot 99	66	Mitchell, Charles Andrews 66
173	May, Lynde Henry 99	66	Mitchell, Charles Leavitt 66
173	May, Richard Edwards 99	66	Mitchell, Elisha 65
173	May, Ruth Hubbard 99	66	Mitchell, Eliza North 66
173	May, Sarah Boardman 99	66	Mitchell, <i>Elizabeth Ann</i> 66
173	May, Selden Townsend 59	66	Mitchell, <i>Ellen Hannah</i> 66
173	May, Statira Emma 99	66	Mitchell, Elnathan 66
261	<i>Meiner Fanny Elizabeth</i> 132	66	Mitchell, Eunice P. 66
395	<i>Meloviedor Alexandra</i> 190	66	Mitchell, Francis Eliot 66
331	Mentzer, Edith 145	66	Mitchell, Henry Eliot 66
331	Mentzer, Henry E. 145	45	Mitchell, John 50
331	Mentzer, Horace 145	59	Mitchell, Margaret 60
331	Mentzer, Lola 145	66	Mitchell, Margaret Eliot 66
524	Mercer, Martha 203	66	Mitchell, Mary Harriet 66
40	Merriman, Eliot 48	66	Mitchell, Mary Helen 66
40	Merriman, Mary 48	66	Mitchell, Mary Phoebe 66
40	Merriman, Ruth 47	66	Mitchell, Matthew Eliot 66
40	Merriman, Sarah 48	66	Mitchell, Matthew Eliot 66
40	Merriman, Theophilus 47	66	Mitchell, Matthew Henry 66
236	<i>Mershon, James R.</i> 124	66	Mitchell, Sarah Maria 66
177	Mew, Emily Goodrich 101	139	Mitchell, Susan Preston Christy.. 90
177	Mew, William M 100	66	Mitchell, William Wheeler 66
346	Meyer, Wilhelmina Christine 148	12	Mixer, John 30

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
125	Mizelle, John	87	59	McCombs, J. C.	61
238	Molloy, Jeanette Elliott Robinson	125	163	McCombs, Lucinda	146
238	Molloy, John C.	125	557	McCord, Ella M.	205
238	Molloy, Laura Stockton	125	669	McCormack, Harford T.	202
93	Moore, Emily P.	73	8	McCullough, Elizabeth Budd	21
187	Moore, F. F.	105	421	McDonald, Blanche Southmayd..	165
12	Morgan, Edwin	31	59	McGaughey, Margaret M.	61
12	Morgan, Mary E. Dutton	31	375	McIver, Evander J.	15
12	Morgan, Miles	30	375	McIver, Ruth Janet	154
12	Morgan, Phineas	30	444	McKenny, Bernard P.	169
372	Morrell, Elizabeth	154	444	McKenny, Catherine N.	169
293	Morris, —	140	444	McKenny, James P. Elliott	169
484	Morris, Frank Tilton	175	444	McKenny, Mary A.	169
260	Morse, Caroline Matilda	173	444	McKenny, Sarah J.	169
43	Morton, William Dudley	50	240	McKinney, Ivan Browning	125
65	Mosely, John	65	240	McKinney, Wanna Jannita	125
77	Mount, Sarah	67	240	McKinney, William B.	125
i	Mountford, Hannah	15	240	McKinney, William Wendell	125
309	Mugg, Arthur James	142	53	McKinster, —	55
309	Mugg, John Simeon	142	65	McMahon, Charles	65
309	Mugg, Sarah Katherine	142	125	McNeill, Matilda	87
267	Mulliken, Elizabeth Annette	175	445	McQuirk, Nellie	169
37	Munger, Ebenezer	47	445	McQuirk, Thomas	169
37	Munger, Ebenezer	47			
37	Munger, Frederic	47			
37	Munger, Martin	47			
37	Munger, Polly	47			
37	Munger, Theodore T.	47			
37	Munger, William	47			
62	Munson, Emma	64			
67	Murdock, Mary	94			
40	Murrey, Nellie	48			
125	Myers, Ada	87			
125	Myers, Forest Marion	87			
125	Myers, Frank	87			
240	Myers, Mary Helen	125			
240	Myers, Paul Browning	125			
240	Myers, William C.	125			
125	Myers, William H.	87			
240	Myers, William Russell	125			
251	McClellan, Alwilda Medora	128			
251	McClellan, Amelia Maria	128			
251	McClellan, James Johnson	128			
251	McClellan, James Johnson	128			
251	McClellan, Lucy	128			
251	McClellan, Mary Jane	128			
251	McClellan, William	128			
				N	
			192	Nelson, Ruby	107
			77	Nettleton, Electa Mareta	68
			77	Nichols, Maria	68
			12	Nicholson, Mr.	30
			101	Niles, George	77
			101	Niles, John	77
			101	Niles, Mary Anne	78
			101	Niles, Saloma	77
			101	Niles, Susan	78
			101	Niles, Thomas	78
			187	North, Judith M.	105
			66	North, Maria Sybil	65
			96	Norton, Sarah	112, 113, 114
				O	
			460	Odell, May	196
			8	Odin, Anna Frances	22
			8	Odin, Esther Kettell	22
			8	Odin, Harriet Louisa	22
			8	Odin, Harriet Walter	22

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
8	Odin, John	22	62
8	Odin, John, Jr.	22	62
8	Odin, John, 3d	22	62
8	Odin, Louisa Vose	22	62
40	O'Harra, Augusta	47	62
40	O'Harra, John	47	62
57	Olcutt, Austin	56	62
57	Olcutt, Elizabeth Mansfield	56	62
8	Oliver, Andrew	20	62
8	Oliver, Andrew	20	62
8	Oliver, Andrew	21	62
8	Oliver, Catherine Sewall	21	62
8	Oliver, Charles Edward	20	62
8	Oliver, Daniel	20	62
8	Oliver, Edward Pullen	20	62
8	Oliver, Ethel Digby Lynde	21	623
8	Oliver, Everard Lawrence	20	623
8	Oliver, Fitz-Edward Pullen	20-21	623
8	Oliver, Katherine Pynchon	21	222
8	Oliver, Mary Mason	20	222
8	Oliver, Mary Pullen Imlay	21	
8	Oliver, Susan Lawrence	20	
8	Oliver, Thomas Fitch	20	
8	Oliver, William Pynchon	21	
62	Olmstead, Emelyn Stanley	64	
62	Olmstead, Franklin Osburn	64	
62	Olmstead, Henrietta Eliot	64	
62	Olmstead, Margaret Stanley	64	
62	Olmstead, Mary Warner	64	
62	Olmstead, Roger Wolcott	64	
62	Olmstead, Wm. H.	64	
62	Olmstead, Wm. Pitkin	64	
150	Orcutt, Fidelia S.	141	
261	Orr, Chauncey	132	
261	Orr, George Coan	132	
261	Orr, George Raymond	132	
261	Orr, James William	131	
261	Orr, John	131	
261	Orr, John Eliot	131	
261	Orr, John Sidney	132	
261	Orr, John Sidney	131	
261	Orr, Louisa Fanning	131	
261	Orr, Margaret Amelia	132	
261	Orr, William Hulbert	131	
62	Osburn, Adelina Beatrice	64	
62	Osburn, Clara Louise Williams ..	64	
62	Osburn, Clarina Eliot	64	
62	Osburn, Edna Howard	64	
62	Osburn, Frank Chew	64	
62	Osburn, Franklin	64	
62	Osburn, Harry Griswold	64	
62	Osburn, Henrietta Warner	64	
62	Osburn, Henry Augustus	64	
62	Osburn, James Warner	64	
62	Osburn, Jenny Maria	64	
62	Osburn, Laura Schley Chaplin ..	64	
62	Osburn, Mary Eliot	64	
62	Osburn, May Maria	64	
62	Osburn, Robert Dudley	64	
62	Osburn, Robert Dudley Chaplin..	64	
62	Osburn, Virginia Wyllys	64	
62	Osburn, William Warner	64	
623	Oswalt, Albert	195	
623	Oswalt, Fern I.	195	
623	Oswalt, Leslie Elliott	195	
222	Otto, Charles Witman	118	
222	Otto, Elizabeth Leete	118	
P			
300	Packard, Maria	141	
54	Panca, Frances	91	
212	Pardee, Chloe	153	
273	Park, Phoebe	177	
93	Parker, Adele E.	74	
186	Parker, Caroline A.	104	
93	Parker, Jane T.	74	
35	Parmelee, Beulah	78	
218	Parmelee, Clarissa Emma	117	
218	Parmelee, David	117	
218	Parmelee, Edward Fairchild	117	
218	Parmelee, Elisha	117	
218	Parmelee, Elizabeth Hart	117	
216	Parmelee, Sarah Augusta	116	
11	Parsons, Mehetable	29	
77	Patterson, Agnes	69	
57	Payne, Anna Grace	56	
57	Payne, Edward Townsend	56	
57	Payne, Ellen	56	
57	Payne, Ernest Bolles	56	
57	Payne, Hugh Huntington	56	
57	Payne, Oliver Nichols	56	
139	Pearson, A. L.	90	

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
173	Pease, Earle Myron	99	77	Pierson, Ellen Eliza	68
59	Peck, C. J.	62	77	Pierson, Ellen M.	68
422	Peck, Katherine Luella	165	77	Pierson, Emma Nancy	68
59	Peck, Lucy Christina	62	77	Pierson, Linas	68
59	Peck, Robert Virgil	62	173	Pimm, Annie Florence	99
59	Peck, Roland Wells	62	181	Polter, Eunice Pemelia	147
59	Peck, Theodore Sherman	62	45	Pomeroy, Nelson A.	50
221	Peek, Catherine Hunt	157	45	Porter, Abel	50
93	Peet, Putnam Francis	74	45	Porter, Charlotte	50
233	Perkins, Alice F.	123	187	Porter, Eliot Hale	105
233	Perkins, Anna Bowditch	123	45	Porter, Fanny	50
233	Perkins, Charles Elliott	121, 122, 123	187	Porter, Frank J.	105
233	Perkins, Edith F.	123	45	Porter, Huldah	50
233	Perkins, Edith Forbes	123	187	Porter, Maxwell Stoddard	105
233	Perkins, Edward Cranch	123	45	Porter, Nancy	50
233	Perkins, Eleanor	124	177	Porter, Thomas K.	101
233	Perkins, Elliott	123	206	Pratt, Susan Maria	151
233	Perkins, Elliott	124	47	Pray, Jane Anne	52
233	Perkins, Francis Bowditch	123	583	Prentice, Julia Hubbard	207
233	Perkins, Henry Hill	124	93	Prentiss, Bertha P.	74
233	Perkins, James H.	120	93	Prentiss, Catherine Fowler	74
233	Perkins, James Handasyd	123	93	Prentiss, Charles Stanley	74
233	Perkins, James Handasyd	124	93	Prentiss, Cornelia Elizabeth	74
233	Perkins, James Handasyd	124	93	Prentiss, Fanny Louise	74
233	Perkins, John Forbes	124	93	Prentiss, Harriet Augusta	74
233	Perkins, Margaret F.	123	93	Prentiss, Joanna E.	74
233	Perkins, Mary R.	123	93	Prentiss, John	74
233	Perkins, Robert F.	123	93	Prentiss, Leon L.	74
233	Perkins, Samuel G.	123	93	Prentiss, Lillian Gertrude	74
233	Perkins, Thomas Nelson	123	93	Prentiss, Luther Wright	74
233	Perkins, William Channing	123	93	Prentiss, Mabel Irene	74
139	Peters, —	90	93	Prentiss, Martha Bridge	74
139	Peters, Ralph	90	93	Prentiss, Stella Irene	74
227	Pettitt, Helen L. S.	119	93	Prentiss, William	74
335	Pew, Adelaide L.	146	93	Prentiss, William Augustine	74
335	Pew, Frederic Cline	146	93	Prentiss, William Wright	74
335	Pew, Julia Caroline	146	59	Price, Miriam E.	59
335	Pew, Kirtland Eliot	146	123	Pugsley, Bertha Margaret	86
335	Pew, Marion	146	123	Pugsley, Ella Louise	86
335	Pew, Richard Kirtland	146	123	Pugsley, Emma Margaret	86
335	Pew, Samuel Horace	146	123	Pugsley, George Henry	86
335	Pew, Walter Eliot	146	123	Pugsley, Grace	86
22	Phelps, Hannah	49	123	Pugsley, Jennie Eliot	86
253	Phipps, Harry M.	129	123	Pugsley, Lynn	86
77	Pierson, Araminta	68	123	Pugsley, Nathan	86
77	Pierson, Augusta	68	8	Pullen, Mary Robinson	20
77	Pierson, Edward O.	68	8	Pynchon, Sarah	20

R					
No.		Page.	No.		Page.
139	Rankin, Emma Willis	90	57	Richards, Susan Huntington	57
398	Rankin, W. H.	158	8	Richards, William Boardman ...	21
424	Reddick, Eliot	166	8	Richards, William R.	21
424	Reddick, Grant	166	57	Richards, Wolcott	57
424	Reddick, Pauline Genevieve	166	456	Richmond, Sylvester Morton	171
359	Redfield, Chloe Cornelia	181	175	Rives, Blair	100
218	Redfield, Horace	117	175	Rives, Caroline	100
465	Reed, Charles A.	172	175	Rives, Ellen Tree	100
333	Reed, Edda Pearl	145	175	Rives, Frank Blair	100
333	Reed, Emma Maud	145	175	Rives, Franklin	100
333	Reed, Frank Eliot	145	175	Rives, Isabel	100
333	Reed, Mary Blanche	145	175	Rives, Jefferson	100
333	Reed, Ray Eliot	145	175	Rives, John C.	99
333	Reed, William	145	175	Rives, John C.	100
272	Reynolds, Albert N.	134	175	Rives, John Cook	100
272	Reynolds, Gilbert E.	134	175	Rives, Lucy	100
272	Reynolds, Hannah C.	134	175	Rives, Wright	100
272	Reynolds, Ira	134	175	Rives, Wright	100
272	Reynolds, Sylvester	134	59	Robbins, Walter	62
377	Rhodes, Margaret Sarah	155	271	Roberts, Ruth Elliott	133
291	Rice, Charles J.	139	399	Roberts, S. W.	158
291	Rice, Francis	139	271	Roberts, William C.	133
291	Rice, Francis L.	139	176	Robertson, James A.	100
291	Rice, Francis L.	139	238	Robinson, Baker Trussell	125
233	Rice, George T.	123	238	Robinson, Eliot Kelly	125
233	Rice, George T., Jr.	123	238	Robinson, Ellen Imogene	125
291	Rice, Henry William	139	238	Robinson, Ellen Maria	125
291	Rice, James	139	238	Robinson, Eugene Algernon	125
291	Rice, James R.	139	239	Robinson, Hannah	163
291	Rice, Laurence H.	139	174	Robinson, Jane	147
291	Rice, Leon F.	139	238	Robinson, Jeanette Elliott	125
233	Rice, Margaret	123	238	Robinson, Roberta Stockton	125
291	Rice, Mary A.	139	238	Robinson, William	125
291	Rice, Mary Cora	139	231	Rockwell, Alfred Perkins	120
291	Rice, Mary E.	139	231	Rockwell, Frances Beatrice	120
291	Rice, Mary M.	139	231	Rockwell, Mary Foote	120
200	Richard, Elodie	109	231	Rockwell, Katharine Diana Ward	120
200	Richard, J. A.	109	231	Rockwell, Samuel Edmund Foote	120
8	Richards, Elise Boardman	21	93	Roff, David	75
57	Richards, Harriet DeWitt	57	545	Rogers, Henry Gustavus	181
573	Richards, Harry	187	290	Rogers, Naomi	139
573	Richards, John Eliot	187	446	Roney, Charles P.	169
573	Richards, John Stevens	187	446	Roney, Earnest Hugh	169
227	Richards, Mabel C.	119	446	Roney, Edward	169
86	Richards, Mr.	71	446	Roney, Harold E.	169
573	Richards, Ruth Eliot	187	446	Roney, Hazel E.	169
			446	Roney, Ines May	170

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
446	Roney, Peter	170	93	Sackner, Minnie Arabella	74
446	Roney, Reginald	169	93	Sackner, Musa Viola	74
446	Roney, Reuben S.	169	255	Sage, Alonzo Blossom	129
192	Root, Arthur Rollin	107	255	Sage, Amine V. Blaker	129
192	Root, Charlotte Smithson	107	255	Sage, Freelove Maria	129
192	Root, Edward	107	255	Sage, George A.	130
59	Root, Elizabeth	61	255	Sage, Mary Louisa	130
192	Root, Emma Susan	107	255	Sage, Polly Munson	130
192	Root, Frank Elliott	107	93	Sargent, Frances	75
192	Root, Frederick Augustine	107	184	Sawyer, Sarah Frances	184
192	Root, Frederick Shonten	107	240	Sayrs, David Nelson	125
192	Root, Hubert Arthur	107	291	Schimmert, Charles J.	139
192	Root, Lizzie	107	291	Schimmert, Cora M.	139
192	Root, Percy Ray	107	291	Schimmert, Irene M.	139
192	Root, Rollin	107	291	Schimmert, John J.	139
192	Root, Susan Eliot	107	291	Schimmert, Reginald F.	139
191	Rose, Dora	107	291	Schimmert, Richard E.	139
38	Rose, Rebecca	83	492	Schnell, Charles Elliott	176
59	Ross, Fletcher Rose	61	492	Schnell, Samuel Solon	176
93	Ross, John R.	73	492	Schnell, Viola Katharine	176
59	Ross, Joseph Swift	61	492	Schnell, Winifred Amant	176
59	Ross, Sarah Elizabeth	62	11	Scott, Brenton Hall	29
104	Rossiter, Ruth	115	11	Scott, James Lee	29
48	Ruffin, Francis Gardner	54	401	Scott, Susan	159
12	Ruggles, Tryphena	30	139	Scovel, Sylvester	90
125	Runyan, Bertha Lydia Smith	87	112	Scoville, Charles Eliot	82
125	Runyan, Charles L.	87	112	Scoville, Charles Montgomery	82
125	Runyan, Daniel Albert Smith	87	112	Scoville, John	82
125	Runyan, D. L.	87	112	Scoville, Mary Ward	82
125	Runyan, Frances Elizabeth Smith	87	8	Seabury, Lydia Winthrop	21
125	Runyan, Laura	87	478	Searing, Emily Morton	174
101	Russell, Mary	77	478	Searing, Henry	174
402	Russell, Mary Leavenworth	190	478	Searing, Luella Elizabeth	174
386	Rust, Horatio Nelson	157	93	Seavy, Mary Park	75
57	Rutty, Elizabeth Mansfield	56	48	Seeley, Samuel	54
57	Rutty, Jonah	56	77	Selden, Agnes Eliza	67
125	Rybolt, Charles	87	77	Selden, Augustus	68
341	Ryburn, H. M.	147	77	Selden, Charles	68
341	Ryburn, Husfert S.	147	77	Selden, Clara Virginia	68
341	Ryburn, Maud	147	77	Selden, Clark	67
			77	Selden, Claudius Buchanan	67
			77	Selden, Claudius Hubert	68
			77	Selden, Cynthia	68
S			59	Selden, Cynthia Elizabeth	59
65	Sackett, Marila	65	77	Selden, Edmund Clark	67
65	Sackett, Orpha	65	77	Selden, Edward	68
93	Sackner, Eda Ethelinda	74	77	Selden, Eliza Amelia	67
93	Sackner, Francis	74			

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
77	Selden, Francis Granger	67	94	Simmons, Tillinghast	76
77	Selden, Harriet Maria	67	94	Simmons, William Benton	76
77	Selden, Henry Eliot	67	125	Simpkins, Georgia	87
59	Selden, Henry Sylvester	59	59	Simpkins, Harry S.	59
59	Selden, Henry Thornton	59	59	Simpkins, Melancthon H.	59
77	Selden, Hezekiah	67	48	Skelton, Eliza	54
77	Selden, Hubert Clark	68	125	Skinner, Abby	87
77	Selden, Jane Amelia	68	125	Skinner, Bart.	87
77	Selden, Mabel Elizabeth	67	125	Skinner, Daisy May	87
77	Selden, Mary	68	125	Skinner, Raymond	87
77	Selden, Mary Electa	68	387	Slattery, George S.	157
77	Selden, Mary Elizabeth	67	125	Smith, Albert	87
77	Selden, Mary Louisa	68	41	Smith, Alice Marie	162
77	Selden, Nathan Eliot	67	125	Smith, Ann Eliza	87
77	Selden, Nathan Wilcox	67	8	Smith, Arabella Theresa	21
77	Selden, Richard Lord	68	357	Smith, Augustus Ledyard	150
77	Selden, Sarah	68	125	Smith, Austin Eliot	87
59	Selden, Sarah Gertrude	59	576	Smith, Belle M. Ormiston	206
77	Selden, Stephen Dudley	67	125	Smith, Bernice	87
77	Selden, Stephen Mortimer	68	248	Smith, Bryan Herbert	127
59	Selden, Sylvester	59	125	Smith, Caroline	87
77	Selden, Theodosia Jerusha	67	8	Smith, Caroline G. M. E.	21
77	Selden, Thomas	68	331	Smith, Charles	145
77	Selden, William Augustus	68	8	Smith, Chas. Adrian Worthington ..	21
77	Selden, William Augustus	67	125	Smith, Charles Bertram	87
77	Selden, William Henry	67	331	Smith, Clifford	145
113	Sellick, Charlotte	83	125	Smith, Clyde Bernice	87
62	Sheffield, Maria	64	248	Smith, Cyrus Porter	127
37	Sheldon, Cynthia	47	335	Smith, Donna	146
325	Shiners, Elizabeth	179	8	Smith, Elizabeth Barnett	21
521	Shoots, Emma Sue	202	419	Smith, Evelyn Annie	164
393	Shott, Sarah C.	188	125	Smith, Fanny	87
192	Shonten, Matilda	107	21	Smith, Francis H.	39
125	Simkins, Elizabeth	87	21	Smith, Frank Birge	39
139	Simmons, Alice Maud	90	411	Smith, Franklin Eliot	162
94	Simmons, Charles Abbott	76	357	Smith, Franklin T.	150
94	Simmons, Edward Eliot	73	419	Smith, Franklin T.	164
94	Simmons, Edward Elliott	76	331	Smith, Freda	145
94	Simmons, Frederic	76	411	Smith, Frederick Horace	163
94	Simmons, Frederic Henry	76	8	Smith, George	21
94	Simmons, Gertrude Elizabeth ...	76	419	Smith, Gladys Eliot	164
94	Simmons, Henry Fowler	76	8	Smith, Helen Grace	21
94	Simmons, Julia E.	76	125	Smith, Hermion	87
90	Simmons, Julia Eliot	72	411	Smith, Horace F.	162
94	Simmons, Leslie Elliott	76	125	Smith, J. Edwin	87
94	Simmons, Lincoln Fennimore ...	76	139	Smith, J. Sheppard	90
94	Simmons, Mary Ellen	76	411	Smith, Jane Belle	163

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
41	Smith, John	49	384	Snow, William C.	156
125	Smith, John	87	384	Snow, William D.	156
125	Smith, John Lyman	87	331	Somers, Francis J.	145
411	Smith, Josephine	162	255	Soule, Alonzo B.	129
125	Smith, Laura	87	255	Soule, Darwin	129
411	Smith, Lewis Michael	163	255	Soule, David	129
411	Smith, Lewis Whitney	163	255	Soule, David	130
411	Smith, Lila May	162	255	Soule, Ellen L.	130
125	Smith, Lyman	87	255	Soule, Freeloove Mary	129
419	Smith, Malcolm F.	164	255	Soule, Lillian Maud	129
411	Smith, Mamie	162	255	Soule, Willard D.	129
525	Smith, Martha E.	203	553	Spalding, Henrietta Cruger	205
125	Smith, Mary Alberta	87	278	Speechley, Tamar	177
357	Smith, Mary Eliot	150	59	Speer, Elizabeth	63
125	Smith, Mary Jane	87	383	Spence, Ann M.	187
419	Smith, Mildred Loper	164	59	Spence, George Loomis	62
357	Smith, Robert Eliot	150	380	Spence, George M.	156
331	Smith, Roth	145	86	Spencer, Amanda	71
331	Smith, Ruby	145	375	Spencer, Annie Griffing	155
47	Smith, Susan	52	375	Spencer, Charles Eliot	154
8	Smith, Theodore Dehon	21	375	Spencer, Charles Eliot	154
2	Smith, Thomas	16	375	Spencer, Daniel Reeves	154
8	Smith, Thomas Kilby	21	375	Spencer, Ethel Kimberly	154
8	Smith, Thomas Kilby, Jr.	21	86	Spencer, Fanny	70
125	Smith, W. Austin	87	375	Spencer, Fitz-Henry	154
8	Smith, Walter George	21	375	Spencer, Frank Davis	155
419	Smith, Ward Loper	164	375	Spencer, Frank Roger	154
8	Smith, William Butler Duncan ..	21	86	Spencer, Harriet	71
14	Smithson, Elizabeth	45	375	Spencer, Harvey	154
177	Smyth, Alexander Goodrich	101	375	Spencer, Harvey Walter	154
177	Smyth, Elizabeth Eliot	101	375	Spencer, Henry Edward	154
177	Smyth, George H.	101	375	Spencer, Henry Leete	155
177	Smyth, Josepha Franklin	101	375	Spencer, Henry Reeves	154
204	Smythe, Patrick	112	86	Spencer, Horace	70
204	Smythe, Rufus King	112	375	Spencer, James Henry	155
384	Snow, Addie	156	86	Spencer, Mary	71
384	Snow, Albert W.	156	375	Spencer, May Blackman	154
384	Snow, Bertha L.	156	85	Spencer, Mindwell	103
384	Snow, Chester Wilbur	156	86	Spencer, Nancy	70
384	Snow, Clifton F.	156	375	Spencer, Robert Henry	154
384	Snow, Dell B.	156	375	Spencer, Robert Tuttle	154
491	Snow, Dora	176	375	Spencer, Ruth Davis	154
384	Snow, Frank H.	156	375	Spencer, Samuel Leslie	155
384	Snow, Irving Albert	156	375	Spencer, Sara Eliot	155
384	Snow, Orlo	156	86	Spencer, Uriah	70
384	Snow, Rollo	156	93	Squires, Cecil Price	75
384	Snow, Warren Clare	156	100	Squires, Rachel Wood	77

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
11	29	57	56
160	144	57	56
101	78	57	56
102	115	77	69
166	97	57	57
166	96	57	57
166	96	77	69
166	97	77	69
576	206	77	69
45	50	283	137
96	112	12	30
233	124	57	57
441	195	77	69
173	99	77	69
59	59	222	118
48	54	222	118
238	125	222	117
372	154	222	118
233	124	222	118
246	167	292	177
372	154	66	66
90	72	66	66
90	72	66	66
90	71	66	66
90	72	66	66
372	154	66	66
90	72	66	66
90	71	404	159
90	71	404	159
90	72	404	159
90	71	404	159
372	154	192	107
372	153	181	147
372	154	59	62
372	154	59	60
90	71	59	62
311	142	59	61
458	171	59	61
458	171	59	58
458	171	59	61
458	171	59	61
458	171	59	61
458	171	59	62
458	171	59	60
59	63	59	61
122	86	59	61
122	86	59	58

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
59	Swift, Ephraim Griswold	61	255	Taylor, George C.	120
59	Swift, Frances Damon	61	255	Taylor, Morris L.	120
59	Swift, Francis Mason	62	255	Taylor, Pierce C.	120
59	Swift, Frederic William	62	200	Tessier, Jules	109
59	Swift, Frederic William	62	59	Thane, B. L.	63
59	Swift, George Damon	61	335	Thayer, Nettie L.	146
59	Swift, Gertrude	62	121	Thomas, Eunice	130
59	Swift, Grace Eliot	62	123	Thompson, Adelia	87
59	Swift, Heman	62	40	Thompson, Doris E.	48
59	Swift, Henrietta Mary	60	40	Thompson, Edward F.	48
59	Swift, Henry Martyn	61	40	Thompson, Margery E.	48
255	Swift, Jay	130	25	Thompson, Mary	45
59	Swift, Joseph	61	25	Thompson, Mary Warren	45
59	Swift, Joseph	61	59	Thomson, Fannie M.	59
59	Swift, Joseph Patterson	61	446	Thonert, Albert H.	170
59	Swift, Josephine	62	446	Thonert, Alice Bertha	170
59	Swift, Leland Miller	62	446	Thonert, Augusta Evelina	170
59	Swift, Louise Bradford	62	446	Thonert, Gustave	170
59	Swift, Lucy Alice	62	83	Thorp, Michael	70
59	Swift, Lucy Eliot	58	424	Ticknor, Lewis M.	165
59	Swift, Lucy Elizabeth	61	191	Todd, Adelaide Stoyell	107
59	Swift, Lucy Elizabeth	62	191	Todd, Albert	106
59	Swift, Margaret Gertrude	62	191	Todd, Annie Backus	106
59	Swift, Mary Amelia Bradford ..	62	191	Todd, Edward Elliott	106
59	Swift, Mary Elizabeth	62	191	Todd, Edward Herman	106
59	Swift, Mary Huston	61	191	Todd, George Faster	106
59	Swift, Nathan Eliot	60	191	Todd, George Nelson	106
255	Swift, Oscar Don	130	191	Todd, Herman Adelbert	107
59	Swift, Sabrina Eliot	63	45	Todd, John A.	51
59	Swift, Samuel Beach	60	191	Todd, Louie Augusta	106
59	Swift, Sarah Aurelia	62	191	Todd, Mary Elliott	106
59	Swift, Sarah Cooley	62	47	Tousley, Mrs. Judge	52
59	Swift, Seth	58	97	Towner, Jane	114
59	Swift, Susan M.	61	264	Towner, Louise Elizabeth	174
59	Swift, Theodore Tenney	61	227	Townsend, Mary Louise	119
59	Swift, Theodore Wells	62	175	Tree, Jeannie M.	100
59	Swift, Tryphenia	62	379	Trissler, Elizabeth N. Kelsey	187
			16	Trowbridge, John	33
			238	Trussell, F. B.	125
			466	Tubbs, Emma Jane	197
			59	Tucker, Edgar Page	61
			290	Tucker, Eliza	138
62	Talcott, Clarina Eliot	64	59	Tucker, Florence Henrietta	61
62	Talcott, Hart	64	59	Tucker, Mary Wright	61
62	Talcott, Hart	64	207	Turner, Ada Frances	115
173	Tarbell, Hattie	99	207	Turner, Ellen Calista	115
326	Taylor, Anna	144	59	Turner, Gertrude May	59
233	Taylor, Annie Edith	123			

T

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
59	Turner, Henry Selden	59	Vosburgh, Zorada Medora
207	Turner, Jane Elizabeth	115	8 Vose, Ann Frances
59	Turner, Jessie	59	8 Vose, Louisa Hayward
207	Turner, John Eliot	115	
207	Turner, John W.	114	
207	Turner, Mary Louisa	115	
59	Turner, Paul	59	
59	Turner, Sylvester Wooster	59	
40	Tuttle, Charles Smith	48	
40	Tuttle, Cornelia	48	
40	Tuttle, Gilbert Walker	48	
123	Tuttle, Sarah	86	
40	Tuttle, Smith G.	48	
235	Tyler, Julia Ann	162	
U			
376	Upson, Caroline E.	187	
V			
86	Vail, Mr.	70	
86	Vail, Augusta	70	
86	Vail, Augustus	70	
86	Vail, Eleanor	70	
86	Vail, Henrietta	70	
86	Vail, William	70	
8	Van Buskirk, Maria	21	
114	Van Schaick, Catherine	83	
93	Van Syckle, Elsie Ann	74	
45	Vash, F. A.	51	
45	Vash, Sarah Leavenworth	51	
533	Vaughan, Robert E.	180	
533	Vaughan, Viola May	180	
175	Vickers, Clara	100	
59	Vincent, Mary DeL.	60	
380	Vollkopf, Julia A.	156	
253	Vosburgh, Charles Hiram	129	
253	Vosburgh, George Washington ..	129	
253	Vosburgh, Harriet B.	129	
253	Vosburgh, Horace B.	129	
253	Vosburgh, Isaac	128	
253	Vosburgh, Jacob Harvey	129	
253	Vosburgh, Mary Jane	129	
253	Vosburgh, Melissa	129	
253	Vosburgh, William Henry Harrison	129	
W			
330	Wade, Clifford B.	144	
330	Wade, Donna C.	144	
59	Wade, Gertrude	59	
93	Wade, Helen Cecille	74	
93	Wade, Henry	74	
330	Wade, J. E.	144	
93	Wade, Milton Henry	74	
330	Wade, Seth R.	144	
422	Wadsworth, Evelyn Eliot	165	
422	Wadsworth, Frederick Eliot	165	
422	Wadsworth, Helen Evelyn	165	
422	Wadsworth, Horace Eliot	165	
422	Wadsworth, James W.	165	
125	Wainwright, Lydia	87	
126	Waldo, Hannah	133	
255	Walker, Edward R.	129	
31	Walker, Elizabeth	67	
77	Walker, John	69	
29	Walker, Sarah	55, 56	
255	Walker, Vernon	129	
8	Walter, Ann	21	
8	Walter, Arthur Maynard	21	
8	Walter, Caroline	21	
8	Walter, Cornelia Wells	21	
8	Walter, Eliza Bicker	21	
8	Walter, Harriet Lynde	21	
8	Walter, Harriet Tyng	21	
8	Walter, Jane	21	
8	Walter, Louisa	21	
8	Walter, Lynde	21	
8	Walter, Lynde	21	
8	Walter, Maria	21	
8	Walter, Mary Lynde	21	
63	Walter, Parena	92	
8	Walter, Thomas	21	
8	Walter, William	21	
8	Walter, William	21	
165	Ward, Addie	96	
47	Ward, Alleine	52	
203	Ward, Anne Williston	111	
203	Ward, Edmund A.	111	

No.	Page.	No.	Page.
203	Ward, Edward 111	86	Welch, Amanda 71
222	Ward, Edwin Starr 118	86	Welch, Elijah 71
203	Ward, Frances 111	86	Welch, Elmedia 71
203	Ward, Henrietta King 111	86	Welch, Herrick 71
203	Ward, Susan Eliot 111	86	Welch, Jefferson 71
47	Ward, W. G. 52	86	Welch, Marietta 71
177	Warnall, Lizzie Maury 101	86	Welch, Olivia 71
62	Warner, Augustus Eliot 64	86	Welch, Phoebe 71
47	Warner, Charles Dudley 52	86	Welch, Uriah 71
62	Warner, Clarina 64	59	Wells, Margaret C. 62
62	Warner, Griswold Eliot 64	59	Welton, Clarina M. 59
62	Warner, Henrietta Williams 64	59	Welton, Melancthon H. 59
62	Warner, Henry Clay 64	59	Welton, Rena Belle 59
62	Warner, James Sheffield 64	130	Westcott, Charlotte 135
62	Warner, John Eliot 64	286	Westlake, Frederick Eliot 138
62	Warner, Jonathan 63	286	Westlake, Frederick Eugene 138
62	Warner, Maria 64	66	Wheeler, Eunice 66
62	Warner, Maria Jane 64	66	Wheeler, Harriet 66
220	Warner, Mary Ann 156	205	Whetten, Eliza 150
101	Warner, Nancy Holmes 78	59	Whippo, Carrie Ellen 60
62	Warner, Nathan 64	234	White, Mary Green 161
253	Warner, Ruth M. 129	8	White, Miss 20
62	Warner, Thomas 64	12	Whitney, Bertram Cecil 31
90	Washburn, Marie 72	230	Whittemore, Elmira 158
291	Waters, Bernardo C. 140	65	Whittlesey, Kate 65
291	Waters, Leon W. 140	361	Wilcox, Adelaide Augusta 182
291	Waters, Mary Elma 140	77	Wilcox, Araminta Eliza 68
291	Waters, Mary Zita 140	57	Wilcox, Austin Olcott 56
175	Waters, Percival L. 100	377	Wilcox, Caroline 155
175	Waters, Percival L. 100	77	Wilcox, Caroline Amelia 68
291	Waters, Robert C. 140	77	Wilcox, Catherine Ann 68
291	Waters, Robert D. 140	377	Wilcox, Charles Augustus 155
59	Watkins, Arthur L. 62	57	Wilcox, Charles Edward 56
59	Watkins, Fanny Margaret 62	377	Wilcox, Clara Louise 155
59	Watkins, Kenneth Wells 62	77	Wilcox, Clarissa 69
45	Watrous, Benjamin P. 50	503	Wilcox, Cora 201
45	Watrous, Charles Benedict 50	57	Wilcox, Eliphalet Huntington ... 55
45	Watrous, John Pierson 50	77	Wilcox, Eliza 67
45	Watrous, Mary Totten 50	57	Wilcox, Elizabeth Mansfield 56
45	Watrous, Sarah Frances 50	77	Wilcox, Emeline 69
45	Watrous, William Edward 50	77	Wilcox, Eunice 68
233	Watson, Jane Sedgwick 123	77	Wilcox, Eunice Mareta 67
300	Weaver, Anna May 141	77	Wilcox, Eunice Maretta 68
300	Weaver, Elijah J. 141	377	Wilcox, Frank Mortimer 155
300	Weaver, Florence 141	57	Wilcox, James Freeland 56
300	Weaver, Fred J. 141	77	Wilcox, Jared Eliot 69
300	Weaver, Mary Leona 141	57	Wilcox, John 55

No.		Page.	No.		Page.
377	Wilcox, Lewis Edward	155	10	Wilson, William	27
377	Wilcox, Louis	155	59	Winegar, Claus Smith	62
77	Wilcox, Lucius Fitch	68	59	Winegar, Clayton Swift	62
77	Wilcox, Maria Mabel	68	59	Winegar, Edward William	62
77	Wilcox, Mary	69	59	Winegar, Frederic S.	62
57	Wilcox, Maurice	55	59	Winegar, Swift Wells	62
77	Wilcox, Nancy Lay	68	59	Winegar, William S.	62
77	Wilcox, Nathan	67	482	Winter Florence	200
77	Wilcox, Nathan Eliot	68	93	Wirt, George Boynton	76
57	Wilcox, Oliver	56	93	Wirt, Joseph Benton	76
377	Wilcox, Samuel A.	155	93	Wirt, Loyal L.	76
377	Wilcox, Sarah Adeline	155	93	Wirt, Monica Alexandra	76
377	Wilcox, Stella Eliot	155	93	Wirt, Williston	76
77	Wilcox, Stephen Pierson	68	142	Witherspoon, Frances	92
57	Wilcox, William Crane	56	142	Witherspoon, James	92
57	Wilcox, William Henry	56	142	Witherspoon, James	92
255	Wilkinson, Charles	130	142	Witherspoon, John	92
678	Willcuts, Burr	203	142	Witherspoon, Margaret	92
678	Willcuts, Leo	203	142	Witherspoon, Sara Cross	92
679	Willcuts, Manoah	203	411	Withrow, Anna	162
675	Willcuts, Mary E.	209	93	Wixom, Charles Frederic	74
3	Willett, Sarah	20	93	Wixom, Charles N.	74
262	Williams, Mr.	132	93	Wixom, Cornelia Elise	74
100	Williams, Charles Eliot	77	93	Wixom, Ella Frances	74
100	Williams, Delia Amery	77	93	Wixom, Fanny Augusta	74
100	Williams, Eliot Strong	77	93	Wixom, Harriet Prentiss	74
50	Williams, Margaret	85	22	Wolcott, Lydia Atwater	48
235	Williams, Margaret Smith	162	9	Wolcott, Mary	39
343	Williams, Marguerette, Mrs.	148	93	Wolcott, William A.	75
100	Williams, Mary	77	93	Wolcott, William E.	75
100	Williams, Mary Delia	77	676	Wolgamott, Frank	203
100	Williams, Mary Louise	77	77	Wood, Ann Eliza	68
100	Williams, Othniel	77	77	Wood, Catherine Eliot	68
100	Williams, Othniel	77	77	Wood, Charles Wiltshire	68
100	Williams, Othniel Strong	77	77	Wood, Elizabeth	68
100	Williams, Rachel	77	77	Wood, Harriet J.	68
100	Williams, Ruth Delia	77	59	Wood, Henry W. S.	59
100	Williams, Sophie	77	77	Wood, William Eliot	68
100	Williams, Sophie Louise	77	77	Wood, William J.	68
456	Wilson, Cora May	171	12	Woodbridge, Abigail	30
62	Wilson, Franklin Osburn	64	12	Woodbridge, Abigail	30
612	Wilson, Harry B.	192	12	Woodbridge, Aeneas	30
456	Wilson, Harvey James	171	12	Woodbridge, Benjamin	30
456	Wilson, Jennie Josephine	171	12	Woodbridge, Benjamin	30
346	Wilson, Sallie Campbell	148	12	Woodbridge, Caroline	30
62	Wilson, Samuel Roberts	64	12	Woodbridge, Emereniana	30
62	Wilson, Samuel Roberts	64	12	Woodbridge, Isabella	30